



with the Commentary Pañjika of Prajñakaramati.

Darbhangā : Mithila Institute, 1960.

(Buddhist Sanskrit Texts, 12).

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project

of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal

and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA

(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

Sastra section, text no. 54

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.

Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

STRUCTURE OF REFERENCES (added):

Bca\_nn.nn = Bodhicaryavatara\_pariccheda.verse

Bcp nn = pagination of ed.

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

santidevaviracitah bodhicaryavatah / prajñakaramativiracitaya  
pañjikakhyavyakhyaya samvalitah /

// om namo buddhaya /

1. bodhicittanusamsa nama prathamah paricchedah /

sugatan sasutan sadharmakayan pranipatyadarato 'khilamsca bandyan /  
sugatamajasamvaravataram kathayisyami yathagamam samasat //  
bca\_1.1 //

..... akhilamsca bandyaniti kalyanamitraprabhrtinam /  
sugatamajasamvaravataramiti abhidheyakathanam / kathayisyamiti  
prayojanabhidhanam / sambandhapratipadanapadam tu na vidyate,  
samarthyadeva tu sa pratipattavyah / yathagamamiti  
svatantryapariharapadam / samasaditi punaruktatapariharavacanam / iti  
samudayarthah / avayavarthastu ucyate / sugatanityatra gatasabdena  
sarvaprthagjanebhyo bhagavatam vyavacchedam darsayati, tesam  
samsarantargatatvat, bhagavatam tu samsaravinirgatatvat /  
susabdastu prasastadyarthatrayavrttivisistam suga..... /  
tenayamarthah- prasastam yatha bhavati evam madhyamapratipada  
klesadyavaranaprahanam gatah sugatah / anena  
prahanasampattirukta / yadi va / prasastam  
sarvadharmanihsvabhavatattvam gata adhigatah sugatah / anena  
adhigamasampadupadarsita / ya[di va].....tirthikasastrbhyo  
bhagavatam visesascopadarsito bhavati /  
tesamatmadibhavabhiniavesavasat prasastagamanabhavat /  
atmadinam ca pramanabadhitatvat / samsarapratipaksatvacca  
aprasastam gamanam / apunaravrttya va gatah, punarjanmano  
ragadina ..... hamkarasuddhaya ahamkarabijasya avidyayah

sarovatha prahanat sugatah / anena  
strotaapannasakrdagamibodhisattvebhyo 'pi bhagavatam viseso  
darsitah / tesam prasastagamane 'pi sarvadhatvaprahanat  
punaravrttisambhavat / nihsesam va .....sarvavasanaya api  
kayabagbuddhivaigunyalaksanayah  
svayamadhigatamargoktavapatavasya va sarvatha prahanat sugatah /  
etavata sampurnagamitvam bhagavatam pratipaditam / anenapi  
anagamisravakapratyekabuddhebhyo  
bhagavatamasadharanagunatvamaveditam /  
tesam.....kayavagbuddhivaigunyasya  
svadhigatamargoktayapatavasya ca sambhavat / evam ca  
buddhatvamasasagunasarasamasadharanamaparayogibhih sugatasabdena  
khyapitam / tanevambhutan sugatanadaratah paramaprasadena  
pranipatyeti (bcp 2) namaskrtya sugatatmajasamvaravataram  
kathayisyamiti sambandhah / kimbhutan? sasutaniti / sutasca  
muninamiha labdhapramuditadibhumayo bodhisattva eva grhyante /  
tesameva atra adhikrtatvat / taih saha / anena visesanena  
aryasamghasya namaskaro 'ntarbhavitah / aparam  
visesanamahasadharmakayaniti / sarvapa [dvimu]kto bhagavatam  
svabhaviko dharmakayah / sa eva ca adhigamasvabhavo dharmah /  
samuhartho va kayasabdah janakayo balakaya iti yatha / tena  
pravacanasyapi grahanam / tena saha / anenapi dharmasya namaskaro  
'ntarbhavitah iti / ratnatrayanamaskaro 'yamityu[ktam bhavati] //

nanu buddhaddharmo dharmatasca ariyasamgha iti kramah / tat kimiti  
buddhanantaramaryasamghah, tadanu dharmah iti vyatikramanirdesah?  
satyam / iha slokabandhanurodhad vyatikramanirdeso veditavyah /  
yojanattu sugatan sadharmakayan sasutan pranipatyah, iti anukramenaiva  
/ na kascidatra dosah / athava / bodhisattvanamapi  
adhigatadharmatvadanurupyena dharmakayo vidyata eva / tesamapi saha  
dharmakayena namaskaranam pratipadaniyam / te 'pi hi  
samadhigatadharmataya sugatatvaniyatah sugataprayah / iti dharmat  
purvam nirdesah / iti na kimcidayuktam / kimetaneva? netyaha-  
akhilamsca bandyaniti / aparapam samastan vandaniyan  
acaryopadhyayaprabhrtinapi / adaratah pranipatyeti / iti  
purvardhena sugatadinam namaskrtimabhidhaya aparardhena  
abhidheyadini pratipadayannaha- sugatatmajetyadi / atmano jatah  
atmajah / sugatanamatmajah jinaputrah, bodhisattva ityarthah /  
tesam samvaravataram / samvaranam samvriyate va aneneti  
samvarah, bodhicittagrahanapurvakam bodhisattvasiksasamadanam /  
tacca yathavasaram vaksyamah / tasya avataram / avatiryate tasmin  
va anenetyavataro margah, yena bodhisattvapadapraptau sugatatvamavapyate  
/ tam kathayisyami pratipadayisyami / anena granthenetyarthah /  
evamanena pratipadyamanatvat samvaravataarah abhidheyamasya,  
ayamabhidhanam samvaravatarasya, iti abhidhanabhidheyalakshanah  
sambandho 'pyarthah kathitah / tatkathanam ca abhidhanaprayojanam /  
paramarthatastu abhidheyasvarupavyutpattireva tatprayojanam / abhidheyasya

punah srutamayyadiprajñotpadanakramena sarvavaravigamad  
buddhatvameva prayojanamiti prayojananistha / idam ca  
sugatatmajasamvaravatarasabde eva antarbhavitam / tadanantamevokteh  
/ yadanusamsakathanena ca sucayisyati /

asucipratimamimam grhitva jinaratnapratimam karotyanardham /  
[bodhi 1.10]

iti sambandhabhidheyaprayojanani pravrttyangataya pratipaditani /  
anyatha anabhidheyadisankaya preksavatamatra pravrttirna syat /  
nanu tvaya svatantrayena kathitam kathanam katham  
grahisyantityaha- yathagamamiti / agamanatikramena / yathaiva  
pravacane bhagavadbhiih pratipaditah, (bcp 3) tatha mayapi  
tadarthanativrttya pratipadayitavyah / anena agamat svatantryam  
parihrtam bhavati / utsutramidam na bhavatiyarthah /  
pravacanarthavagahanamapi ca avakrataya anena atmano darsitam / idamapi  
pravrttyangameva / nanu yadi yathagamam kathayitavyah, tarhi agame  
eva tadabhilasinah pravartisyante, tatkimanenetyaha- samasaditi /  
samksepat / yadi nama agame 'pi kathitah, tathapi tatra  
ativistarena nanasutranesu pratipadanat / aham tu  
pindikrtya samksepena kathayisyamiti visesah / anena  
punaruktamidam bhavatiti parihrtam / ayamapi ca  
apravrttyangatapariharah / tasmad  
pravrttyangattvadabhidheyadikathanamasamgatam na bhavati- tarhi  
pranamakaranamaparthakam / tadapi sreylabhadyarthamabhidhiyamanam  
kathamaparthakam?

ayamasyabhiprayahsugatadipranamasamudbhutapunyasambharasamakran  
tacittasamtanasya pratanutarapurakrtapapavrtterupasantavighnasya  
arabdharthaparismaptirupajayate / samastasadhujanagatamarganugamanamapi  
ca anena atmanah prakasitam bhavet /  
istadevatadinamaskrtisravanadastikatvasambhavanaya  
srotrnamatmagranthe ca gauravamapaditam syat / atra ca  
sugatasabdena udbhavitabhagavandunamahatmyasravanat  
tadabhilasinah taduparjanapravanamanasah  
sugatatmajasamvaravataraparijñanaya yatnavantah asmin pravartante /  
idamabhimatadevatadipranamaphalam / etena idamapi- yena  
yadabhimatamabhipretam kartum, sa tadeva karotu nanyat / anyakarane  
aprastutabhidhanamatiprasangasca syat / tadayamapi  
samvaravatarakathane krtabhiprayah  
kimaprastutamistadevatadipranamam karoti?  
praguktadosadvayaprasangaditi yaducyate, tadapi nirakrtam bhavati,  
tadupayogasya varnitatvat naprastutabhidhanam / yat prakrtopayogi  
tadvaktavyam nanyat, ityatiprasango nastiti sarvam sustham //

nanu agamanatiriktam samksepenabhidhiyamanamapi  
kathamarthavisesadyabhavadvisesena pravrttyangataya  
kasyacidupadeyam syat? tasmadagamadadhikamapi kimcidatra  
vaktavyamityasankayaha-

na hi kimcidapurvamatra vacyam na ca samgrathanakausalam mamasti /  
ata eva na me pararthacinta svamano vasayitum krtam mayedam // bca\_1.2  
//

naiva kimcidapurvamaparamagamadatiriktamasmin vaktavyamasti mama /  
yasmadarthe va hisabdah / tarhi tadadhikaprameyanabhidhane 'pi  
padartharacanaviseso bhavisyati / tasmadapi visesena pravrttih  
syaditi / atraha- na ceti / napi  
samgrathanamarthapadavinayasavisesah, tatra kausalam naipunyam  
mamasti / avadharane va cakarah / yadyevam, kathamasya  
pararthopayogitvamiti / (bcp 4) aha- ata eveti / paraprasañjitameva  
abhyupagacchati / yasmadapurvam vaktum mama saktirnasti / napi  
samgrathanakausalamasti / na ca pararthacintapi / pararthopayuktamidam  
bhavatiti vikalpo 'pi me nasti, tatra saktivaigunyat / kimartham  
karanaya yatna iti cedaha- khamana iti / atmacittam  
sugatmajasamvaravatarabhyasarasena adhikadhikam vasayitum  
krtam pranitam maya prakaranamidam / samvaravatarakathanam va  
/ atitakalanirdesah antastattvanispannam manasi nidhayeti //

nanu natmartham granthapranayanam drstam, na ca  
svayamkrtenaiva atmani visesadhanam, tavatah  
samskaravisesasya pragevatmani vidyamanatvaditi / atraha-  
mama tavadanena yati vrddhim kusalam bhavayitum prasadavegah /  
atha matsamadhatuereva pasyedaparo 'pyenamato 'pi sarthako 'yam // bca\_1.3 //

anena granthena va / kusalam subhamanaskaram bhavayitumaradhayitum /  
vrddhim yati prasadavegah / uttarottaravardhamanasya  
prasannacittasamtanasya pravahavahitaya pravrttih / anena  
svarthakaritvamanubhavasiddhamasya nidarsayati / pararthakaritvamapi  
lesatah sambhavati iti darsayannaha- atha matsametyadi / atheti  
prakarantaropanyase / svarthakaritvamasya tavadanubhavasiddham / yadi  
punarmama samanapraktireva kascidanyah pasyedikseta, enam  
granthamartham va, ato 'pi pararthopayuktatvadapi sarthakah saprayojano  
'yam / pararthopayogasyapi kathamcit sambhavat / anena slokena  
nirabhimanatamatmano darsayati //

idanim samvaravatarakatham grahayitumupodhatam racayannaha-  
ksanasampadiyam sudurlabha pratilabdha purusarthasadhani /  
yadi natra vicintyate hitam punarapyesa samagamah kutah // bca\_1.4 //

astaksanavinirmuktasya ksanasya sampattih samagrata / iyam  
sudurlabha susthu duhkkena labhyata iti kathamcitprapya /  
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopama /

pratilabdha prapta, sa ca purusarthasadhani / purusasya arthah  
abhyudayanisreyasalaksanah, tasya sadhani nispadani /  
tadangatvat tatra samartheti yavat / yadi ca evambhutayamapi asyam  
(bcp 5) na hitam vicintyate, svaparasukhahetuh svargapavargasadhanam

nopadiyate, tada punarapi bhuyo 'pi esa tathagatotpadah  
sraddhaksanavimukto manusyabhavah ityayam samagamah samaveso  
milanamiti yavat / kutah katham? na kathamcidbhavisyati sudurlabhatvat  
/ aksanavasthayam dharmapracicayasya kartumasakyatvat,  
ityabhiprayah / yathoktamyagandavyuhasutre  
aryajayosmayatanavimokse-

durlabha astaksanavinivrttih / durlabho  
manusyabhavapratilambhah / durlabha ksanasampadvisuddhih /  
durlabho buddhotpadah / durlabha avikalendriyata / durlabho  
buddhadharmasravanah / durlabham satpurusasamavadhanam / durlabhani  
bhutakalyanamitrani / durlabho bhutanayanusasanyupasamharah /  
durlabham samyagjivitam manusyaloke iti // [gandavyuhasutra 116]

idamevabhisamdhayoktam-

manusyam durlabham loke buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah /  
tato 'pi sraddhapravrajyapratipattih sudurlabha //

bodhau cittam drdham sarvasattvanamanukampaya /  
sarvaduhyakprasantryartham durlabhanam parampara //

iti //

aksanah punarime-

narakapretatiryañco mleccha dirghayuso 'marah /  
mithyadrgbuddhakantarau mukatastavihaksanah //

iti //

tasmadidanimewa udyogah kartavya iti //

sampratam bodhicittagrahanaya  
tatrabilasamutpadayitumanusamsamavatarayannaha-

ratrau yatha meghaghanandhakare vidyut ksanam darsayati prakasam /  
buddhanubhavana tatha kadacillokasya punyesu matih ksanam syat  
// bca\_1.5 //

nisayam yatha jaladagamasamaye meghairbahule tamasi sati saudamani  
ksanalavamatramalokayati kimcidvastujatam prakasayati / saivopama  
atrapit ityaha- buddhanubhavenetyadi / buddha eva hi bhagavanto  
hitasukhopasamharaya sada bhavyabhavyataya  
sarvasattvasamtanamavalokayantastisthanti / yada yatra yenopayena  
yasmai yam bhavyam pasyanti tada tatra tenopayena tasmai  
tamadhitisthanti / abhavyavasthayamupeksya viharanti / iti  
tathagatatadhisthanena kathamcidurlabhotpattikatvat / lokasya janasya  
punyesu hitasukhahetusu kusalesu karmasu buddhirmuhurtamekam bhavet  
/ tatra tasya asthiratvat / anadisamsare lokena akusalapaksasyaiva  
abhyastatvat //

(bcp 6) yadi nama evam, tatah kimityaha-

tasmacchubham durbalameva nityam balam tu papasya mahatsughoram /  
tajjiyate 'nyena subhena kena sambodhicittam yadi nama na syat //  
bca\_1.6 //

yata evam, tasmacchubham punyam durbalam samarthyavikalameva,  
vidyudunmesaprayatvat ati krsam / nityam sarvakalam / kasya tarhi  
atisayavad balamastityaha- balam tviti / samarthyam punarasubhasya  
mahat, meghaghanandhakarasadrattvattasya / sughoramatibhayamkaram  
narakadiduhkhadayakatvat, sudurjayatvacca / bhavatu nama mahat  
samarthyamasya, tathapi tadaparena balavata punyena jesyate, tatha ca  
na kacit ksatiriti, aha- tadyadi / tat tadsam mahasamarthyam  
jiyate abhibhuyate / anyena itarena / kena? na kenapityarthah / kutah  
punarevamucyate? sambodhityadi / samyaksambodhau buddhatve yaccittam  
sarvasattvasamuddharanabhiprayena tatpraptyarthamadhyasayena  
manasikarah / tadyadi nama na bhavet, mahasamarthyam hi tadaparena  
mahiyasa parajiyate suryeneva nisandhakararah / na ca  
sambodhicittat pratipakso mahiyanaparah sambhavati / tasmat  
tatpratighataya sambodhicittameva upadeyam nanyadityabhiprayah //

ito 'pi sambodhicittamupadeyamityaha-

kalpananalpan pravacintayadbhirdrstam munindrairhitametadeva /  
yatah sukhenaiiva sukham pravrdhamutplavayatyapramitañjanaughan //  
bca\_1.7 //

eko 'ntarakalpah kalpah / vimsatirantarakalpah kalpah /  
asitirantarakalpah kalpah / sa ca mahakalpa ityabhidhiyate / tadiha  
mahakalpasyaiva grahanam / analpan bahun prathamasamkhyeyantargatan /  
pravacintayadbhiih tatparyena paribhavayadbhiih / drstamadhigatam /  
munindraih buddhairbhagavadbhirbodhisattvavasthayam / hitam  
sarvarthasadhanayogyam, tadbijabhutatvat / etadeva sambodhicittameva /  
katham punaridameva hitamityaha- yata ityadi / yasmat sukham  
pravrdham prakarsagatam buddhatvalaksanam / apramitan aprameyan  
/ janaughan sattvasamuhan / utplavayati uttarayati  
samsaraduhkhamaharnavat / tasmadidameva hitam //

athava / yasmat sukham devamanusyasampattilaksanam / pravrdham  
vrddhim gatam / arthat sambodhicittadeva / utplavayati atisayena  
samtarpayati / saukaryadadhikataram yadbhavati tadutplavanamucyate /  
yatha dadhna vayamutplavita iti saukaryadadhikataram dadhi  
bhutamityarthah //

(bcp 7) yadi va / yatah sambodhicittat sukham pravrdhamiti  
yojaniam //

katham pravrdhamityaha- sukhenaiyeti / na akrcchrena / na  
siroluñcanadina mahata kastena / tatha hi bodhicittasamvaradeva  
bodhisattvo 'mitapunyajñanasambharat pravardhamano  
devamanusyasampattih sukhamadhigacchan sattvaneva adhikataram  
tabhiih samtarpayati / yadvaksyati-

evam sukhatsukham gacchan ko visidetsacetanah /  
bodhicittaratham prapya sarvakhedasramapaham //  
iti // [bodhi. 7.30]  
nanu bhagavatamapi maitribaladijatakesu [jatakamala-8]  
mahadduskaram sruyate / tat katham sukhenaiiva sukham pravrdhamiti?  
naisa dosah / yatah utpadyameva parahitasukhadhayakam dukkham  
svaparayoh / krpatmabhiih / sukhameva tadsam dukkham  
paradukhadukkhinam dhimatamiti pratipadayisyate //

asmadapi svaparahitahetutvadbodhicittam na parityajyameveti  
darsayannaha-

bhavadukhasatani tartukamairapi sattvavyasanani hartukamaih /  
bahusaukhyasatani bhoktukamairna vimocyam hi sadaiva bodhicittam //  
bca\_1.8 //

samsaradukhasatani narakadigatidukhanamasataveditanam  
satani aparyantasamuham startukamaih parityaktumicchadbhiih  
sravakapratyekabuddhagotrarih / na kevalamatmiyani, lokanam  
jatyadidukkhanyapi hartukamairapanetukamairbodhisattvagotrarih / na  
kevalam svaparadukkhani hartukamaih, api ca, bahuni sukhanyeva  
saukhyani tesam satani devamanusyopapattilabhyani  
anubhavitukamaih samsarasukhabhilasukairapi / sadaiva sarvakalam  
na vimocyamaparityajyam bodhicittam / svikartavyamityarthah / athava  
sambodhikanksinameva visesanani //

asmadapi gunavisesadbodhicittam grahyamityaha-

bhavacarakabandhano varakah sugatanam suta ucyate ksanena /  
sanaramaralokavandaniyo bhavati smodita eva bodhicitte // bca\_1.9 //

samsara eva bandhanagaram, tatra bandhanam bandho ragadaya eva yasyeti  
vigrahah / tadrso varakastapasvi san / udite eva bodhicitte  
prathamaram bodhicittasamvaragrahanasamaye / sugatanam suta ucyate,  
buddhaputra ityabhidhiyate / ksanena tatsanameva / na  
kevalamevamityaha- (bcp 8) sanaramaretyadi / saha naramaraih  
manusyadevairvartante ye asuradayo lokah, tesamapi vandaniyo  
namaskaranyah stavaniyasca bhavati sma / smasabdena  
atitakalabhidyanadbodhicittodayasamaye eva bhutah //

asmadapi gunanusamsadarsanadbodhicittagrahane yatnah karaniya  
ityaha-

asucipratimamimam grhitva jinaratnapratimam karotyanargham /  
rasajatamativa vedhaniyam sudrdham grhnata bodhicittasamjñam  
// bca\_1.10 //

amedhyapratimamimam manusyadikalevarasvabhavam taddhatukam  
tatsvabhavam / tena samvardhitamityarthah / tam grhitva adaya /  
jina eva ratnam, durlabhapratilambhadigunayogat / tasya pratimam karoti  
nispadayati bodhicittam / tathagatavigraham nirvartayatityarthah /

kim bhutam? anargham / na vidyate argho mulyam yasyah /  
sarvatraidhatukatisayigunatvad gunaparyantaparijñanacca /  
tathoktam tam / ata eva rasajatam rasaprakaram /  
atyuccavedhakaritvadativa vedhaniyam / kartari aniyah karane va / tat  
tadsam / bodhicittam samjña asya rasajatasya /  
bodhicittaparavyapadesam / sudrdham grhnata yatha grhitam  
punarna calati grhneti prapte grhneti yathagamapathat /  
tasmajjinaratnamatmanam kartukamairbodhicittamaharasah sudrdham  
grahitavyah / uktam ca aryamaitreyavimokse [gandavyuhasutra 502]

tadyatha kulaputra asti hatakprabhasam nama rasajatam / tasyaikam  
palam lohapalasaahasram suvarnikaroti / na ca tadrasapalam sakyate  
tena lohapalasaahasrena paryadatum lohikartum va / evameva ekah  
sarvajñatacittotpadarasadhatuh  
kusalamulaparinamanajñanasamgrhitah  
sarvakarmaklesavaranalohani paryadaya sarvadharman  
sarvajñatasuvarnan karoti / na ca sarvajñatacittotpadarasadhatuh  
sakyate sarvakarmaklesavaranalohadibhih paryadatum tatkartum veti  
//

bhavagatisu vibhulikamairapi natra samsayo viparyaso va kartavyah  
ityupadarsayannaha-

supariksitamaprimeyadhibhirbahumulyam jagadekarsarthavahaih /  
gatipattanaviprivasasilah sudrdham grhn ata bodhicittaratnam //  
bca\_1.11 //

gataya eva pattanani panyadravyakrayavikrayanagarani iha pattanani /  
tadvat subhasubhakarmapanyadravyakrayavikrayasthanani gatipattanani /  
tesu viprivaso viprivasanameva silam svabhavo yesam te  
tathoktah / tesam sambodhanam / he gatipattanaviprivasasilah,  
sudrdham grhnata bodhicittaratnam / bodhicittameva ratnam ratnamiva  
/ yatha cintamanimaharatnam sarvadaridyadurgatiprasamanahetuh, (bcp  
9) tatha idamapi bodhicittaratnam / ayamabhiprayah- vanija eva  
sukhasampattilabharthino yuyam / atah idameva maharatnam  
mahatadarena grhnata / kutah? bahumulyamiti hetupadametat /  
yasmadanarghamidam sarvatisayi  
laukikalokottarasampattinidanabhutatvat, tasmadidameva  
grahyamityarthah / kathamidam jñayata iti cedaha- supariksitamiti /  
susthu nirupitam samyan niritamityarthah / kairityaha-  
aprimeyadhibhih / aprimeya pramatumasakya dhirbuddhiryesam taih  
mahaprajñaih buddhabodhisattvaih / etavata pariksayam  
skhalitamapi nasti iti supariksitamucyate / punarapi kimbhutih?  
jagadekarsarthavahaih / sartham vahayantityan / jagatameka eva  
sarthavahah karunavasavartino buddha bhagavanto bodhisattvasca,  
taih / yatha khalu vanijam hitahitapraptipariharayorhitaisino  
jñanavantasca sarthavaha netaro bhavanti, iti na tatra  
visamvadasambhavana, tatha atrapityabhiprayah / tasmadidameva  
bodhicittaratnamanargham sudrdham grahyamiti / etacca tatraivoktam-

tadyatha kulaputra yavaccandrasuryau mandalaprabhaya avabhasete /  
atrantare ye keciddhana  
dhanyaratnajataruparajatapuspadhupagandhamalyavilepanaparibhogah, te  
sarve vasirajamahamaniratnasya mulyam na ksamante, evameva yavat  
trisvapi adhvasu sarvajñajñanam dharmadhatuvisayamavabhasayati /  
atrantare yani kani cit  
sarvadevamanusyasarvasattvasarvasravakapratyekabuddhakusalamulani  
sasravanasarvani sarvani tani  
bodhicittotpadavasirajamahamaniratnasya mulyam na ksamante /  
[gandavyuhasutra-500] iti //

idamaparamasadharanamatisayavat kalpataroriva mahatmyamasya  
upadarsayannaha-

kadaliva phalam vihaya yati ksayamanyat kusalam hi sarvameva /  
satatam phalati ksayam na yati prasavatyeva tu bodhicittavrksah //  
bca\_1.12 //

kadali yatha palamekavaram datva na punah phalati, tatha  
bodhicittadanyadapi kusalam sarvameva kimcideva vipake paripakve na  
punah phaladanasamartham bhavati / tavataivasya pariksayat,  
vipakasya ca avyakrtataya punah phalanubandhabhavat / bodhicittasya  
punarayam visesah ityaha- satatamityadi / sarvakalam phalati  
devamanusyopapattisu sukhasampattipradanat ksayam na yati  
tadanyakusalavat, sthirasvabhavatvat / pratiksanamanekaprakaraih  
subhameghapravahairapuryamanatvacca prasavatyeva tu  
bodhicittavrksah, avicchinnasukhasampattiphalaprasavanat,  
uttarottaramapara paraganavisesajanacca / bodhicittam vrksa iva /  
upamitam vyaghradibhih iti samasah / yasmadevam,  
tasmadanuparatamatisayavatsarvasukhasampadah praptukamaih  
preksavadbhiridameva grahyam / kathitam caitadaryaksayamatinirdese-

(bcp 10) tadyathapi nama bhadanta saradvatiputra  
mahasamudrapatitasyodakabindornastyantara pariksayah paryadanam  
yavanna kalpaparyantah iti, evameva bodhiparinamitasya kusalamulasya  
nastyantara pariksayah paryadanam yavanna bodhimandanisadanam  
// iti //

na kevalam sarvasubhasamcayakaranam, akusalapaksaksayaheturapi  
bodhicittamiti sardhaslokenaha-

krtvapi papani sudarunani yadasrayaduttarati ksanena /  
surasrayeneva mahabhayani nasriyate tatkathamajñasattvaih //  
bca\_1.13 //

bodhicittagrahanatpurvam krtvapi papani akusalakarmani  
narakadisu duhsahaduhkhadayakatvat sudarunani atibhayamkarani  
mahanti va yasya bodhicittasyasrayadasrayanat  
tadutpadanaraksanavardhanasevanalaksanat uttarati nistarati /  
tatsamarthyabhibhavana atikramatityarthah / ksanena ekasminneva

ksane mahatah punyaraseh samuparjanat / tadutpadanamatreña /  
kathamivottarati? surasrayeneva mahabhayani balavatpurusasrayena  
yatha mahaparadham krtvapi kasciduttarati tadaparadhaphalannirbhayo  
bhavati, tatha prakrte 'pi / tadevambhutam bodhicittam katham  
kimiti nasriyate na sevyate? ajñāsattvaih  
prajñāvikalairmudhajairityarthah / asrayaniyameva tadbhavediti  
bhavah / idamapi tatraivoktam-

tadyatha kulaputra surasamnisritah purusah sarvasatrubhyo na  
bibheti, evameva bodhicittotpadasurasamnisrito bodhisattvah  
sarvaduścaritasatrubhyo na bibhetiti //

aparamapi bodhicittatpapaksayadrstantamaha-

yugantakalanalavanmahanti papani yannirdahati ksanena /

yugantakale pralayasamaye analo bahnih saptasuryodayasamudbhutah yatha  
sarvam kamadhatum saprathamadhyanam nirdahati, nihsesam dahati  
yatha bhasmapi navasisyate, tadvat papani / kimbhutani? mahanti  
sumeruprakhyani mahauravadiduhkhavipakani yad bodhicittam nirdahati  
tadvipakopaghatannirmulayati / ksanena nacireña / nasriyate  
tatkathamajñāsattvairiti sambandhah karyah // etadapi tatraivoktam-  
kalpoddahagnibhutam sarvaduśkrtanirdahanataya / patalabhutam  
sarvakusaladharmaparyadanakaranataya iti //

nanu krtakarmavipranasavadi bhagavan, tat kathamidamabhidhiyate?  
satyamucyate / bodhicittaprasute pratiksanamakasadhatu vyapake mahati  
punyaughe 'ntarbhutataya lavanapalopamanyayena aprajñāyamanatvat,  
balavata pratipaksena abhibhutavacca, phaladanasamartham  
dagdhameva tadityadosah / yadi va nirupayabhisamdhina taduktam-  
nabhuktam ksiyate karmeti / idam tu sarvapapanirmulane (bcp 11)  
mahanupayah / tatha hi- yada bodhisattvah  
sarvasattvanakasadhatu vyapinah sarvaduśkhat samuddhrtya  
sarvasukhasampannan karisyamityadhyasayena vicintayati /  
purvakrtam ca papam vidusanasamudacaradibhih ksapayati,  
tada bodhicittabaladeva tatsamtane papasya kah sadbhavah, yena  
codyasyavakasah syaditi sarvam nirakulam / etavata yaduktam-  
tajjiyate 'nyena subhena kena iti, tadapi vispastikrtam / anye  
punah- aniyata vipakapeksaya sarvametaducyate, niyata vipakasya tu  
karmanah kenacitpratiseddhumasakya tvadityahuh //

itthamapi bodhicittamupadeyamityaha-

yasyanusamsanamitanuvaca maitreyanathah sudhanaya dhiman //  
bca\_1.14 //

yasya bodhicittasya anusamsan svabhavikan gunan amitan apramanan  
maitreyanathah bhagavanajitah / kimbhutih? dhiman bodhisattvah /  
uvaca uktavan / sudhanaya sudhananamne bodhisattvaya / tatha ca  
aryagandavyuhasutre [varnitam-

bodhicittam hi kulaputra bijabhutam sarvabuddhadharmanam /

ksetrabhutam sarvajagacchukladharmavirohanataya / dharanibhutam  
sarvalokapratissaranataya / yavat pitrbhutam  
sarvabodhisattvaraksanataya / pe..... / vaisravanabhutam  
sarvadaridhasamchedanataya / cintamanirajabhutam  
sarvarthasamsadhanataya / bhadraghatabhutam  
sarvabhiprayapari-puranataya / saktibhutam klesasatruvijayaya //  
ityadi vistarah //

nasriyate tat kathamajñāsattvaih iti atrapi yojaniyam //

idanim bodhicittasya prabhedam darsayannaha-

tadbodhicittam dvividham vijñatavyam samasatah /  
bodhipranidhicittam ca bodhiprasthanameva ca // bca\_1.15 //

tat samanantarapradarsitanusamsam bodhicittam dvividham  
dvi-prakaram vijñatavyam veditavyam /  
gotrabhumyadiganekaprakarasambhave 'pi katham dvividhamityaha-  
samasatah / aparaprakarasambhave 'pi samksepatah idam  
dvividhamucyate / dvividhamapi katham? bodhipranidhicittamityekam,  
bodhiprasthanamiti dvitiam / bodhau pranidhih, tadeva cittam tatra va  
cittam / yaccittam pranidhanadutpannam bhavati  
danadipravrttikalam ca, tat pranidhicittam / tadyatha-  
sarvajagatparitranaya buddho bhavemyamiti prathamataram prarthanakara  
cetana / prasthane cittam prasthanameva va cittam / cittasya  
tatsvabhavatvat / purvakamanaskarapurahsaramameva yatah prabhrti  
samvaragrahanapurvakam sambhavesu pravartate, tat prasthanacittam  
/ iti uktakramena dvaividhyam / iyaneva bhedah iti evakarena  
pratipadayati / cakaradvayam parasparasamuccaye / dvayorapi  
bodhicittatvam darsayati / tena purvakam bodhicittam na bhavati  
sankam nirasyati / suramgamasutre adyotpaditasyapi bodhicittasya  
buddhatvahetutvabhidhanat / tatha aryagandavyuhe cuktam-

(bcp 12) durlabhah kulaputra te sattvah sattvaloke ye anuttarasyam  
samyaksambodhau cittam pranidadhati / tato 'pi durlabhatamaste  
sattvah ye anuttaram samyaksambodhimanuprasthitah // iti //

idanimuktameva prabhedamudaharanena vyaktikurvannaha-

gantukamasya gantusca yatha bhedah pratiyate /  
tatha bhedo 'nayorjñeyo yathasamkhyena panditaih // bca\_1.16 //

yatha kascit purusah abhimatadesaprayatye gantukamah  
gamanabhiprayah, na tu punargacchatyeva, anyah punastatprayatye  
prasthito gacchatyeva / yadvadyatha / tayorbhedo visesah pratiyate  
avagamyate, tadvattatha bhedo  
nanatvamanayorbodhipranidhiprasthanacetasarjñeyah avaboddhavyah  
panditairvicaksanaih / katham? yathasamkhyena / svarthe 'pyan  
/ praktanam pranidhicittasya nidarsanam pascattanam  
prasthanacetasa ityiti samkhyarthah //

tadetat pranidhicittam pratipattivikalamapi samsare mahaphalam  
bhagavata varnitamityaha-

bodhipranidhicittasya samsare 'pi phalam mahat /

yadi nama tat pratipattivikalam, tathapi tasya astam tavad buddhatvam,  
samsare 'pi devamanusyopapattisvabhavam sukhasampattilaksanam  
phalam mahat, anyasmat kusalah brhat / satatam  
phalatiyadivisesanavisistatvat / tatha  
coktamaryamaitreyavimokse [=gandavyuhasutra-508]-

tadyathapi nama kulaputra bhinnamapi vajraratnam sarvaprativisistam  
suvarnalankaramabhibhavati, vajraratnanama ca na vijahati,  
sarvadaridyam ca vinivartayati, evameva kulaputra pratipattibhinnamapi  
sarvajñatācittotpadavajraratnam  
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhagunasuvarnalankaramabhibhavati,  
bodhicittanama ca na vijahati, samsaradaridyam ca vinivartayati //

tasmad yo 'pi paramitasu sarvena sarvam sarvatha  
siksitumasamarthah, tenapi bodhicittamutpadaniyam /  
evamupayapariagrahena mahaphalatvat /  
yathoktamaryapararajavadakasutre-

yasmat tvam maharaja bahukrtyo bahukaranyah, asahah sarvena  
sarvam sarvatha sarvada danaparamitayam siksitum, yavat  
prajñāparamitayam siksitum / tasmattarhi tvam maharaja evameva  
sambodhicchandam sraddham prarthanam pranidhim ca, gacchannapi  
tisthannapi nisanno 'pi sayano 'pi jagradapi bhūñjano 'pi  
pibannapi, satatamamitamanusmara, manasi kuru, bhavaya /  
sarvabuddhabodhisattvapratyekabuddharyasravakaparthagjananamatmanasca  
atitanagatapratyutpannani kusalamulanipindayitva tulayitva  
anumodayasva agraya anumodanaya / anumodaya ca  
sarvabuddhabodhisattvapratyekabuddharyasravakanam pujakarmani  
niryataya / niryatya ca sarvasattvasadharanani kuru / tatah  
sarvasattvanam yavat sarvajñatāpratīlambhaya  
sarvabuddhadharmaparipurānaya dine dine traikalyamanuttarayam  
samyaksambodhau parināmaya / evam khalu tvam maharaja pratipannah  
san rajyam ca karayisyasi, rajyakrtyani ca na hapayisyasi,  
bodhisambharamsca paripurayisyasi // ityadikamuktavaha- (bcp 13) sa  
khalu punastvam maharaja samyaksambodhicittakusalamulavipakena  
anekakrtvo devesu upapanno 'bhuh / anekakrtvo manusyesu upapanno  
'bhuh / sarvasu ca devamanusyopapattisu adhipatyam karayisyasi /  
iti vistarah //

iti caryavikale 'pi bodhicitte navamanyana karya / tasyapi  
anantasamsare sukhaprasavanat / yat punah pratipattisaram  
bodhicittam tadatitaram vipulaphalameveti siddhamityaha-  
na tvavicchinnapunya tvam yatha prasthanacetasa // bca\_1.17 //  
na tu na punah / yatha prasthanacittasya avicchinnapunya tvam  
nirantarasubhāpravaha vahitvam, na tatha asyeti bhavah //

idameva avicchinnapunyatvam vrttadvayena prasadhayannaha-

yatah prabhrtiyaparyantasattvadhatupramoksane /  
samadadati taccittamanivartyena cetasa // bca\_1.18 //

tatahprabhrti suptasya pramattasyapyanekasah /  
avicchinnah punyadharah pravartante nabhahsamah // bca\_1.19 //

yatahprabhrtih yasmadarabhya / na vidyate paryantah iyatta asyeti  
aparyantasya akasadhatuvyapinah sattvadhatoh / pramoksane  
pramokse sarvaduhkhopasamanimite / samadadati taccittam,  
samyaksambodhicittam samadaya vartate / katham? anivartyena cetasa  
apavrthtibhrastena manasa / tatahprabhrti tadadim krtva /  
suptasya middhakrantacittasya pramattasya viksiptacittasyapi /  
ubhayatrapi sambadhyate / upalaksanam caitat / gacchato 'pi  
tisthato 'pi nisannasyapi bhujjanasyapi  
murchadyavasthayamapityadi drastavyam / anekasa iti /  
pratiksananamekavaram / avicchinnah punyadharah  
nirantarasamtatayah subhavegah pravartante / nabhahsamah  
pratiksananamakasadhatupramanah / tasmad pratipattisarena  
bodhisattvena bhavitavyam / aryasamadhiraje cuktam-  
tasmad pratipattisaro bhavisyami, ityevam kumara siksitavyam / tat  
kasya hetoh? pratipattisarasya kumara na durlabha bhavati anuttara  
samyaksambodhiriti [samadhi-10] //  
avicchinnapunyamtvamasya bhagavataivoktamityupadarsayannaha-

idam subahuprcchayam sopapattikamuktavan /  
hinadhimuktisattvartham svayameva tathagatah // bca\_1.20 //

idameva aprameyapunyatvam svayameva atmanaiva tathagato buddho  
bhagavanuktavan kathitavan / kva? subahuprcchayam  
subahuprcchanamni sutre / katham? sopapattikam sayuktikam / kimartham?  
hinadhimuktisattvartham / hine sravakapratyekabuddhayane adhimuktih  
sraddha chando va (bcp 14) yesam te / te sattvasca / tebhya idam  
tadartham / tat prayojanamuddisyetyarthah / tatha hi- ye  
aniyatagotrasciratarakalena bahutarasambharoparjanabhita  
mahayanaccittam vyavartya laghutarakalena alpatarasambharasadhye  
sravakapratyekabuddhayane cittamutpadayanti, tadvayavartanartham  
bhagavanupapattimaha //

tamevopapattim vrttadvayena kathayannaha-

sirahsulani sattvanam nasayamiti cintayan /  
aprameyena punyena grhyate sma hitasayah // bca\_1.21 //

kimutapatimam sulamekaikasya jihirsatah /  
aprameyagunam sattvamekaikam ca cikirsatah // bca\_1.22 //

katipayajananam mastakapidam nasayami mantrena agadena va,  
ityevam manasi kurvan apramanena sukrtena asau kalyanabhiprayo  
grhito drastavyah / kim punarapramanam samsaraduhkham

pratisattvamapramanasya jagato hartumicchatah / api ca tacchulamapaniya  
sarvasattvan sarvagunasamanginah kartumicchatah kimaprameyam  
punyam na bhavati? iti vibhaktiviparinamena yojaniyam / avicchinnah  
punyadharah kimuta tasya na pravartante nabhahsama iti / tasmad  
yatha sambharabahulyasadhyam buddhatvam, yatha sambharavaipulye 'pi  
pratiksanamiti hetuvisesadatraiva mahayane mahanlabhah / ato  
nasmaccittamabhayasthane katarataya vinivartaniyamityupadarsitam  
bhavati / yadvaksyati-

ksapayan purvapapani praticchan punyasagaran /  
bodhicittabaladeva sravakebhyo 'pi sigragah //  
iti // [bodhi. 7.29]

yascaivam sarvasattvanam hitasukharthamudyujyate, sa devadibhyo  
'pyasadharanagunatvat prasasya ityupadarsayannaha-

kasya matuh piturvapi hitasamseyamidrsi /  
devatanamrsinam va brahmanam va bhavisyati // bca\_1.23 //

kasya sattvasya / maturjananyah / kasya piturva janakasya / devatanam  
somavarunadinam / rsinam va vasisthagotamadinam /  
brahmanam va vedhasam / iyamidrsi hitasamsa  
hitopasamharamatih yadrsi samanantaram pratipadita bodhisattvasya  
bhavisyati iti / astam tavat bhuta bhavati va, bhavisyatyapi naiva  
kasyacidbodhisattvamantarenanyasya //

kutah punaretadityaha-

tesameva ca sattvanam svarthe 'pyesa manorathah /  
notpannapurvah svapne 'pi pararthe sambhavah kutah // bca\_1.24 //

(bcp 15) tesam matradinam svarthe 'pi atmanah krte 'pi esa  
manorathah sarvaduhkhamapahartum, apramanagunanadhatum  
notpannapurvah abhutapurvah svapne 'pi / astam  
tavajjagradavasthayam buddhipurvakamutpannah / pararthe  
kadacidutpadyeta ityaha- pararthe sambhavah kutah / atma hi vallabho  
lokasya parasmad / tatraiva cennasti, pararthe sambhavanapi kutah?  
athava / svapne 'pi pararthe sambhavah kutah iti yojyam //

tadevamasadharanatvam bodhisattvasya pratipadya upasamharannaha-  
sattvaratnaviseso 'yamapurvo jayate katham /  
yatpararthasayo 'nyesam na svarthe 'pyupajayate // bca\_1.25 //

evamatyadbhutamakaritaya durlabhotpadat sattva eva ratnavisesah  
apurvah anupalabdhapurvah / ayamiti yadrsaguno 'tra kathitah /  
jayate katham / kathamityadbhute / kasmad punarevamucyate? aha-  
yatpararthe / yasya mahatmanah pararthasayah anyesam  
sattvanamuktakramena na svarthe 'pyupajayate ityasmad //

atra ca anye 'pi bodhicittotpadakasya guna vaktavyah / yatha  
aryagandavyuhe bhagavata aryamaitreyena sudhanamadhikrtya  
udbhavitah / te ca ativistarena sastrakrta siksasamuccaye

darsitasca, tatraiva avadharayitavya //

punarapi bodhicittanusamsadvarena  
bodhisattvasyaprameyapunyaatvamaha-

jagadanandabijasya jagadduhkhausadhasya ca /  
cittaratnasya yatpunyam tatkatam hi pramiyatam // bca\_1.26 //

sarvasattvanam sarvapramodyakaranasya  
devadisarvasampattinidanabhutatvat / cittaratnasya bodhicittasya yat  
punyam tat katam hi pramiyatam, kena prakarena nama  
samkhyeyatam / ativipulataya pramatumasakyatvat /  
etaduktamaryaviradattapariprcchayam-

bodhicittaddhi yatpunyam tacca rupi bhavedyati /  
akasadhatum sampurya bhuyascottari tadbhavet //

iti //

yadi nama samanyena nirdesah, tathapi prasthanacittasyeti  
drastavyam, tasyaiva prakrtatvat / punarapi tasyaiva visesanamaha-  
jagadduhkhausadhasya ceti / sarvapranabhrtam  
kayikacaitasikasarvaduikhanivartanataya  
sarvavyadhiharanamahagadasvabhavatvat / tadanena  
abhyudayanisreyasahetutvam bodhicittasya pratipaditam bhavati / ato  
yuktameva asya asamkhyeyapunyaatvamityuktam bhavati //

katam punaretadyuktamityasankaya pratipadayannaha-

hitasamsanamatreha buddhapuja visisyate /  
kim punah sarvasattvanam sarvasaukhyarthamudyamat // bca\_1.27 //

(bcp 16) sarvajagatparitranaya buddho bhavyamityadhyasayena  
asamsanat prarthanat kevalat pratipativikaladbodhicittadityarthah  
/ yatpunyam bhavati tadbuddhapujamatisete ityagamadbhavatyeva  
punyaskandhaprasavahetuh / iti prathamasya bodhicittasya mahatmyamuktam /  
etadapi tatraivoktam-

gangavalikasamkhyani buddhaksetrani yo narah /  
dadyatsadratnapurnani lokanathebhya eva hi //

yascaikah prañjalirbhutva cittam bodhaya namayet /  
iyam visisyate puja yasyanto 'pi na vidyate //

iti //

kim punah sarvaduikhitajanam sarvaduikhamapaniya  
sarvasukhasampannan karisyamityudyogakaranadatisayavat punyam na  
bhavati //

nanu hitahitapriptipariharayoh svayameva sattva vicaksanah / tat  
kurodyamasyopayoga iti vrttatritayena pariharannaha-

dukhamevabhidhavanti dukhanihsaranasaya /

sukhecchayaiva sammohat svasukham ghnanti satruvat // bca\_1.28 //

yastesam suharankanam piditanamanekasah /  
trptim sarvasukhah kuryatsarvah pidascchinatti ca // bca\_1.29  
//

nasayatyapi sammoham sadhustena samah kutah /  
kuto va tadsam mitram punyam va tadsam kutah //  
bca\_1.30 //

dukhannihsaranabhiprayah pranatipatadibhirakusalah  
karmabhih ksudhadidukhapratikaramicchantah / dukhameva  
narakadiprapatavedanasvabhavam / abhidhavantitadabhimukhah pravartante  
/ dukhameva pravisantityarthah / salabha iva dipasikhamiti / ata  
eva sukhecchayaiva sukhabhilasenaiva svasukham ghnanti satruvat /  
atmasukhaghataya kathamatmanaiva satravo bhavantiti cet, sammohad  
viparyasavasat hitahitapraptipariharayoh pariñānabhavat //

ato yah punyatma akaranavatsalah tesam viparyastanam  
suharankanam sukhabhilasukanam sarvaso 'labdhasukhanam  
piditanam dukhitanam / anekasa iti anekairdukkhasatairbahudha  
badhitanam trptimapyayanam sarvasukhah kuryat  
kayikacaitasikah / yadi va / anekasah anekaprakaram trptim  
sarvasukhah kuryat iti yojaniyam / na sukhatrptimatram janayati,  
kim tarhi sarvah pidah samasta dukkha vedanascchinatti ca  
samayati ca //

na kevalam dukkhaprasantim sukhatrptim ca karoti, nasayatyapi  
sammoham, pariñānamapi nivartayati /

apathamidamesa pantha bhayamata ita eta gata masadam /

iti heyopadeyamargaprakasanat / yascaivam paravyasananivartanaparatanno  
hitasukhavidhanatatparasca (bcp 17) sarvabhutanam / sadhustena samah  
kutah, tena mahatmana tulyah sadhuh kutah? naiva kutascidvidyate  
akaranaparamavatsalasvabhavatvat / kuto va tadsam mitram,  
hitasukhopasamharapranamanasam paramavisvasasthanam  
tadsam tatsamam mitram, suhrt kutah? naiva sambhavati /  
punyam va tadsam kutah? evam viharato bodhisattvasya yat  
punyamupajayate, tadapi na kenacitpunyena samanam //

krte yah pratikurvita so 'pi tavatprasasyate /  
avyaparitasadhustu bodhisattvah kimucyatam // bca\_1.31 //

purvam bhayasamkatavyasanesu upakrtamanena ityupakrte sati  
pratyupakaram karoti yah, so 'pi tavat prasasyate lokena stuyate  
sadhurayamiti / yah punaravyaparitasadhuh  
anabhyarthitakalyanopaneta bodhisattvah, kimucyatam  
kimaparamabhidhiyatam? tasya prasamsa kartumasakyetyarthah //

drstavyavaharamapeksyapi bodhisattvasya  
punyamahatmyamudbhavayannaha-

katipayajanasatradayakah kusalakrdityabhipujyate janaih /  
ksanamasanakamatradanatah saparibhavam divasardhayapanat //  
bca\_1.32 //

parimitasattvanamaharapanamatradanasamadanamadisan punyakarma  
ayamiti pujuryate satkriyate janaih satkarmaratairlokaih / tadapi danam  
ksanam, na sakalamahah, tadardham va, api tu muhurtamekam /  
asanakamatradanata iti / kutsitamasanamasanakam, apranitam bhojanam,  
tadeva kevalam tanmatram, tathavidhavyañjanarahitam / tasya danatah  
parityagatah / katham? saparibhavam / kriyavisesanametat /  
satiraskaram namaskarapurahsaram / hathatsatragaram pravisatah  
khatacapetadina prahrtyeti yavat / punah kimbhutah?  
divasardhayapanat praharadvayopastambhanat / madhyanhe bhuktva sayam  
punaraharanvesanat //

bodhisattvasya punaretadviparitam danamiti pratipadayannaha-

kimu niravadhisattvasamkhyaya niravadhikalamanuprayacchatah /  
gaganajanapariksaysayam sakalamanorathasamprapuranam // bca\_1.33  
//

na vidyate avadhiriyatta / iyadbhayaḥ satahasralaksakotisamkhyebhyo  
dasyami, tatah param neti na sattvanam gananya dadati, kim tu  
niravadhisattvasamkhyaya / napi niyatakalam, (bcp 18) api tu  
niravadhikalam / kalpasatasahasralaksakotisatam yavaddasyami,  
tatah param neti savadhikam na dadati / gaganeti / gaganamiva janah  
gaganajanah / yatha akasamaparyantam tatha jano 'pityarthah / yadi  
va / gaganam ca janasca te gaganajanah / tesam pariksayah  
paryavadanam / yavadakasadhaturyavacca sattva na parinirvrtah  
tavadvadhikam / yadvaksyati-

akasasya sthityavadyavacca jagatah sthitiḥ / tavanmama  
sthitirbhuyat iti / [bodhi. 10.55]

tasmadaksayam, na vidyate ksayah paryanto 'syeti krtva /  
ayamabhiprayah- gaganajanapariksayavadhi yaddanam tadvastuto  
'ksayameva, tesam pariksayabhavat / napi pratiniyatam vastu, api  
tu sakalamanorathasamprapuranam / yadyasyabhimatam tat  
sarvamanavadyamabhiprayalhadanakaram  
paramapremagauravasatkarapriyavacanapurahsaram pramuditamanasa  
anuprayacchato bodhisattvasya kim punah puja na yujyate? tasya sutaram  
yujyate iti yojyam / yaduktam narayanapariprcchayam-

na tadvastu upadatavyam yasmin vastuni nasya tyagacittamutpadyate / na  
tyagabuddhiḥ krameta / yavat ayam mamatmabhavaḥ sarvasattvebhya  
utsrstah parityaktah, prageva bahyani vastuni / yasya yasya  
sattvasya yena yena yadyat karyam bhavisyati, tasmai tasmai  
tattaddasyami / tatsamvidyamanam hastam hastarthikebhyo dasyami,  
yavat sirah sirorthikebhyah parityaksyami, kah punarvado  
bahyesu vastusu / yaduta

dhanadhanyajataruparajataratnabharanahayarathagajavahanagramanagaranigam  
ajanapadarajyarastrarajadhanipattanadasidasakarmakarapauruseyaput  
raduhitrparivaresu / iti vistarah //

evam ca gunaratnasamuccayasthane parahitasukhavidhanaikaparamamahavrate  
bodhisattve svatmahitakamaih svacittam raksitavyam prayatnatah  
ityupadarsayannaha-

iti satrapatau jinasya putre kalusam sve hrdaye karoti yasca /  
kalusodayasamkhyaya sa kalpan narakesvavasatiti natha aha //  
bca\_1.34 //

ityevamuktakramena satrapatau sarvada sukhadanapatau jinasya putre  
sugatasya sute / bodhisattve ityarthah / kalusam papacittam sve  
hrdaye atmacittasamtane karoti utpadayati duratma yah, sa  
narakesvavasati iti natho buddho bhagavanaha brute /  
upanvadhyaivasah iti karmatve prapte adhikaranavivaksa / kiyad  
yavat kalusodayasamkhyaya kalpan / yavatah  
ksanamstatsamtane kalusacittamutpadyate, tavatah kalpan  
kalusacittaksanasamkhyan narakesu tisthatiti bhavah /  
yaduktam prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre-

(bcp 19) yavanti mañjusrirbodhisattvo bodhisattvasyantike  
pratighacittanyutpadayati avamanyanacittani va, tavatah kalpamstena  
samnahah samnaddhavyah- vastavyam maya mahanarakesu iti //

nanu tathagatasya dustacittena rudhiramutpadayato navicau  
cittotpadanaksanasamkhyaya kalpan avasthitirukta / na tathagatat  
kascidadhikatarah sambhavati trailokye / tat kathamidamatidurghatam  
niyate? satyam / na khalu yathabhutamasmin naye vastutattvavyavastha /  
sarvasya pravacanasya neyanitarthataya vyavasthapanat / na hi kascit  
tathagate sadevako 'pi loko dustacittamutpadayitum ksamate /  
analpakalpasamkhyaya abhyasena sarvasattvesu maitracittasya  
satmibhavat, nasya kaye sastram kramatiti  
maitracittasyanusamsakathanat / na ca karmaplutiriha vastuto darsita /  
karmavaranasya buddhanam prahinatvat /  
tasmadvaineyajanabhisamdhina tadupadarsitam na paramarthatah /  
bodhisattvapakare tu buddhatvameva samulopaghatamupahatam bhavet / tatha  
ca sadevakasya lokasya arthah upahato bhavet / yathagamamidamuktam /  
paramarthamiha bhagavaneva janati / idamuktam ca  
sraddhabaladhanavataramudrasutre-

yah kascinmañjusrih kulaputro va kuladuhita va  
ganganadivalukasaman stupan vinipatayeddahedva, yascanyah  
kulaputro va kuladuhita va mahayanadhimuktasya bodhisattvasya  
mahasattvasya vyapadakhilakrodhacittamutpadya akrosayet paribhasayet,  
ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram papam pravisati / tat kasmaddhetoh?  
bodhisattvanirjata hi buddha bhagavantah, buddhanirjatasca stupah  
sarvasukhopadhanani ca sarvadevanikayasca / bodhisattvamasatkrtya  
sarvabuddha asatkrtva bhavanti / bodhisattvam satkrtya sarvabuddhah

satkṛta bhavanti / ityadi //

yasya punastatra prasannam cittamutpadyate, tasya kiyat  
punyaphalamupajayate, ityaha-

atha yasya manah prasadameti prasavettasya tato 'dhikam phalam /  
mahata hi balena papakam jinaputresu subham tvayatnatah // bca\_1.35  
//

yasya punah punyatmano manah prasadamupayati bodhisattve,  
prasavettasya tato 'dhikam phalam, tasya prasannacittasya prasavedupajayeta  
tato 'dhikam phalam tasmatpurvakapapaphalad bahutaram  
punyakarmaphalam vipakavisesat prasavedutpadyeta / yadi va /  
tatsamadhihikavipakaphaladhayakam karmaiva phalamucyate /  
adhikataraphalajanakam karma upajayate iti yavat / uktam ca  
niyataniyatavataramudrasutre-

sacenañjusriḥ dasa sarvalokadhatusu sarvasattva  
utpatitakṣa bhavyeḥ parikalpamupadaya / (bcp 20) atha kascideva  
kulaputro va kuladhura va tesam sarvasattvanam  
maitracittastanyaksini janayet parikalpamupadaya / yo 'nyo va  
mañjusriḥ kulaputro va kuladhura va mahayanadharmikam  
bodhisattvam prasannacittah pasyet, ayam tato 'samkhyeyataram  
punyam prasavati / iti //

tasmadasmīn mahati punyaksetre subhacittameva karaniyamatmajñaiḥ  
//

api ca / ito 'pi subhacittameva kartumucitam / yasmanmahata balena  
paramakṛcchrena papakam papameva papakam kutsitatvadva  
duskṛtam karma bodhisattvesu kriyate, tesam  
sakalakavyavanyanahpracarasya prasadajanakatvat /  
bodhicittaprabhavacca na bodhisattvesu kasyacidapakaracittamutpadyate /  
etaduktamaryamañjusrivimokṣe-

tadyatha kulaputra cintamaniratnarajamukutavabaddhanam  
mahanagarajñam nasti paropakramabhayaḥ, evameva  
bodhicittamahakarunacintamaniratnarajamukutavabaddhanam  
bodhisattvanam nasti durgatyapayaparopakramabhayaḥ / iti //

ataḥ kimarthamanarthoparjanam katukaphalam tesu prayatnataḥ  
parabhyate? ata eva subham tvayatnataḥ, samgrahavastvadibhiḥ  
sarvasattvahitasukhakarmitvat parisuddhakarmakaritaya, kvacidapi  
skhalitabhavacca / aprayatnata eva priti prasada pramodyamupajayate tesu  
/ atah kusalam punarayatnata eva prasuyate //

sampratamutpaditabodhicittesu atisayavata atmana  
manahprasadamaviskurvan sastrakarastan namasyannaha-

tesam sarirani namaskaromi yatroditam tadvaracittaratnam /  
yatrapakaro 'pi sukhānubandhi sukhakaramstan saranam prayami //  
bca\_1.36 //

tesam purusakuñjaranam sarirani atmabhavan namaskaromi  
pranipatya vande / yatra yesu (yesam?) samtanesu uditamutpannam  
taduktanusamsam varacittaratnam / cittameva ratnam  
cintamanisadrsam / varam srestham  
sarvadaridyaduhkhapaharivat / tacca tadvaracittaratnam ceti vigrahah  
/ taditi bhinnam va / iyam ca adhikagunadharasya satkrtih /  
aparamapi tadvisesanamaha- yatrapakaro 'piti / yesu  
paramakalyanahrdayesu bodhisattvesu apakaro 'pi parabhavo 'pi  
krtah tatkartuh sukhanubandhi paramparaya sukhamavahatiti /  
ayamabhiprayah- tatrakarah kartumasakyah / sambhave va  
kathamcit tadapakameva nimittam krtva pravrttanam  
dustabhiprayanam punah kenacinnimittena tatprasadasamutpadanat  
/ tatra apakaro nirvane sukhamanubandhati / tadyatha maitribalajatake  
[jatakamala-8] pañcakanadhikrtyoktam / bodhisattvapranidhanadva  
apakaro 'pi sukhanubandhityucyate / yadvaksyati-

(bcp 21) abhyakhyasyanti mam ye ca ye canye 'pyapakarinah /  
utprasakastathanye 'pi sarve syurbodhibhaginah //  
iti // [bodhi. 3.16]

athava / yatrapakaro 'pi yesamapakaro 'pi mahakarunadhyasayat  
pripapatrena krta iva duhkaheturapi sukhameva janayati, yatha  
ksantiparicchede kathayisyamah / evam sarvatha sukhaheturvat  
sukharthinam ratnakara iva ratnarthinamasryaniya bodhisattva  
ityupadarsayati / sukhakaramstan saranam prayami / sukhasya  
akaraha sarvasukhaikaprabhavatvat / tan uktakramena apakare 'pi  
sukhahetur / saranam prayami / te mama tranam bhavantu iti  
bhavah //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
bodhicittanusamsavivaranam nama prathamah paricchedah //

2. papadesana nama dvitiyah paricchedah /

sampratamevam ksanampatsamagamam durlabhamadhigamya  
viditabodhicittanusamsah bodhicittagrahanartham  
buddhabodhisattvanamukhikrtya  
vandanapujanasaranagamanapapadesanapunyanumodanabuddhadhyesanay  
acanabodhiparinamanam ca kurvannaha-

taccittaratnagrahanaya samyak pujam karomyesa tathagatanam /  
saddharmaratnasya ca nirmalasya buddhatmajanam ca gunodadhinam //  
bca\_2.1 //

tasya samanantarapratipaditanusamsasya cittaratnasya grahanaya  
svikaraya / tadutpadayitumityarthah / tathagatanam buddhanam  
bhagavatam pujam karomi / eso 'hamiti bodhicittagrahako  
'yamatmanam nidarsayati / ayam buddharatnasya nirdesah /  
saddharmaratnasya ceti agamadhigamalaksanasya / nirmalasyeti  
trikalyanataya trikotisuddhasya prakrtiprabhasvarasya ca / sarvada  
sarvamalanamasthanatvat, klesanamagantukatvat,

samastamalapaharanapatutvacca / ayam ca dharmaratnasya nirdesah /  
tadatmajanam ca buddhasutanam / gunodadhinam  
gunaratnasamudranam aryavalokitamañjughosaprabhrtinam / ayam  
tu samgharatnasya nirdesah / ityadau ratnatrayapujavidhih / pujam  
karomiti sarvatra sambandhaniyam / samyagiti pujaya eva visesanam /  
samyagaviparitam yatha bhavati / tivracittaprasadena va grahanasya va  
visesanam / samyaggrahanaya atisayaprasannacittena na  
paranurodhadina / yatha grhitam na punarbhrasyati iti //

pujameva kathayannaha-

yavanti puspani phalani caiva bhaisajyajatani ca yani santi /  
ratnani yavanti ca santi loke jalani ca svacchamanoramani // bca\_2.2 //

yat parimanamesamiti yavanti niravasesani / puspani phalani  
caiva / akasadhatuprasaravadhini sarvanyapimani aparigrahani /  
adaya buddhaya munipumgavebhyo niryatayamyesa saputrakebhyah iti  
sarvatra purvesu yojaniyam / bhaisajyajatani ausadhaprakarah /  
svacchamanoramani ratnanamapi visesanam //

mahidhara ratnamayastathanye vanapradesasca vivekaramyah /  
latah sapsupabharanojjvalasca drumasca ye satphalanamrasakhah  
// bca\_2.3 //

(bcp 23) devadilokesu ca gandhadhupah kalpadruma ratnamayasca  
vrksah / saramsi cambhoruhabhusanani  
hamsasvanatyantamanoharani // bca\_2.4 //

mahidharah parvatah / ratnamaya ratnasvabhavah / vivekaramya iti  
vivekoparamya manoharah / vivekanukula iti yavat /  
supuspabharanojjvalasceti sobhanapuspanyevabharanani  
mandanani tairujjala atibhrajisnavah / satphalanamrasakha iti  
santi ca sobhanani varnagandharasasampannani tani phalani ceti  
tairnamra avanata bhumilagna iva sakha yesam te kalpadrumah  
kalpavrksah / ambhoruhabhusanani padmanyeva bhusanani  
yesam tani tatha / hamsasvanatyantamanoharani hamsanam  
svanai rutairatyantamanoharani ramaniyani tani tatha //

akrstajatani ca sasyajatanyanyani va pujoyavibhusanani /  
akasadhatuprasaravadhini sarvanyapimanyaparigrahani // bca\_2.5 //

akrstanyeva halavilekhanamantarenaiva jatani pradurbhutani /  
sasyajatani vrihivisesah / anyani va pujoyavibhusanani  
pujyanamaradhyanam vibhusanani sobhakarani / anyani  
aparani akasadhatuprasaravadhini akasadhatoh prasaro  
'vakasah vistaro va, tavadavadhini tatparyantani / sarvanyapimani  
uktani uktasadsani aparigrahani amamani na kenacit  
svikrtanityarthah //

adaya buddhya munipumgavebhyo niryatayamyesa saputrakebhyah /  
grhnantu tanme varadaksiniya mahakrpa mamanukampamanah //

bca\_2.6 //

adaya buddhaya grhitva manovijñanena / munipumgavebhyo  
munivrsabhebhya niryatayami prayacchami / saputrakebhyah  
sabodhisattvaganebhyah / grhnantu tanme svikurvantu tadetat sarvam  
mama pujopaharavastu / varadaksiniya anuttaradaksinapatrani  
buddhabodhisattvah / mahakrpah  
sarvasattvahitasukhavidhanaikamanasah / mam  
dinaduhkhitasattvamanukampamanah karunayamanah /  
mamanugrahayeti yavat //

syadetat- kim punarevam manomayapujamatram vidhiyate yavata  
tattadvastu manoharam saksadeva kasmannopaniyate ityasankayaha-

(bcp 24) apunyavanasmi mahadaridrah pujarthamanyanmama nasti kimcit  
/ ato mamarthaya pararthacitta grhnantu natha idamatmasaktya //  
bca\_2.7 //

akrtapunyo 'smi, ata eva mahadaridrah / punye  
sarvopakaranasampattibhirbhavati / tadabhavat  
pujarthamanyadupakaranam mama nasti kimcit / ato mamarthaya mama  
punyakamataya bhagavantasca pararthacittah  
parahitasukhabhilasino mahakarunikatvat / ato grhnantu natha  
idamuktam pujopakaranam maya niryatitam / atmasaktyeti  
svasamarthyena //

ayam punaratmabhavo mamayatto 'sti / tam niryatayamityaha-

dadami catmanamaham jinebhyah sarvena sarvam ca tadatmajebhyah /  
parigraham me kurutagrasattva yusmasu dasatvamupaimi bhaktya //  
bca\_2.8 //

atmanam ca prayacchami jinebhyah / sarvena sarvam ca  
sarvaprakarena / atmasvikaram parityajya tadatmajebhyo 'pi / mam  
pratigrhnita naravrsabhah / yusmasu dasatvam dasabhavam  
svikaromi / na jivikadilobhat, api tu bhaktya paramagauravena /  
sraddhavelena cetasetyarthah //

nanu kah punaratra guno 'stityaha-

parigrahenasmi bhavatkrtena nirbhirbhava sattvahitam karomi /  
purvam ca papam samatikramami nanyacca papam prakaromi bhuyah //  
bca\_2.9 //

bhavatkrtena yusmadiyahena mahadasrayena vigatabhayah samsare  
lokanam hitamartham sampadayami / mahadasraye 'pi  
nakusalakarmavrtasya svahitakarane 'pi samarthyamastityaha- purvam  
cetyadi / purvamaparijñanat krtamakusalakarma samatikramami,  
vidusanasamudacaradibhirmirharami / samatikramatityukte  
samatikramamityuktam sabdavyavaharesvanadarat,  
arthapratisaranatadhatupradhanatvacca / aparam ca papam na punah  
karomi / ayatyam punarakaranasamvaram vidadhe //

iti sarvamatmaniryatanaprabhrtipujopaharam niryatya  
punarvisesena pujam vidhatumaha-

ratnojvalastambhamaanoramesu muktamayodbhasivitanakesu /  
svacchojjvalasphatikakuttimesu sugandhisu snanagrhesu tesu //  
bca\_2.10 //

(bcp 25) ratnairindraniladibhirujjvalah prabhasvara ye stambhah  
tairmanoharah kamaniyah / tesu snanagrhesu snanam karomiti  
yojyam / punah kimbhutesu? muktamaya mauktikaracanakhacita  
udbhasinah udbhasvarah vitana iva vitanakah yesu te tatha,  
tesu / svacchah sunirmalah , ujjvala diptimantah, sphatikasyeme  
sphatikah, kuttimah bhumiracनाविसेसा yesu, tesu /  
sugandhisu krsnagurucandanadidhupitavasitesu / snanaya  
grhah tesu //

manojñagandhodakapuspapurnaih kumbhairmaharatnamathairanekaih /  
snanam karomyesa tathagatanam tadatmajanam ca sagitivadyam //  
bca\_2.11 //

udakam ca puspani ca manojñagandhani ca tani / taih purnah  
kumbha ghatah, taih / maharatnamayaih mahanti vaidurya(di)ni ca  
ratnani ca tani, tatsvabhavaih / anakaih satasahasrakotibhih /  
sagitavadyam saha manoharagitanrttamurajadivadyaih //

pradhupitairdhautamalairatulyairvastraisca tesam tanumunmrsami /  
tatah suraktani sudhupitani dadami tebhyo varacivarani // bca\_2.12 //

pradhupitairguruprabhrtidhupaih / dhautamalah  
praksalitakalmasaih / nirmalairityarthah / atulyairapratismaih /  
vastrairdukulaih / tesam tathagatanam tadatmajanam ca /  
tanum sariram / unmrsami sammarjayami /  
tatastasmadunmarsananantaram / suraktani sobhanaragaih susthu  
va raktani / sobhanadhupena dhupitani / dadami tebhyo jinebhyah /  
varacivarani anuttaranyacchadanani //

divyairmrduslaksnavicitrasobhairvastrairalamkaravaraisca taistaih  
/  
samantabhadrajitamañjughosalokesvaradinapi mandayami // bca\_2.13 //

divyairdivibhavairdevarhah / mrduni ca sukumarasparsani,  
slaksnani ca suksmani / vicitra nanavarnakrta sobha  
yesam tairvastraih / alamkaravaraisca vibhusanapradhanaih /  
taistairiti mukutakatakakeyurahanupuradibhih /  
samantabhadrajitamañjughosalokesvaradinapi bodhisattvan mandayami  
alamkaromi //

sarvatrisahasravisarigandhairgandhottamaistananulepayami /  
suttaptasunmrstasudhautahemaprabhojjvalan sarvamunindrakayan //  
bca\_2.14 //

(bcp 26) sahasram caturdvipikanam tatha candrasuryamerunam

pratyekam kamadevanam brahmalokanam ca / sahasrasculiko matah /  
sa eva sahasragunite dvisahasra / tatsahasram trisahasrah /  
satakotih caturdvipikanamityarthah / evam sarvasu diksu  
lokadhaturananto 'paryantasca / sarvatrisahastrani / visartum silam  
yesam te tatha / tathavidha gandhah parimala yesam te tatha /  
tairgandhottamairyaksakardamaharicandanadibhih / tan  
munindrakayananulepayami samalabhe / kimbhutan? suttaptam  
putapakadina parisodhitantarmalam / sunmrstam  
rosanadimanisamarjitam / sudhautam  
ksaramlalavanadipraksalitabahirmalam / tathabhutam ca taddhema  
ceti / tasya prabha, dyutirityarthah / tadvadujjvalan dyutimatah / etacca  
yathalokaprasiddhitah kathitam / na tu tathagatakayasobhaya laukikam  
kimcidupamanamasti //

sampratam malyapujamupaksipati-  
mandaravendivaramallikadyaih sarvaih sugandhah kusumairmanojñaih  
/  
abhyarcayabhyarcyataman munindran stragbhisca samsthanamanoramabhih  
// bca\_2.15 //

mandaravam devesu puspavisesah / indivaramutpalam / mallika  
varsiki / etatpramukhah sarvaih sobhanagandhah  
puspairmanoharibhih pujiyataman munindran pujayami / stragbhisca  
malabhisca grathanaracanavisesakamaniyah /

dhupapujamaha-

sphitasphuradgandhamanoramaisca tan dhupameghairupadhupayami /  
sphita mamsalah / sphurantasca digantavyapinah  
bahulagandhodgarino va / tadsa gandha yesam dhupameghanam  
te tatha, taih / dhupa megha iva ambaratalavalambibimbah / upamitam  
vyaghradibhih iti samasah / dhupanam va meghah, taih,  
meghavadudgacchadbhiritiyarthah / taniti munindran upadhupayami //

naivedyapujamaha-

bhojyaisca khadyairvidhaisca peyaistebhyo nivedyam ca nivedayami //  
bca\_2.16 //  
bhojyam yanmukhamapurya bhujyate / khadyam yat kavalasah / chedyam  
dhrtapuradi / peyam yat piyate eva panakadi /  
ebhirvidhairanaprakropasamskrtaih / tebhyo munindrebhyo  
nivedyam ca nivedayami //

dipapujamaha-

ratnapradipamsca nivedayami suvarnapadmesu nivistapanktin /  
(bcp 27) gandhopaliptesu ca kuttimesu kirami puspaprakaran  
manojñan // bca\_2.17 //

ratnamayah pradipah tan / nivista panktirmala yesam te  
tatha / kveti? suvarnapadmesu / sapeksatve 'pi gamakatvat samasah /

gandhopaliptesu candanakunkumadigandhaisarcitesu //

pralambamuktamaniharasobhanabhasvaran dinmukhamandanamstan /  
vimanameghan stutigitaramyam maitrimayebhyo 'pi nivedayami // bca\_2.18 //

pralambairmuktamaniharaih sobha yesam tan vimanameghan  
vimanasamuhan alokakarinah sarvadikusobhakaran //

suvarnadandaih kamaniyarupaih samsaktamuktani samucchritani /  
pradharayamyesa mahamuninam ratnatapatranyatisobhanani //  
bca\_2.19 //

kanakamayadandaih kantimatsamsthanaiah / muktakhacitani  
ratnamayani chatrani / samucchritaniti uddanditani //

idanim pujopaharamupasamharannaha-

atah param pratisthantam pujamegha manoramah /  
turyasamgitimeghasca sarvasattvapraharsanah // bca\_2.20 //

itah prabhrti ete pujamegha maya niryatitah, anye va  
devadibhirupanitah kalpam va kalpavasesam va pratisthantam  
prakarsavrttisthita bhavantu / turyasamgitimeghasca turyani  
murajadivadyani / samgitayah sametya gitayah /  
samudayagitanityarthah / athava / samgitakani nuttagitavaditani  
samuditanyucyante / tesam meghah anekasamudayah / te ca  
sarvasattvapraharsanah sarvasattvanam pramodakarinah, na  
punarasakyasravanah / pratisthantamiti sambandhah //

samanyenabhisamksipya saddharmadisu pujamaha-

sarvasaddharmaratnesu caityesu pratimasu ca /  
pusparatnadivarsasca pravartantam nirantaram // bca\_2.21 //

dvadasangapravacanatmakesu sarvasaddharmaratnesu / ratnamiva ratnam  
vastutatvalokakaritvat, paramanirvrtihetutvacca / stupesu  
bhagavaccaityesu / pratimasu ceti buddhabodhisattvavigrahapratikrtisu /  
puspavrstayo ratnavrstayasca /  
adisabdaccandanacurnavastradivarsah / nirantaramiti  
asamsaramanavacchinnam //

(bcp 28) anuttarapujamatidisannaha-

mañjughosaprabhrtayah pujayanti yatha jinan /  
tatha tathagatannathan saputran pujayamyaham // bca\_2.22 //

mañjughosasamantabhadrajitalokanathapramukha dasabhumisvara  
bodhisattvah yatha yena adhyasayena tathagatan pujayanti, tatha tena  
adhimoksena ahamapi tathagatan saha putraih bodhisattvaganaiah  
pujayami //

stutipujamaha-

svarangasagaraih stotraih staumi caham gunodadhin /

stutisamgitimeghasca sambhavantvesvananyatha // bca\_2.23 //

svarah sapta gandharadayah / tesamangani prabhedah  
kamodadayah / tesam sagaravadatibahulyat sagarah, taih  
stotrah / stutaya eva samgitayah, stutinam va samgitayah  
samudayah / tasam meghah sambhavantu upatisthantam / esu  
buddhabodhisattvesu / ananyatha aviparita yatha  
mayopakalpitastathavetyarthah //

buddhadharmasamgharatnesu pranamapujamaha-

sarvaksetranusamkhyaisca pranamaih pranamamyaham /  
sarvatryadhvagan buddhan sahadharmaganottaman // bca\_2.24 //

yavanti dasasu diksu buddhaksetrani, tesu yavanto 'navah,  
tatsamkhyaih pranamaih / sarvatryadhvaganiti  
atitapratyutpannanagan tathagan / kimbhutan?  
sahadharmaganottaman gananamuttamo 'grabhuto bodhisattvaganah /  
dharmaasca ganottamasca tabhyam saha //

tathagatastupesu pranamamaha-

sarvacaityani vande 'ham bodhisattvasrayamstatha /  
namah karomyupadhyayanabhivandyan yatimstatha // bca\_2.25 //

urdhvatiyagadhastanasu disasu vidisasu ca / sasarirasariresu  
stupesu pranamamyahamityarthah / bodhisattvasrayanapiti  
jatakavadanajanmadisthanani / abhivandyaniti vrddhan vandannarhan /  
tadanena pujavandanavidhiruktah //

ayam ca pujaavidhistrisamayaraje kathitah / yathoktam- sthalaja  
ratnaparvatah / jalaja ratnaparvatah / sthalajajalajani ratnani  
dasadigavasthitani / amamanyaparigrahani / deyanityuktam / anaya ca  
disa sarvabhaisajyani sarvarasayanani sarvasalilani / anavadyani  
amandalani (?) sarvakañcanamandalani / vivrttesu va  
lokadhatusu paramarasasparsasampanna bhuparpataka amrtalata /  
akrstoptah salayah / sarvottarakurudvipesu ca parisuddhesu  
ca lokadhatusu ye ramaniyah paribhogah /

yatha aryaratnameghe caha-

sa yanmani sutrantesu udarani pujopasthanani srnoti,  
tanyasayatastivrenadhyasayena (bcp 29) buddhabodhisattvebhyah  
parinamayati / tatha sa vividhani pujopasthananyanuvicintayati iti //

sampratam ratnatrayasaranagamanapurvakam papadesanamaha-

buddham gacchami saranam yavada bodhimandatah /  
dharmam gacchami saranam bodhisattvaganam tatha // bca\_2.26 //

tranartham saranartham / gamanam tadajñaparipalanam / yo hi  
yam saranam gacchati, sa tadajñam natikramatiti bhavah /  
bodhimandata iti / mandasabdo 'yam saravacanam, ghrtamanda

iti yatha / tatha ca sati bodhipradhanam yavat / yavat  
samyaksambodhim nadhigacchami ityarthah //

vijñāpayami sambuddhan sarvadiksu vyavasthitan /  
mahakarunikamscapi bodhisattvan kṛtāñjalih // bca\_2.27 //

vijñāpayamityanena buddhabodhisattvanamagratamatmanam dhyatva  
adhyasayenaitadvaktavyamityupadarsitam / kṛtāñjaliriti  
kayavijñāptirukta / añjalih karadvayena samputam kṛtvetyarthah  
//

anadimati samsare janmanyatraiva va punah /  
yanmaya pasuna papam kṛtam karitameva va // bca\_2.28 //

yaccanumoditam kimcidatmaghataya mohatah /  
tadatyayam desayami pascattapena tapitah // bca\_2.29 //

anadimatiti purvajanmaparamparasū / janmanyatraiveti asminnapi janmani,  
na kevalam purvatra / pasuneti mohabahulatamatmano darsayati /  
trividham karma kayavanmanobhistatra kṛtam / tribhirapi karitamiti /  
vanmanobhyamanumoditamityapi / atmaghatayeti tatpapakarmaphalasya mama  
atmanyeva vipakat / tadatyayamiti tadapattim / desayami prakasayami  
uttanikaromi, na pracchadayami / pascattapeneti akusalakarmano  
narakadau duhkhavipakasravanat //

adhuna yathapradhanamatyayadesanamaha-

ratnatraye 'pakaro yo matapitrsu va maya /  
gurusvanyesu va ksepat kayavagbuddhibhih kṛtah // bca\_2.30 //

ratnatraye iti anuttaragunaksetre / matetyadina upakariksetre /  
tatrapakarasya vistarativrduhkhavipakatvat //

anekadosadustena maya papena nayakah /  
yatkr̥tam darunam papam tatsarvam desayamyaham // bca\_2.31 //

anekadosadusteneti ragadiklesadusitena, na svatantrenetyarthah  
//

\*\*\* [added:] \*\*\*

katham ca nihsaramyasman nityodvego 'smi nayakah /  
ma bhunme mrtyuracirad aksine papasamcaye // bca\_2.32 //

(bcp 30) papakarmani samvegamaha-

katham ca nihsaramyasmat paritrayata satvaram /

katham kena prakarena / asmadasubhat / satvaram sikhram / keyam  
tvāra bhavata ityaha-

ma mamaksinapapasya maranam sikhramesyati // bca\_2.33 //  
yavat papaksayam na karomi, tavanmama mrtyurbhavisyati na / anyatha  
durgati gamanabhayāt //

nanu ca akṛtapapapariksayasya bhavato mrtyoh ko 'vakasa ityaha-

krtakrtaparikso 'yam mrtyurvisrambhaghatakah /  
svasthasvasthairavisvasya akasmikamahasanih // bca\_2.34 //

idam krtamidamakrtam tavaditi na pariksate mrtyuh / visrambho  
visvasah / tena ghatakah / napi nirogo 'ham yuva balavatkayo veti  
visvasaniyam / kutah? akasmikamahasaniriti  
acintitavajrapatasadrsah //

yadyevam papad bhayam, kimartham tarhi tat krtamityaha-

priyapriyanimittena papam krtamanekadha /  
sarvamutsrjya gantavyamiti na jñatamidrsam // bca\_2.35 //

priya atma atmiyasca, apriyastadapakari / priyasya hitasukhamapriyasya  
ca tadviparitamichata krtam papamanekadha  
pranatipadatadadanadibhedenanekaprakaram / nanu  
sarvametanacirena parityajya gantavyam, tat kimiti nirarthakam  
papakamupaciyate ityaha- sarvamityadi / sarvam priyamapriyam va  
utsrjya vihaya gantavyam / etattu na maya mugdhena paribhavitam //

apriya na bhavisyanti priyo me na bhavisyati /  
aham ca na bhavisyami sarvam ca na bhavisyati // bca\_2.36 //

kimidanim parisistamavasthitamityaha-

tattatsmaranatam yati yadyadvastvanubhuyate /  
svapnanubhutavatsarvam gam na punariksate // bca\_2.37 //

yadyadvastviti sukhaheturdukhaheturva / anubhuyate samvedyate / katham  
punarevamityahasvapnanubhutavaditi / yatha svapnavasthayamupalabdham  
vinastam na punariksate, tatra smaranamatrameva avasisyate //

tatha anyadapi sarvam priyadisamgamasthiramasminneva  
janmanityupadarsayannaha-

ihaiiva tisthatastavadgata naike priyapriyah /  
tannimittam tu yatpapam tatsthitam ghoramagratah // bca\_2.38 //

(bcp 31) tisthatah asinasyaiva mama pasyatah / gata anityataya  
grasitah / yadyevam tarhi tadartham krtam papamapi taih saha  
yasyatityaha- tannimittamityadi / tesam priyadinam nimittam  
tadartham yatkrtam papam tatpunaragrata eva sthitam me / tanmaya  
saha yasyatityarthah //

nanvevam pasyannapi katham murcchito 'sityaha-

evamagantuko 'smiti na maya pratyaveksitam /  
mohanunayavidvesaih krtam papamanekadha // bca\_2.39 //

naham kasyacit paritah, na me kascit, ityevam na maya  
pratyaveksitam vicaritam / tena karanena / anunaya asangah atmani  
atmiye ca / vidvesah pratighah / tat pratikulamacarati //

cirataramatidirghayuso bhavatah ka maranasanka? tat kimevam

bibhesityaha-

ratriṁdivamavisramamayuso vardhate vyayah /  
ayasya cagamo nasti na marisyami kim nvaham // bca\_2.40 //

aharnisam / ayuso vardhate vyayah, ayuhsamskarah ksiyante /  
avisramamiti ksanamapi na vyayavicchittirasti / agamanamagamah  
anupravesah / sa ca ayasya upacayasya lesato 'pi na samvidyate  
tadahamevam kim nu na marisyami? api tu ciramapi sthitva jivitam  
maranaparyavasanamiti //

syadetat / yannimittam krtam papam te 'pi na narakadisu  
tatphaladuhkhanubhavakale samvibhagino bhavisyanti / tat kimiti  
katarabhavamavalambase ityatraha / astam tavatparaloke-

iha sayyagatenapi bandhumadhye 'pi tisthata /  
mayaivekena sodhavya marmacchedadivedana // bca\_2.41 //

iha asminneva bhava maranantikadiduhkhabadhayam  
svajanaparijanamadhyagatenapi / marmacchedadivedaneti  
pipasagatrasamtapadiduhkham mayaivaikena sodhavyam / na tatra  
alpiyanapi bhago 'nyasya sambhavati //

kim punarnarakadavitaya-

yamadutairgrhitasya kuto bandhuh kutah suhrt /  
punyamekam tada tranam maya tacca na sevitam // bca\_2.42 //

kaladutairgrhitasya adhisthitasya galapasena baddhasya  
mudgarairakotyamanasya  
atavikantaragahanakantakavisamasilasakalairvityudyanacaranasya  
a asahayasya karmanubhavabhūmim niyamanasya / kuto bandhuh kutah  
suhrt iti na tatra kecit sahayasranam sambhavanti /  
punyamevaikam tada tranam syat / maya tacca na sevitam, tacca  
punyam tranabhutam maya noparjitam //

(bcp 32) punarapi papat samvegamaha-

anityajivitasangadidam bhayamajanata /  
pramattena maya natha bahu papamuparjitam // bca\_2.43 //

asthayini jivite / asangadagrahat / idamagami  
narakadiduhkhabhayamajanata apasyata / pramatteneti  
yauvanarupadhanadhipatyadimadamattena //

kim punarevam samvegabahulo bhavanityaha-

angacchedarthamapyadya niyamano visusyati /  
pipasito dinadrstiranyadeveksate jagat // bca\_2.44 //

atyalpamidam karacaranadicchedanam duhkham narakaduhkhat /  
tathapi tatreyamavastha bhavati / visusyati sarvatmana sosamupayati  
/ pipasitastrsnartah / dinadrstiriti krpanadrstih  
/ anyadeveti viparitam //

narakaduhkhasyatisayamaha-

kim punarbhairavakarairyamadutairadhisthitah /  
mahatrasajvaragrastah purisotsargavestitah // bca\_2.45 //

katarairdrstipataisca trananvesi caturdisam /

bhairavakarairiti bhayamkararupaih / adhisthitah  
atmasatkrta / mahatrasanajvarastena grasto grhitah /  
purisamuccarah, tasyotsargo vinirgamah, tena vestito viliptah /  
katarairiti dinaih / caturdisam trananvesi / kathamityaha-  
ko me mahabhayadasmatsadhustranam bhavisyati // bca\_2.46 //  
sadhurakaranavatsalah / tranam paritrata //

tranasunya diso drstva punah sammohamagatah /  
tadaham kim karisyami tasmin sthane mahabhaye // bca\_2.47 //

evamapi yada kutracidapi tranam na pasyati, tada tranabhavat  
punah sammohamagatah / tada tasmin kale kim karisyami?  
sarvakriyasu asamarthah san / tasmin sthane pratapanadinarakabhuma //

tasmadidanimeva pratikaranusthanam yuktamityaha-

adyaiva saranam yami jagannathan mahabalan /  
jagadraksarthamudyuktan sarvatrasaharan jinan // bca\_2.48 //

jagatam nathan sarvasvasanirvrtisthanabhutan nayakan /  
mahabalaniti sarvatrapratihatamarthyah / jagadraksarthamudyuktaniti  
sarvasattvaparitrantarathamudyuktan / evamapi (bcp 33) trananasritya  
bhayopasamo na syat, tada kim saranagamanenetyatraha-  
sarvatrasaharaniti sarvavyasanapahartrn //

dharmasamghasaranagamanamaha-

taiscapyadhigatam dharmam samsarabhayanasanam /  
saranam yami bhavena bodhisattvaganam tatha // bca\_2.49 //

tairbuddhairbhagavadbhiih / adhigatam saksatkrtam / dharmam  
nirvanamityarthah / samsarabhayanasanam  
sarvaklesapratipaksatvat / bhaveneti paramaprasadena na  
mayasathyena vicikitsaya va / bodhisattvaganamiti samgham / tatheti  
bhavena //

idanim yathapradhanam bodhisattvebhya atmaniryatanam kurvannaha-

samantabhadrayatmanam dadami bhayavihvalah /  
punasca mañjughosaya dadamyatmanamatmana // bca\_2.50 //

samantabhadraya bodhisattvaya / atmanam dadami niryatayami /  
bhayavihvalo narakadibhayavyakulah / punasca mañjughosaya  
mañjunathaya / atmaneti na parapreranaya / svayameva prasannacitta  
ityarthah //

tam cavalokitam natham krpavyakulacarinam /

viraumyartaravam bhitha sa mam raksatu papinam // bca\_2.51 //

aryavalokitesvaram / krpaya vyakulam caritam silamasyeti  
krpavyakulacarinamiti tasyaiva visesanam / viraumi aravam karomi  
/ artaravamiti kriyavisesanam / duhkhadinakatarasvaram / bhitha  
trastah papakarmaphalat / sa bhagavanavalokitah mam raksatu  
papinam krtapapam mam trayatam //

aryamakasagarbham ca ksitigarbham ca bhavatah /  
sarvan mahakrpams capi trananvesi viraumyaham // bca\_2.52 //

aryamakasagarbham ca bodhisattvam / ksitigarbham ca bodhisattvam /  
viraumiti parena sambandhah / sarvan mahakrpams capi, ye 'pi na  
namagrahanenodahrtah, tanapi paramakarunika  
paradukhadukhkinah //

yam drstvaiva ca samtrastah palayante caturdisam /  
yamadutadayo dustastam namasyami vajrinam // bca\_2.53 //

yasya darsanamatreya yamadutadayah / adisabdadanye 'pi  
yaksarakasadayo dusta bhitha santah palayante,  
duramapagacchanti / tam namasyami namaskaromi / vajrinamiti  
vajramasyastiti vajrapanim bodhisattvam / tadanena saranagamanadina  
papaksayarthamasrayabalamupadarsitam / yaduktam caturdharmakasutre-

(bcp 34) tatraśrayabalam

buddhadharmasamghasaranagamanamanutsrstabodhicittata ca / sa  
balavatsamnisrayena na sakyate papenabhibhavitum / iti //

punaranyathatvasamkam nirakartumaha-

atitya yusmadvacanam sampratam bhayadarsanat /  
saranam yami vo bhito bhayam nasayata drutam // bca\_2.54 //

atikramya yusmadajñam / sampratamidanim / bhayadarsanat,  
tadatikrame yusmadanistaphalasambhavadarsanat, vo yusman  
saranam yami bhitha anistaphaladuttrastah /  
tasmadpunaranyathasanka na kartavya / ato bhayam nasavata,  
purvakrtapapad bhayamapanayata / drutam sikhram / mametyadhyaharyam  
//

nanu evamapi kah pratyesyati / tvadvacanadityasankaya punaratrarthe  
drdhatamaha-

itvaravyadhibhito 'pi vaidyavakyam na langhayet /  
kimu vyadhisatairgrastascaturbhiscaturuttaraih // bca\_2.55 //

itvaro gatvaro nasvaro 'cirasthayityarthah / laghurva / sa casau  
vyadhisceti, tasmad bhayena / vaidyavakyam na langhayet  
vaidyopadesam natikramet / ma ayam vyadhirmama vrddhimupagacchet /  
kimu kim punah / vyadhisatairgrasto langhayet /  
caturbhiscaturuttarairiti caturadhikaiscaturbhih satairityarthah /  
satamakalamrtyunam, ekam kalamaranamityekottaram satam

mrtyunam / te ca pratyekam vatapittaslesmakrtah  
tatsamnipatakrtaśceti caturuttarani catvari satani bhavanti / iti  
karanabhedatkaryabhedah, karyabhedacca karanabhedavyavastha //

nanu tathapi kimatra bhayakaranam yannastityaha-

ekenapi yatah sarve jambudvipagata narah /  
nasyanti yesam bhaisajyam sarvadiksu na labhyate // bca\_2.56 //

ekenapi vyadhina kupitena yasmatsarve jambudvipagata narah pranino  
nasyanti mriyante / anyacca / yesam vyadhinam bhaisajyam  
ausadham cikitsartham kvacidapi na prapyate / atra  
kasirajapadmakajatakamupaneyam / tadyathanusruyate- bodhicaryam  
carannayameva bhagavanatite 'dhvani padmo nama kasirajo babhuva / tasmin  
samaye sarve jambudvipaka manusya mahata rogena vikalibhuta mriyante  
ca / tairidamalocitam- ayameva asmakam svami raja paramakarunikah  
pratikaram vidhasyatiti asyaiva atmaduhkham nivedayamah / te ca  
evamavadharya militva, bho maharaja, bhavati svamini paramahitaisini  
samvidyamane 'pi iyasmakamavastha, iti tasmin rajani  
duhkhamaviskrtavantah / sa ca raja karunaparavasahrdayah  
tesam duhkhamasahamanah sikhramamisam rogapidamapanayata  
iti vaidyanajñapayamasa / te 'pi tatheti pratisrutya (bcp 35)  
cikitsasastrani vyavalokya sadyorohitamatsyamamsadanyad  
bhaisajyamalabhamanah tathaiva rajñah pratyuktavantah / iti  
vistarah / idameva jatakam bhavopalaksanam darsitam //

tatra sarvajñavaidyasya sarvasalyapaharinah /  
vakyamullanghayamiti dhin mamatyantamohitam // bca\_2.57 //

kayikamanasikanekasalyoddharinah / atmanam jugupsate / dhin  
mamatyantamohitamiti / evam janannapi yadi tathagatajñaya  
vaimukhyamaseve, tada mama mohasya paryanto nasti / kutsaniyo  
'smityarthah //

kim punarevamityaha-

atyapramattastisthami prapatesvitaesvapi /  
kimu yojanasahasre prapate dirghakalike // bca\_2.58 //

parvatadiprapatesu alpataresu yatrasthibhangamatram  
maranamatram va duhkham syat / kimu yojanasahasra iti /  
yojanasahasram parimanamasya ityan / anekayojanasahasraparimane  
avicyadikaprapate ityarthah / dirghakalika iti /  
yatrantarakalpadibhirayusah ksayah //

sadyo maranamadrstvaiva kimakande katarataya sukhasikam  
jahasityaha-

adyaiva maranam naiti na yukta me sukhasika /  
avasyameti sa vela na bhavisyamyaham yada // bca\_2.59 //

avasyamiti niscitametat //

tathapi bhayamayuktamityaha-

abhayam kena me dattam nihsarisyasi va katham /  
avasyam na bhavisiyasi kasmanme susthitam manah // bca\_2.60 //

abhayam ma bhairiti kena satpurusena mama dattam yena nirbhayo  
viharisiyami bhavah / yadi va nihsaranopayo 'pi yadi bhavet,  
tathapi bhayamayuktam / tadapi nasti / nihsarisyasi va katham tato  
duhkhat / avasyam na bhavisiyami / sarvajivitam  
maranaparyavasnamityuktam bhagavata //

itthamapi na yukta me sukhasiketyaha-  
purvanubhutanastebhyah kim me saramavasthitam /  
yesu me 'bhinivistena gurunam langhitam vacah // bca\_2.61 //

abhinivisteneti asaktena / gurunamiti  
buddhabodhisattvakalyanamitranam //

tasmadidamaharnisam mama manasi kartumucitamityaha-

jivalokamimam tyaktva bandhun paricitamstatha /  
ekaki kvapi yasyami kim me sarvaih priyapriyaih // bca\_2.62 //

(bcp 36) jivalokam sattvalokam, imam manusyadiahagatalaksanam  
/ ekakityasahayah / kvapityaniscitasthanam //

iyameva tu me cinta yukta ratrimdivam tada /  
asubhanniyatam dukkham nihsareyam tatah katham // bca\_2.63 //

asubhaditi akusalat karmanah / tata ityasubhat //

sampratam krtakarmaphalasambandhaniscayo mahatabhinivesena  
punaratyayadesanamarabhata ityaha-

maya balena mudhena yatkimcitpapamacitam /  
prakrtya yacca savadyam prajñaptiyavyameva ca // bca\_2.64 //

tatsarvam desayamesa nathanamagratah sthitah /  
krtañjalirdukkhabhitah pranipatya punah punah // bca\_2.65 //

atyayamatyayatvena pratigrhnantu nayakah /

baleneti ajanata / mudheneti mohandhena / yatkimciditi kayena vaca  
manasa va / prakrtisavadyam pranatipadatidasakusalasvabhavam /  
prajñaptisavadyam yad bhagavata grhitasamvaranameva  
prajñaptamakalabhojanadirupam / desayamiti vagvijñaptimutthapayati /  
krtañjaliriti kayavijñaptih / pranipatya punahpunariti  
atisayavaccittasamvegampadarsayati / ati yatatanena narakadisu iti  
atyayah, asubham karma / tamatyayatvena dosatvena pratigrhnantu  
janantu pasyanttu vidantu vyaktikrtam maya / anavaranacittena,  
pracchadana atra mamastiti bhavah //

punah skhalitasankamapakartum punarakaranasamvaram kurvannaha-  
na bhadrakamityadi /

na bhadrakamidam natha na kartavyam punarmaya // bca\_2.66 //  
yadaryakantam vijñaprasastam na bhavati tadabhadrakam garhitam  
anaryam karmetyucyate / tadadyaprabhrti janata pasyata  
buddhipurvakam samcintya punarmaya na kartavyam / ayatyam  
punarakaranasamvaramapatsye ityarthah / etacca  
triskandhapravartanaprastave [bodhe, 5.98-99] vyaktikarisyate //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
papadesana nama dvitiyah paricchedah //

3. bodhicittaparigraho nama tritiyah paricchedah /

adhuna papadesananantaram punyanumodanamaha-

apayaduhkhasiramam sarvasattvaih krtam subham /  
anumode pramodena sukham tisthantu duhkhitah // bca\_3.1 //

narakadigatau duhkhamanubhavanto hi parisrantah  
sukrtavipakamadhigamya pratilabdhasukha visramyanti kiyatkalam / anumode  
prasadena iti sampraharsayami prasannacittah / anumodanapi  
trividhamanasa kayena vaca ca / tatra prasannacittah sampraharsayati  
manasa, kayena romaharsasrupatagatrakampadikamanubhavan, vaca ca  
samprahrstacetanah tathavidhameva vacamuccarayan, sadhu  
krtam bhadrakam krtamiti / sukham tisthantu dukhita iti  
yadartham taistatkarma krtam, tadapi tesam samrdhyatu iti bhavah  
//

laukikam karmanumodya lokottaramanumodamanah praha-

samsaraduhkhanirmoksamanumode saririnam /  
bodhisattvatvabuddhatvamanumode ca tayinam // bca\_3.2 //

duhkhanirmoksamiti sravakabodhih pratyekabuddhabodhirva / cittam va  
tadarthamutpaditam tathocyate / tada bodhitrayamapi tadgahah /  
saririnamiti praninam / bodhisattvatvabuddhatvamiti bodhisattvatvam  
bhagavatam hetvavastham, buddhatvam phalavasthamiti / tayinamiti  
svadhigatamargadesakanam / yaduktam- tayah svadrstamargoktih  
iti / tadvidyate yesamiti / athava- tayah samtanarthah  
asamsaramapratisthitanirvanatayavasthayinam //

bodhisattvanam punyanumodanam kurvannaha-

cittotpadasamudramsca sarvasattvasukhavahan /  
sarvasattvahitadhanananumode ca sasinam // bca\_3.3 //

cittotpadah pratiksanabhavino 'paryantagadhataya samudra iva  
samudrah tan / kimbhutan? sarvasattvasukhavahan sarvasattvanam  
sukhamavahantiti tadrasaikanimnasvabhavanityarthah /  
sarvasattvahitadhananiti hitavidhayakan / sasinamiti sasanam  
sasah buddhatvopayabhyasah, tadarthatvadupacarat / tadvidyate  
yesamiti sasino bodhisattvah / taduktam-

upayabhyasa evayam tadarthyacchanam matam /

iti //

athava- sasitum silam yesamiti sasinah / bodhisattva hi  
danadibhiih samgrahavastubhih sattvan samgrhya sanmarge  
'vatarayanti //

etavata anumodana kathita / adhyesanam kathayannaha-

sarvasu diksu sambuddhan prarthayami krtañjalih /  
dharmapradipam kurvantu mohaddukhaprapatinam // bca\_3.4 //

(bcp 38) dharmapradipam kurvantviti ajñanatamovrtanam sattvanam  
margamargavisesaparijñānavikalanam dharmadesanatmakamalokam  
kurvantu //

etavata adhyesana kathita / yacanamupadarsayannaha-

nirvatukamamsca jinan yacayami krtañjalih /  
kalpananantamstisthantu ma bhudandhamidam jagat // bca\_3.5 //

krtakrtyataya parinirvanam gantumanasah / aparyantakalpan sthitaye  
yacayami / ma bhudandhamiti purvavanmargajñānaniscetanam ma bhut  
/ anenapi yacana prokta //

yacananantaramidanim parinamanamaha-

evam sarvamidam krtva yanmayasaditam subham /  
tena syam sarvasattvanam sarvadukhaprasantikrt // bca\_3.6 //

evamuktakramena sarvamidam pujaapadesanapunyanumodanadi krtva  
vidhaya yanmaya asaditam praptam subham sukrtam tena subhena  
syam bhaveyam sarvasattvanam samastapranabhrtam  
sarvadukhaprasantikrditi nihsesavyasanaprasamanasamartho bhaveyam  
//

iti samanyena parinamayya punarvisesenaha-

glanamamsi bhaisajyam bhaveyam vaidya eva ca /  
tadupasthayakascaiva yavadrogapunarbhavah // bca\_3.7 //

teneti sarvatra yathayogam sambandhaniyam / glanamamiti  
vyadhipiditanam / bhaisajyamiti ausadham / vaidyascikitsakah /  
tadupasthayakah tasya glanasya paricarakah / rogapunarbhava iti yavad  
vyadhinivrttih syat //

ksutpipasavyatham hanyamannapanapravarsanaih /  
durbhiksantarakalpesu bhaveyam panabhojanam // bca\_3.8 //

ksud bubhuksa / pipasa trsna / tayorvyatha, tabhyam va  
vyatha / tam hanyam nivarteyam / annapanapravarsanaih  
prabandhaharapanasampadanaih / durbhiksantarakalpesviti-

kalpasya sastrarogabhyam durbhiksena ca nirgamah / iti //

tatra dasavarsayusi prajayamantarakalpaparyante durbhiksena

samvartah pradurbhavati varsan sapta, masan sapta, divasanapi  
saptaiva / yaduktam-

kalpasya sastrarogabhyam durbhiksena vinirgamah /  
divasan sapta masamsca varsascaiva yathakramam //

iti /

tatra annapanabhadanyonyamamsasthibhaksanameva aharah /  
tadapi kecidalabhamana aharavaikalyacca mriyante / tatra bhaveyam  
panabhojanam //

daridranam ca sattvanam nidhih syamahamaksayah /  
nanopakaranakarairupatistheyamagratah // bca\_3.9 //

(bcp 39) daridranamiti dhanavikalanam / aksaya iti  
akrsyamanadhano 'pi yo na ksiyate / nanopakaranakarairiti  
sayanasanavasanaabhojanabharanavilepanaprabhrti yadyadabhilasanti  
sattvah, taistairupakaranavisesakaraih ahameva upatistheyam  
pratyupasthito bhaveyam / tesam daridranam sattvanamagratah  
puratah / idam ca parinamanamaryavajradhvajasutre vistarena  
pratipaditam / tatedamuktam-

sa tani kusalamulani parinamayan evam parinamayati- anenaham  
kusalamulena sarvasattvanam layanam bhaveyam  
sarvaduhkhaskandhavinivartanataya / sarvasattvanam tranam  
bhaveyam sarvaklesaparimocanataya / sarvasattvanam saranam  
bhaveyam sarvabhayaraksanataya / sarvasattvanam gatirbhaveyam  
sarvabhūmyanugamanataya / sarvasattvanam parayanam  
bhaveyamatyantayogaksemapratilambhanataya / sarvasattvanamaloko  
bhaveyam vitimirajñanasamdarsanataya / sarvasattvanamulka  
bhaveyamavidyatamondhakaravinivartanataya / ityadi vistarah / idamuktva  
punaridamaha- tatradyasayatah parinamayatio na vacanamatreña /  
taccodagracittah parinamayati / hrstacittah parinamayati /  
prasannacittah parinamayati / pramuditacittah strigdhacittah  
parinamayati / maitracittah premacitto 'nugrahacitto hitacittah  
sukhacittah parinamayati / iti vistarah //

idanimatmabhadiparityagam kurvannaha-

atmabhamstatha bhogan sarvatryadhvatam subham /  
nirapeksastyajamyesa sarvasattvarthasiddhaye // bca\_3.10 //

atmabhavaniti sarvagaticyutyupapattisu sarvakayan / nirapeksah  
sarvaprakarena nirasanga ityarthah / tyajami utsrjami /  
dadamityarthah / bhoganiti upabhogyavastuni  
hayagajarathaprasadyasrayastrakcandanavastrabharanakanyadini /  
sarvatryadhvatam subhamiti sarvatraidhatukasamgrhitam  
punyaneñjayasvabhavam / yadi va danasiladiprasutam  
bhavanamayam ca / tryadhvatam atitanagatapatyutpannam / syadetat-  
anagatasya asatsvabhavasya ko 'yamutsargo nama? satyam / kim tu

tatsambhavakale tatrasanganivaranarthamevamucyate, idanimeva  
tatparityagat, asayasya visuddhivardhanartham ca / etadevaha-  
nirapeksa iti / tadvipakasya svarthe 'napeksah /  
kimarthamevamanusthiyate ityaha- sarvasattvarthasiddhaye iti /  
sarvasattvanam  
traidhatukavartinamabhyudayanihsreyasalaksanarthanisattaye /  
atitanagatasubhotsargastu aryaksayamatisutre 'bhiihitah / yaduktam-  
kusalanam ca cittacaitasikanamanusmrthih, anusmrtya ca  
bodhiparinamana, ida matitakausalyam / ya anagatanam  
kusalamulanam nidhyaptirbodheramukhikarmasamanvaharah, ye ye  
utpatsyante kusalascittopadah, tananuttarayam samyaksambodhau  
parinamayisyami / idamanagatakausalyam / iti vistarah /  
sarvatyagadhimuktim paripurye parityagacittavegat tena kayaprayogena  
utsrstasarvaparigraha / sarvaparigrahamuladbhavaduhkhadvimukto  
mukta ityucyate / iti vistarah //

(bcp 40) nanu ca atmarthamapi kimcidraksitumucitamiti matsaryam  
nirakurvannaha-

sarvatyagasca nirvanam nirvanarthi ca me manah /  
tyaktavyam cenmaya sarva varam sattvesu diyatam // bca\_3.11 //

sarvesam sarvatmabhavadinam nirvanam moksah / tadarthi  
ca me manah, tadarthi ca mama cittam / tyaktavyam cediti / nirvanasamaye  
yadi sarvamatmabhavadi avasyam parityajya yatavyam maya, tada  
varam sattvesu diyatam, kimanena matsaryahetuna vidhrteneti bhavah  
//

tasmadidamihanurupamityaha-

yascasukhikrtascatma mayayam sarvadehinam /

yathakamamgamakaritayam niyukto mayayamatma kayah /  
sarvadehinam sarvasattvanam krte / etadeva darsayannaha-  
ghrantu nindantu va nityamakirantu ca pamsubhih // bca\_3.12 //  
kridantu mama kayena hasantu vilasantu ca /  
dattastebhyo maya kayascintaya kim mamananaya // bca\_3.13 //

karayantu ca karmani yani tesam sukhavaham /

dandadibhistadayantu va, avarnavadairjugupsantu, akirantu ca  
pamsubhih, dhulibhiravakirantu / dattastebhyo maya kaya iti, sarvah  
sarvena maya tesam parityaktah, kim mama samavisamacintaya?  
karayantu karmaniti anavadyani / etadevaha-  
anarthah kasyacinma bhunmamalambya kadacana // bca\_3.14 //  
anistam kasyacitpranino ma bhut, mamasritya kadacana, iha  
paratra va //

yesam krudhdhapasanna va mamalambya matirbhavet /  
tesam sa eva hetuh syannityam sarvarthasiddhaye // bca\_3.15 //

yesam kruddha yesamaprasanna va maticittam bhavet, tesam  
kruddhaprasannamatnam sa eva hetuh syat, kruddha aprasanna matireva  
/ pumstvam tu tacchabdasya hetusamanadhikaranataya /  
sarvarthasiddhaya iti atmaparabhyudayanihsreyasanispattaye //

abhyakhyasyanti mam ye ca ye canye 'pyapakarinah /  
utprasakastathanye 'pi sarve syurbodhibhaginah // bca\_3.16 //

abhyakhyasyanti iti mithyaropitadosena dusayisyanti / anye 'pi ye  
kayikam manasikam va apakaram karisyanti / utprasaka iti  
upahasakah, vidambakarino va / tatha anye 'pi udasinah  
prasannasca / sarve bhavayurbuddhatvalabhinah //

anathanamaham nathah sarthabahasca yayinam /  
parepsunam ca naubhutat setuh samkrama eva ca // bca\_3.17 //

(bcp 41) anathanamiti samnayanvesinam / sarthavahasca  
yayinamiti sarthamukhyo margaprapannanam / parepsunamiti  
nadyadinam parimakulam gantukamanam //

diparthnamaham dipah sayya sayyarthnamaham /  
dasarthinamaham daso bhavayam sarvadehinam // bca\_3.18 //

diparthnamiti andhakaravasthitanam / sayyarthnamiti  
sayanabhilasinam / dasarthinamiti upasthanartham ye  
bhrtiyakarmakaradanicchanti //

cintamanirbhadraghatah siddhavidya mahausadhih /  
bhavayam kalpavrksasca kamadhenusca dehinam // bca\_3.19 //

cintamaniriti cintitaphaladata ratnavisesah / bhadraghata iti  
yadyadvastu abhilasitamabhisandhaya asmin hastam praksipet,  
tatsarvam sampadyate / siddhavidyete siddhamantrah yadyatkarma taya  
kriyate, tatsarvam sidhyati / mahausadhiriti yadekaiva  
sarvopadravapidaprasamanahetuh / kalpavrksasceti  
kalpitarthasampadako vrksavisesah / kamadhenusceti ya  
vañchitadham duhyate //

prthivyadini bhutani nihsesakasvasinam /  
sattvanamaprameyanam yathabhoganyanekadha // bca\_3.20 //

evamakanisthasya sattvadhatoranekadha /  
bhavayamupajivyo 'ham yavatsarve na nirvrtah // bca\_3.21 //

prthivyadiniti prthivi vasamdharma / adisabdapastejo vayuriti  
catvari mahabhutani / tani yatha  
sayanasanasasyaphalamuladyadharataya , tatha  
yanavagahanadihetutaya / evamanyatrapa yojyam /  
anantakasadhatuvyapinamasamkhyanam sattvanam  
paribhogamupayanti, evameva ahamapi sarvasattvanamanekaprakarena  
upabhogyo bhavayam / yavatsarve na nirvrtah iti yavat sarve na  
samsaraduhkhavinirmuktah //

tasmadesamatmabhavadinamutsargah karyo bodhyarthina / etacca  
danamativistarena siksasamuccaye pradarsitam / tadyatha tatraiva  
bodhisattvapratimokse kathitam-

punaraparam sariputra bodhisattvah sarvadharmesu  
parakiyasamjñamutpadayati, na kamcidbhavamupadatte / tatkasya  
hetoh? upadanam hi bhayamiti /

idamuktva tatraiva punaridamuktam-

tatha cittasurah khalu punah sariputra bodhisattva bhavanti / yavat  
svahastaparityagi bhavati, padaparityagi nasaparityagi  
sirsaparityagi angapratyangaparityagi, yavat sarvasvaparityagiti  
//

evam narayanapariprcchayamapyabhihitam-

na taddhastu upadatavyam yasmin vastuni nasya tyagacittamutpadyeta, na  
tyagabuddhikrameta, (bcp 42) iti yavat, api tu khalu punah kulaputra  
bodhisattvena mahasattvena evam cittamutpadayitavyam- ayam  
mamatmabhavah sarvasattvebhya utsrstah parityaktah, prageva  
bahyani vastuni / iti vistarah //

tatha aryaksayamatisutre 'pi desitam-

ayam maya kayah sarvasattvanam kimkaraniyesu ksapitavyah /  
tadyatha imani catvari mahabhutani  
prthividhaturabdhatustejodhaturvayudhatusca nanasukhah  
nanaparyayaih nanarambanaih nanopakaranaih nanaparibhogaih  
sattvanamupabhogam gacchanti, evameva ahamimam  
caturmahabhutasamucchrayam kayam nanasukhah nanaparyayaih  
nanarambanaih nanopakaranaih nanaparibhogairvistarena  
sarvasattvanamupajivyam karisyamiti vistarah //

taccittaratnentyarabhya sarvamidam purvakam  
bodhicittasamvaragrahanaya prayogo veditavyah / tadevam pujadi  
vidhaya atmabhavadidanamutsrjya pratipannabodhicittanusamsah  
ksanasampadam paramadurlabhamavetya sraddhamulam  
drdhamupasthapyatta sattvanatrananaparayanan karunayamanah  
svasukhanirapeksah paradukhadukhki tatsamuddharanasayabhiprayo  
buddhatvameva tadupayam samutpasyan tatra baddhasamnahah-

yadatmanah paresam ca bhayam dukkham ca na priyam /

tadatmanah ko viseso yattam raksami netaram //

iti / [siksa.sa.karika-1]

tena atmanah sattvadhatosca-

dukkhantam kartukamena sukhantam gantumicchata /

sraddhamulam drdhikrtya bodhau karya matirdrdha //

iti // [siksa.sa.karika-2]

samyaksambodhicittamutpadayitumupakramate-

yatha grhitam sugatairbodhicittam puratanaih /  
te bodhisattvasiksayamanupurvya yatha sthitah // bca\_3.22 //

yenasayena sarvasattvanam sarvaduhkhaprahanartham / yadi va yatha  
grhitam tadeva bhagavanto jananti / bodhicittamiti bodhirbuddhatvam  
sarvavaranaaprahanat sarvadarmanihsvabhavatadhighamah / etacca  
sapracayam prajñaparicchede vaksyamah / tatra cittamadhyasayena  
tatpraptaye manasikarah buddho bhaveyam  
sarvasattvahitasukhasampadanayetyarthah // iti purvardhena  
bodhicittotpadam pratipadya siksasamvaragrahanam  
pratipadayannaha- te bodhisattvetyadi / bodhisattvasiksa  
yadutpaditabodhicittena bodhisattvena sada karaniyam, tatretyarthah /  
anupurviti anu.....

(bcp 43) tadvadutpadayamyesa bodhicittam jagaddhite / tadvadeva ca tah  
siksah siksisiyami yathakramam // bca\_3.23 //

evam grhitva matiman bodhicittam prasadatah /  
punah pustasya pustayartham cittamevam praharsayet // bca\_3.24  
//

adya me saphalam janma sulabdho manuso bhavah /  
adya buddhakule jato buddhaputro 'smi sampratam // bca\_3.25 //

tathadhuna maya karyam svakulocitakaritam /  
nirmalasya kulasyasya kalanko na bhavedyatha // bca\_3.26 //

andhah samkarakutebhyo yatha ratnamavapnuyat /  
tatha kathamcidapyetad bodhicittam mamoditam // bca\_3.27 //

jaganmrtyuvinasaya jatametadrasayanam /  
jagaddaridyasamanam nidhanamidamaksyam // bca\_3.28 //

jagadvayadhiprasamanam bhaisajyamidamuttamam /  
bhavadhvbhramanasrantajagadvisramapadapah // bca\_3.29 //

durgatyuttarane setuh samanyah sarvayayinam /  
jagatklesopasamana uditascittacandramah // bca\_3.30 //

jagadajñanatimiraprotsaranamaharavih /  
saddharmaksiramathanannavanitam samutthitam // bca\_3.31 //

sukhabhogabubhuksitasya va janasarthasya bhavadhvacarinah /  
sukhasatramidam hyupasthitam sakala bhyagatasattvatarpanam // bca\_3.32  
//

jagadadya nimantritam maya sugatatvena sukhena cantara /  
puratah khalu sarvatayinamabhinandantu surasuradayah // bca\_3.33 //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
bodhicittaparigraho nama trtiyah paricchedah //

4. bodhicittapramado nama caturthah paricchedah /

evam grhitva sudrdham bodhicittam jinatmajah /  
siksantikrame yatnam kuryannityamatandritah // bca\_4.1 //

sahasa yatsamarabdhham samyag yadavicaritam /  
tatra kuryanna vetyevam pratijñayapi yujyate // bca\_4.2 //

vicaritam tu yadbuddhairmahaprajñaisca tatsutaih /  
mayapi ca yathasakti tatra kim parilambyate // bca\_4.3 //

yadi caivam pratijñaya sadhayeyam na karmana /  
etam sarvam visamvadya ka gatirme bhavisyati // bca\_4.4 //

manasa cintayitvapi yo na dadyatpunarnarah /  
sa preto bhavativityuktamalpamatre 'pi vastuni // bca\_4.5 //

kimutanuttaram saukhyamuccairuddhusya bhavatah /  
jagatsarvam visamvadya ka gatirme bhavisyati // bca\_4.6 //

vetti sarvajña evaitamacintyam karmano gatim /  
yadbodhicittatyage 'pi mocayatyeva tam naran // bca\_4.7 //

bodhisattvasya tenaivam sarvapattirgariyasi /  
yasmadapadyamano 'sau sarvasattvarthahanikrt // bca\_4.8 //

yo 'pyanyah ksanamapyasya punyavighnam karisyati /  
tasya durgatiparyanto nasti sattvarthaghatinah // bca\_4.9 //

ekasyapi hi sattvasya hitam hatva hatva bhavet /  
asesakasaparyantavasinam kimu dehinam // bca\_4.10 //

evamapattibalato bodhicittabalena ca /  
dolayamanah samsare bhumipraptau cirayate // bca\_4.11 //

tasmadyathapratijñatam sadhaniyam mayadarat /  
nadya cetkriyate yatnastalenasmi talam gatah // bca\_4.12 //

aprameya gata buddhah sarvasattvagavesakah /  
naisamaham svadosena cikitsagocaram gatah // bca\_4.13 //

adyapi cettathaiiva syam yathaivaham punah punah /  
durgativyadhimaranacchedabhedadyavapnuyam // bca\_4.14 //

kada tathagatotpadam sraddham manusyameva ca /  
kusalabhyasayogyatvamevam lapsye 'tidurlabham // bca\_4.15 //

(bcp 45) arogyam divasam cedam sabhaktam nirupadravam /  
ayuhksanam visamvadi kayopacitakopamah // bca\_4.16 //

na hidrsairmaccaritairmanusyam labhyate punah /  
alabhyamane manusye papameva kutah subham // bca\_4.17 //

yada kusalayogyo 'pi kusalam na karomyaham /  
apayaduhkhaih sammudhah kim karisyamyaham tada // bca\_4.18  
//

akurvatasca kusalam papam capyupacinvatah /

hatah sugatisabdo 'pi kalpakotisatairapi // bca\_4.19 //

ata evaha bhagavanmanusyamatidurlabham /  
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopamam // bca\_4.20 //

ekaksanakrtat papadavicau kalpamasyate /  
anadikalopacitat papat ka sugatau katha // bca\_4.21 //

na ca tanmatramevasau vedayitva vimucyate /  
tasmattadvedayanneva papamanyat prasuyate // bca\_4.22 //

natah para vañcanasti na ca moho 'styatah parah /  
yadirdsam ksanam prapya nabhyastam kusalam maya // bca\_4.23  
//

yadi caivam vimrasyami punah sidami mohitah /  
societyami ciram bhuyo yamadutaih pracoditah // bca\_4.24 //

ciram dhaksyati me kayam narakagnih suduhsahah /  
pascattapanalascittam ciram dhaksyatyasiksitam // bca\_4.25 //

kathamcidapi samprapto hitabhumim sudurlabham /  
janannapi ca niye 'ham taneva narakan punah // bca\_4.26 //

atra me cetana nasti mantrairiva vimohitah /  
na jane kena muhyami ko 'trantarmama tisthati // bca\_4.27 //

hastapadadirahitastrsnadvesadisatravah /  
na sura na ca te prajñah katham dasikrto 'smi taih // bca\_4.28  
//

maccittavasthita eva ghnanti mameva susthitah /  
tatrapyaham na kupyami dhigasthanasahisnutam // bca\_4.29 //

sarve deva manusyasca yadi syurmama satravah /  
te 'pi navicikam banhim samudanayitum ksamah // bca\_4.30 //

(bcp 46) merorapi yadasanganna bhasmapyupalabhyate / ksanat  
ksipanti mam tatra balinah klesasatravah // bca\_4.31 //

na hi sarvanyasatrunam dirghamayurapidrsam /  
anadyantam mahadirgham yanmama klesavairinam // bca\_4.32 //

sarve hitaya kalpante anukulyena sevitah /  
sevyamanastvami klesah sutaram duhkakarakah // bca\_4.33 //

iti samtatadirghavairisu vyasanaughaprasavaikahetusu /  
hrdaye nivasatsu nirbhayam mama samsaratih katham bhavet //  
bca\_4.34 //

bhavacarakapalaka ime narakadisvapi vadhyaghatakah /  
mativesmani lobhapañjare yadi tisthanti kutah sukham mama // bca\_4.35  
//

tasmanna tavadahamatra dhuram ksipami yavanna satrava ime nihatah

samaksam /

svalpe 'pi tavadapakarini baddharosa manonnatastamanihatya na yanti  
nidram // bca\_4.36 //

praktimaranaduhkhitandhakaran / ranasirasi prasabham  
nihantumugrah / aganitasarasaktighataduhkha na  
vimukhatamupayantyasadhayitva // bca\_4.37 //

kimuta satatasarvaduhkhahetun praktiripunupahantumudyatasya /  
bhavati mama visadadainyamadya vyasanasatairapi kena hetuna vai //  
bca\_4.38 //

akaranenaiva ripuksatani gatresvalamkaravadudvahanti /  
maharthasiddhyai tu samudyatasya duhkhani kasmanmama badhakani //  
bca\_4.39 //

svajivikamatranibaddhacittah kaivartacandalakrsivaladyah /  
sitatapadivyanam sahante jagaddhithartham na katham sahe 'ham //  
bca\_4.40 //

dasadigvyomaparyantajagatklesavimoksane /  
pratijnaya madatmapi na klesebhyo vimocitah // bca\_4.41 //

atmapramanamajnatva bruvannunmattakastada /  
anivarti bhavisyami tasmatklesavadhe sada // bca\_4.42 //

atra grahi bhavisyami baddhavairasca vighrahi /  
anyatra tadvidhatklesat klesaghatanubandhinah // bca\_4.43 //

galantvantrani me kamam sirah patatu nama me /  
na tvevavatim yami sarvatha klesavairinam // bca\_4.44 //

nirvasitasyapi tu nama satrordesantare sthanaparigraha syat /  
yatah punah sambhrtasaktireti na klesasatrorgatirdrsi tu //  
bca\_4.45 //

(bcp 47) naya, na tu klesasatroh / na tasya itarasatruvatsamacaro  
drsyate / kutah punarevamicchaya labhyata ityaha-

kvasau yayanmanmanahstho nirastah sthitva yasmin madvadhatham  
yateta /  
nodyogo me kevalam mandabuddheh klesah prajñadrstisadhya  
varakah // bca\_4.46 //

mama cittannirvasitah asau klesaripuh kutra gatva avasthanam  
kuryat, yatravasthitim krtva mama vadhaya yateta? naiva  
tatsthanamutpasyami, nirmulitasya punarutthanayogaditi bhavah /  
ahameva tu kevalamanutsahi, apatubuddhipracaratvat / klesah punarime  
nirmulatvat paramarthatattvadarsanamatrapraheyastapasvinah //

etadeva prasadhayannaha-

na klesa visayesu nendriyagane napyantarale sthita nato 'nyatra  
kuha sthitah punarami mathnanti krtsnam jagat /

manojñadivisayadarsane 'pi kesamcitsamvrtendriyanam  
klesanutpatteh paramanuso vicare 'pi tatradasanat / na  
visayesu, napi caksuradindriyagane purvavat,  
dharmacintadyavasthayamindriyasadbhave 'pyanupalabdheh / napi  
visayendriyayorantarale madhye tisthanti, drsyanamanupalabdhereva /  
na ca etebhyo 'nyasmin sthane kvacidavasthita niscitah / ato  
nirmulataya tattvasunya agantuka eva,  
abhutaparikalpamatraprasutatvat / tathabhuta api jagadasesam  
mathnanti / tatha ca kimatra samucitamasti? aha-

mayaveyamato vimuñca hrdayam trasam bhajasvodyamam prajñartham  
kimakanda eva narakesvatmanamabadhase // bca\_4.47 //

yatha hi maya hastyakarataya tadakarasunyapi  
mantrausadhprabhavadidampratyayataya mantrena tattvarahitapi  
pratibhasate, tatha ami api klesa viparyasanimitta  
ayonisomanasikarasamudbhuta idampratityatamatrato nistattva eva  
prakasante / ato vijahihi hrdaya trasam klesebhyah / ke nama ami  
varakah paramarthato vicaryamanah? ato bhajasva udyamam, utsaham  
kurusva prajñartham tattvapracicayadhigamaya / kimakanda eva  
nisprayojanameva narakesu samghatadisu klesavasagataya  
atmanamabadhase, pidayasi?

idanim praktanamarthamasesamupasamharannaha-

evam viniscitya karomi yatnam yathoktasiksapatipattihetoh /  
vaidyopadesaccalatah kuto 'sti bhaisajyasadyasya niramayatvam //  
bca\_4.48 //

(bcp 48) evam samanantarasakalaparicchedapratipaditamartham viniscitya  
drdhikrtya anantaramayasvabhavatam va, karomi yatnam / kimartham?  
yathoktasiksapatipattihetoh, yathoktasiksa bodhisattvasya tesu  
tesu sutrantesu yah karaniyataya pratipaditah, ihaiva va  
sastre samksepena tatra tatropadarsitah, tasam  
siksartham //

uktani ca bhagavata sutrantesu bodhisattvasiksapadani /  
yathoktamaryaratnameghe-

katham ca kulaputra bodhisattvo bodhisattvasiksasamvarasamvrto  
bhavati? iha bodhisattva evam vicarayati- na  
pratimokksamvaramatrakena maya sakyamanuttaram  
samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhum / kim tarhi yanimani tathagatena tesu  
tesu sutrantesu bodhisattvasamudacara bodhisattvasiksapadani  
prajñaptani, tesu maya siksitavyam / iti vistarah //

tasmadasmadvidhena mandabuddhina

durvijñeyo vistaroktatvad bodhisattvasya samvarah / tatah kim yuktam?  
marmasthananyato vidyadyenanapattiko bhavet / [siksa. sa. karika-3]

katamani ca tani marmasthanani? yaduta-

atmabhavasya bhoganam tryadhvavrtteh subhasya ca /  
utsargah sarvasattvebhyastadraksasuddhivardhanam //

[siksa. sa. karika-4]

ityuktam / esa bodhisattvasamgraho yatra bodhisattvanamabhyasavisrame  
'pi apattayo vyavasthapyante / yathoktam bodhisattvapratimoksasutre-

yo bodhisattvena margah parigrhitah sarvasattvanam krte  
dukhkhasayagami, sacedbodhisattvasya tam margam  
parigrhyavasthitasya api kalpakoteratyayena ekam sukhacittamutpadyeta,  
antaso nisadyacittamapi, tatra bodhisattvena evam cittamutpadayitavyam-  
sarvasattvanamatyayikam parigrhya etadapi me bahu yannisidamiti //

ata evaha- vaidyopadesaditi / yatha vaidyopadesamakurvanasya  
bhaisajyasadyam karaniyam yasya bhaisajyena va sadyasya  
roginah kuto 'sti niramayatvam nirogata? tatha  
sarvajñamahavaidyopadistasiksapratipattimakurvatah kuto  
niramayatvam karmaklesopajanitajatyadiduhdukhamahabhayadvimuktih?

tadevam samattasamvarasya samanyamapattilaksanamucyate yena  
apattilaksanena yuktam vastu svayamapyutpreksya pariharet / na ca  
apattipratirupakesu anapattipratirupakesu ca sammuhyet /  
bodhisattvah sarvasattvanam  
vartamananagatasarvaduhkhadaurmanasyopasamaya  
vartamananagatasarvasukhasaumanasyotpadaya ca nihsathyatah  
kayavanmanahparakramaih prayatnam na karoti, tatpratyayasamagrim  
(bcp 49) nanvesate, tadantarayapratikaraya na ghatate,  
alpaduhkhadaurmanasyam bahuduhkhadaurmanasyapratikarabhutam  
notpadayati, maharthasiddhayartham va alpahaman na karoti,  
ksanamapyupeksate, sapattiko bhavati / samksepato 'napattih  
svasaktyavisayesu karyesu, tatra nisphalataya  
siksaprajñaptiyabhavat / praktisavadyataya va anyad grhyat eva /  
yatra tu svasaktyagocare 'pi yogasamarthyadapattih syat, tanna cintyam,  
samanyapapadesanantarbhavattato muktih / etat samasato  
bodhisattvasiksasariram / vistaratatu  
aprameyakalpaparyavasananirdesyam //

athava samksepato dve bodhisattvasyapatti / yathasaktya  
yuktayuktamasamiksyarabhate, na nivartate upeksate va, sapattiko  
bhavati / nirupya yatharhamatikramati antasascandaladasenapi  
coditah, sapattiko bhavati / yah punaretadabhyasartham  
vyutpadamicchati, tena siksasamuccaye  
tavaccaryamukhamatrasiksananarthamabhiyogah karaniyah,  
siksananambhasyaiva mahaphalatvat / yathopavarnitam  
prasantaviniscayapratiharyasutre-

iti bodhisattvasiksa samasato yathopadesatah kathiteti //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
bodhicittapramadascaturthah paricchedah //

5. samprajanyaraksanam nama pañcamah paricchedah /

evamatmabhavadinamutsargam raksam ca pratipadya punarvistarena  
raksasodhanavardhanani pratipadayitumupakramate / utpaditabodhicittena  
hi bodhisattvena utsrstasyapi catmabhavasya  
raksasodhanavardhanani karyani / yasmat-

paribhogaya sattvanamatmabhavadi diyate /  
araksite kuto bhogah kim dattam yanna bhujyate //

tasmatsattvopabhogarthamatmabhavadi palayet /  
kalyanamitranutsargatsutranam ca sadeksanat //

[siksa. sa. karika 5-6]

tacca atmabhavadiparipalanadi siksaraksanadeva syat / anyatha  
narakadivinipatagamanat tanna syat / ata idamabhidhiyate-

siksam raksitukamena cittam raksyam prayatnatah /  
na siksa raksitum sakyā calam cittamaraksata // bca\_5.1 //

siksyate upadiyate grhitasamvaraneneti vihitesu karaniyata,  
pratisiddhesvakaranam siksa, tam raksitum paripalayitum  
kamena icchata bodhisattvena atmacittam raksitavyam prayatnata iti  
kathayisyamanat / atha siksaraksanadhikare kimiti cittam  
raksyata ityaha- na sikseti / anyatha siksaiva raksitumasakya  
calamanayattam cittamaraksata / cittasya calatayam siksayah  
sthairyayogat //

ito 'pi cittameva raksaniyamityaha-

adanta mattamatanga na kurvantiha tam vyatham /  
karoti yamavicyadau muktascittamatangajah // bca\_5.2 //

aparikarmita mattavaravarana na janayanti tam pidamihaloke /  
paraloke avicyadau yam karoti svacchandatayavasthitam cittameva  
matangaja eva / tathagatajñankusena kathamcid  
vasikriyamanatvat /

tasyayattikarane gunamaha-

baddhasceccittamatangah smrtirajjva samantatah /  
bhayamastamgatam sarvam krtsnam kalyanamagatam // bca\_5.3 //

yadi baddhah kathamcid bhavet / smrtirvaksyamanalaksana / saiva  
rajjurbandhanopayatvat / samantatah sarvatha asatpakse pracaranirodhat  
/ tada bhayamastamgatam pratyastamitam sarvamasam / sarvam  
kalyanamabhyudayanihsreyasalaksanam / agatam sampraptam /  
devasced vrsto nispannah salaya iti yatha //

(bcp 51) nanu bahavasca mrgavyaladayo 'pyupadravakarinah santi,  
tebhayah katham cittasya vasikaranad bhayam na bhavisyatityaha-

vyaghrah simha gaja rksah sarpah sarve ca satravah /

sarve narakapalasca dakinyo raksasastatha // bca\_5.4 //

sarve baddha bhavantyete cittasyaikasya bandhanat /  
cittasyaikasya damanat sarve danta bhavanti ca // bca\_5.5 //

subodham //

kutah punarevamityaha-

yasmadbhayani sarvani duhkhanypramitani ca /  
cittadeva bhavantiti kathitam tattvavadina // bca\_5.6 //

sarve hyete karmaksepavasadanistadayaka bhavanti / karma ca  
cittameva / cetana karmeti vacanat / vakkayakarmanorapi cittameva  
samutthapakam / tadantarena tayoranutpatteh / cetayitva karmeti vacanat  
/ tasmata sarvamiha karmanirmitameva / tacca cittannanyat / tadaha-

karmajam lokavaicitryam cetana tatkrta ca tat / cetana manasam  
karma tajje vakkayakarmani / iti / [abhi. kosa-4.1]

na ca anapakaracittasya kecidapakarino nama / yasmata-

nivrttapapacittasya nasti loke bhayam dvisah /  
sukhahanirna tasyasti yasya cittam vase sthitam //

ata idamuktam-

cittasya damanam sadhu cittam dantam sukhavaham / iti /  
[=dhammapada-25]

tattvavadi bhagavan vastutattvakathanasilatvat / tenedam tattvam  
kathitam prakasitam- sarvam cittaprasutamiti / atah sarvatra cittameva  
pradhanam //

itthamevaitannanyatha iti prasadhayannaha-

sastrani kena narake ghatitani prayatnatah /  
taptayahkuttimam kena kuto jatasca tah striyah // bca\_5.7 //

narakapalanam kuntasimusaladini, asipatranasamudbhutani va kena  
krtani? na tatra kascit kartasti isvaradih, tatkartrvasya anyatra  
nisiddhatvat, ihapi nisetsyamanatvat / (bcp 52) taptalohamayi ca  
bhumih kena ghatita? tasca striyah kutah karanasamagrato  
jatah, yah paradarikaih salmalivrksasya adhadupari ca  
drsyante? sa ca salmalirva ? ato nanyat karanamatra  
cittadupakalpaniyam / yaduktam-

sattvalokamatha bhajanalokam cittameva racayatyatictram /  
karmajam hi jagaduktamasesam karma cittamavadhuya ca nasti //

iti //

[madhyamakavatara-6.89]

tasmaccittamevatra karanam nanyadityata aha-

papacittasamudbhutam tattatsarvam jagau munih /  
tasmanna kascit trailokye cittadanyo bhayanakah // bca\_5.8 //

papakarmopaskrtam cittameva tesam karanam bhagavan kathitavat  
/ naparam kimcit / yata evam, tasmanna trijagati papacittadaparah  
kascid bhayaheturasti / tasmaccittameva vasikartavyam /  
yaduktamaryaratnameghe-

cittapurvagamah sarvadharmah / citte pariññate sarvadharmah  
pariññata bhavanti //

api ca-

cittena niyate lokascittam cittam na pasyati /  
cittena ciyate karma subham va yadi vasubham //

cittam bhramate alatavat / cittam vibhramate taramgavat / cittam  
dahate davagnivat / cittam rohayate (harate) mahambuvat / iti ca //

evam byupapariksamanascitte supasthitasmtirviharati, na ca  
cittasya vasam gacchati / api tu cittamevasya vasam gacchati /  
cittenasya vasibhutenā sarve dharma vasibhavanti //

syadetat- danaparamitadisu kathamiva cittam pradhanam? sa hi  
sarvasattvanam daridyapanayanalaksanetyaha-

adaridram jagatkrva danaparamita yadi /  
jagaddaridramadyapi sa katham purvatayinam // bca\_5.9 //

daridryam hi nama sasravasukhabhogabubhuksaya cittakarpanyam  
upakaranavaikalyam va / tadapaniya jagato yadi  
danaparamitaparipurirbhavacityucyate, tada sa katham? na kathamcidapi  
purvatayinam purvamabhisambuddhanam bhagavatam yujyate /  
kutah? jagaddaridramadyapi, nadyapi yavajjagaddaridryamupasamyati //

(bcp 53) yadyevam nesya, katham sa bhavacityaha-

phalena saha sarvasvatyagacittajane 'khile /  
danaparamita prokta tasmatsa cittameva tu // bca\_5.10 //

sarvasvam bahyadhyatmikam sarvam vastu danam danaphalam ca  
sarvasattvebhyah parityajato 'bhyasena prakarsagamanad yada  
apagamatsaryamalam nirasangataya cittamutpadyate, tada  
danaparamitanispannetyucyate / tasmāt sa cittameva nanya  
danaparamita //

silaparamita tu sutaram cittamevetyata aha-

matsyadayah kva niyantam marayeyam yato na tan /  
labdhe viraticitte tu silaparamita mata // bca\_5.11 //

pranatipatadisarvavadyaviraticittameva hi silam, na  
punastadasrayabhutabhyavisayanivrttisvabhavam / yadi  
punarvadhadvivisayavastvabhavena tadvadhadyabhavacchilam syat, tada

te matsyadayah kva niyantam yatra tesam darsanam na syat?  
anyatha tadvadhadyupakrame silam na syat / na caivam / tasmattesu  
vidyamanesvapi labdhe viraticitte nivrttimanasikare silaparamita  
mata sammata tatsvabhavavidam / tasmad sa cittameva //

ksantiparamitapi na cittadbhinnetyaha-

kiyato marayisyami durjanan gaganopaman /  
marite krodhacitte tu maritah sarvasatrahah // bca\_5.12 //

parapakaradisambhave 'pi cittasyakopanata ksantih / anyatha yadi  
sarvasatrunam tadviniptanena vairaniryatanam krtavatah  
kenacidvairabhavadupasantavairasya na kascidapakari syat / iti  
marsanam ksantih / tada etadasakyanusthanam / satravo hi  
gaganasamatvadaparyantah / tesam maranamasakyam / tasmad  
krodhadinivrtticittameva tesamupayena maranamiva,  
tatkrtpakarasyagananat, janmantaravairasambhavacca  
maritaprayaste //

atra asakyatayamapyupayena pravrttau drstantopadarsanena  
sakyatamaha-

bhumim chadayitum sarvam kutascarma bhavisyati /  
upanaccarmamatrena channa bhavati medini // bca\_5.13 //

kantakadyupaghataraksanartham prthvi chadayitumucita / na  
caitacchakyam, tavatascarmamano 'bhavat, bhava 'pi chadanasyasakyatvat  
/ upayena punah sakyam / upanahascarmamano kevalena sarva  
bhumisadadita bhavati //

drstantoktamartham prakrte yojayannaha-

bahya bhava maya tadvacchakya varayitum na hi /  
svacittam varayisyami kim mamanyairnivaritaih // bca\_5.14 //

(bcp 54) satruprabhrtayo bhava maya varayitumasakyah / tadvat  
medinicarmacchadanavat apakarakriyayah / atah svacittameva sakyam  
varayisyami / anyavaranasyparthakatvat, svacittavaranaadeva  
tatsiddheh / tasmad sa cittameva //

viryaparamita tu kusalsahasvabhava atavispastam cittamevetyaha-  
sahapi vaksarirabhyam mandavrtterna tatphalam /  
yatpatorekakasyapi cittasya brahmatadikam // bca\_5.15 //

vacanakayasahitasyapi cittasya kusalapakse mandapracarasya na  
tadsam phalamupajayate, yadsam dhyanadivisyaye  
patupravrtterekakino 'pi cittasya phalam brahmabhuyadikam / tasmad  
sa cittameva //

dhyanam tu cittaikagratalaksanam cittadanyatha  
vaktumasakyamityaha-

japastapamsi sarvani dirghakalakrtanyapi /

anyacittena mandena vrthavetyaha sarvavit // bca\_5.16 //

mantradyavartanalaksana vacanavyapara japah / tapamsi ca  
indriyadamanalaksanah kayikah / tani atibahukalamabhyastanyapi  
anyatra saktacittena middhadyupahatacittena va /  
samanapatavavikalenetyarthah / vrthaiva nisphalameva,  
atyarthakrsaphalatvat, abhimatarthe 'nupayogadva / putro 'pyaputra eva,  
putrakaryakaranadyatha / ityaha bhagavan sarvajñah / tasmad  
dhyanaparamitapi cittameva //

prajña tu nirvivada cittamevetyaha-

duhkham hantum sukham praptum te bhramanti mudhambare /  
yairtaddharmasarvasvam cittam guhyam na bhavitam // bca\_5.17 //

pañcagatisamsarajatyadiduhkham prahatum tatprahane  
nirvanasukhamadhighantum te sattva mudha nirarthaka eva bhramanti ambare  
kasipuspamiva nisphalam samsare / yadanusthitam kvacidapi na  
lagnamiti tadevamamidhiyate pañcagnisevasiroluñcanadivratam / ke  
punarevam bhramanti? yaih samsarabhayabhirubhih sukharthibhisca  
dharmaasarvasvam sarvalaukikalokottarakarmanidanabhutam cittam  
balanamagocaravabhavataya guhyam na bhavitam tattvacittataya  
punah punah sthiriktam / tasmadiyatitaram cittameva /  
yathopavarnitamaryagandabyuhe-

svacittadhisthanam sarvabodhisattvacarya / svacittadhisthanam  
sarvasattvapariapakavinayah / peyalam / tasya mama kulaputra evam  
bhavati- svacittamevopastambhayitavyam sarvakusalamulaih / svacittameva  
parisyandayitavyam dharmameghaih / svacittameva  
parisodhayitavyamavaraniyadharmebyah / svacittameva  
drdhikartavyam viryena / ityadi //

(bcp 55) iti cittasvabhavatam sarvatra pratipadya upasamharannaha-

tasmatsvadhithitam cittam maya karyam suraksitam /  
cittaraksavratam mukttva bahubhih kim mama vrataih // bca\_5.18 //

evamutpaditabodhicittena siksaraksane yatnavata manasi kartavyam-  
svadhithitam smrtya suraksitam samprajanyena  
vaksyamanaritya maya svacittam kartavyam tadekagramanasena /  
atraiva sarvesamantarbhavat / atascittaraksanameva pradhanam  
vratam / tadvihaya kimanyairvratairbahubhirapi mama prayojanam? na kimcit /  
tadrahitasya nisphalatvat / etavati ceyam bodhisattvasiksa yaduta  
cittaparikarma / etanmulatvat sarvasattvarthanam / tadyatha  
dharmaamgitisutre kirtitam-

mativikramabodhisattva aha- yo 'yam dharmo dharmah ityucyate, nayam dharmo  
desastho na pradesastho 'nyatra svacittadhino dharmah / tasmanmaya  
svacittam svaradhitam svadhithitam suparijitam susamarabdham  
sunigrhitam kartavyam / tatkasya hetoh? yatra cittam tatra  
gunadosah / tadbodhisattvo dosebhyascittam nivarya gunesu

pravartayati / taducyate- cittadhino dharmah, dharmadhina bodhiriti //

evam cittayattatam sarvatra niscitya  
cittadrdhatayamudaharanamaha-

yatha capalamadhyastho raksati vranamadarat /  
evam durjanamadhyastho rakseccittavranam sada // bca\_5.19 //

asamahitajanamadhye punarupaghatabhayattadgatamanasa yatha vranam  
raksati kascidapramattah, evam tatha siksaraksanakamah  
akaranavairibalajanamadhye samvasan tatparascittam vranamiva  
rakset sarvakalam //

yathaprasiddhita idamudaharanam / na tu punarmanagapi  
sadrasyamastityaha-

vranaduhkhalavadbhito raksami vranamadarat /  
samghataparvataghatadbhitascittavranam na kim // bca\_5.20 //

isanmatram dukkham dukkhalavo vranakrtah / tasmadbhito  
raksami vranam / prakrtanurodhe raksatiti patho yuktah /  
adarat tatparyena /  
samghatanarakaprabhavadanekavarsahasranubhuyamanaduhkhat  
parvataghatatsarvato vyaptipraharat bhithah cittavranam na kim  
raksediti prakrtena sambandhah / yadi va / aham tu kim na  
raksamiti parinamena yojaniyam / athava / evamutpaditabodhicittena  
manasa cintayitavyamityavataryate / tada raksamiti //

kah punarevam sati gunah syadityaha-

anena hi viharena viharan durjanesvapi /  
pramadajanamadhye 'pi yatirdhiro na khandayate // bca\_5.21 //

(bcp 56) yasmadevammanasikarena vicaran vanitajanamadhye 'pi  
prasadaprsthe ayamanivaryo 'tisayena kamaragesu / tenedamuktam  
yatirdhira iti / asmin manasikare nidhyaptacittah / na khandayate  
siksaraksanamanasikaranna skhalati //

punarevam karaniyamityatrarthe drdhamabhinivesam darsayannaha-

labha nasyantu me kamam satkarah kayajivitam /  
nasyatvanyacca kusalam ma tu cittam kadacana // bca\_5.22 //

civarapindapatadayo nasyantu, vilayam yantu mama kamam  
yathestam / satkaro gauravena asanadanapadavandanadipuja / kayo  
jivitam ca sarvametannasyatu / anyadapi yatkimcit  
sukhasaumanasyanimittam tadapi nasyatu / kusalam punarmama cittam ma  
kasmimscidapi kale nanksiditi //

atra punaradaramutpadayitum sastrakara aha-

cittam raksitukamanam mayaisa kriyate 'ñjalih /  
smrtim ca samprajanyam ca sarvayatnena raksata // bca\_5.23 //

añjalim krtva prarthayami / kimartham? smrtim ca samprajanyam  
ca / na kevalam smrtim, napi kevalam samprajanyamiti  
parasparapeksaya cakaradvayam / tatra smrtiraryaratnacudasutre  
'bhihita-

yaya smrtya sarvaklesanam pradurbhavo na bhavati / yaya smrtya  
sarvamarakarmanamavataaram na dadati / yaya smrtya utpathe kumarge  
va na patati / yaya smrtya dauvarikabhutaya sarvesamakusalanam  
cittacaitasikanam dharmanamavakasam na dadati, iyamucyate  
samyaksmrtiriti //

samksepatam punariyam smrtirucyate-  
vihitapratishedhayoryathayogam smaranam smrtih /  
yaccahasmtiralambanasampramosa iti //

samprajanyam tu prajñāparamitayamuktam-

caramscaramiti prajanati / sthitha sthito 'smiti prajanati /  
nisanno nisanno 'smiti prajanati / sayanah sayito 'smiti  
prajanati / yatha yathasya kayah sthito bhavati tatha tathainam  
prajanati / peyalam / so 'tikraman va pratikraman va  
samprajanacari bhavati / alokite vilokite sammiñjite prasarite  
samghatipatapatravicaradharane asite pite khadite  
nidraklamaprativinodane agate gate sthite nisanne supte jagarite  
bhasite tusnibhave pratisamlayane samprajanacari bhavatiti //

idameva vaksyati-

etadeva samasena samprajanyasya laksanam /  
yat kayacittovaksyah pratyaveksa muhurmuhih //

iti // [bodhi. 5.108]

(bcp 57) kah punaranayorvyatireke dosah, yenaite yatnena raksaniye  
kathite ityaha-

vyadhyakulo nara yadvanna ksama sarvakarmasu /  
tathabhyam vikalam cittam na ksama sarvakarmasu // bca\_5.24 //

rogopahatasamarthyo yatha purusah sarvakarmasu gamanabhojanadisu  
akarmanyah bhavati, tatha smrtisamprajanyabhyam vikalam cittam  
sarvakarmasu dhyanadhyayanadilaksanesu //

anayoh samudayabhava dosamuktva pratyekamabhava kathayitumaha-

asamprajanyacittasya srutacintitabhavitam /  
sacchidrakumbhajalavanna smrtavavatisthate // bca\_5.25 //

na vidyate samprajanyam yasmimstadasamprajanyam / taccittam yasya  
tasya / srutacintitabhavanamayaprajñāparinisthitam vastu na  
smaranamadhivasati / tanmulam ca sarvam kalyanam / kimiva? yatha  
sacchidrakumbhe mukhaniksiptamudakamadhadgacchati navatisthate //

idamaparam tadvyatireke dusanamaha-

aneke srutavanto 'pi sraddha yatnapara api /  
asamprajanyadosena bhavantyapattikasmalah // bca\_5.26 //

bahavo 'pi bahusrutah tatha sraddhavanto yatnaparah  
siksayamadarakarinah asamprajanyadosena apattikalusita  
bhavanti kayacittapracarapratyaveksanat //

aparamapi tadabhava dusanamaha-

asamprajanyacaurena smrtimosanuserina /  
upacityapi punyani musita yanti durgatim // bca\_5.27 //

asamprajanyameva samprajanyabhavah klesasvabhavascaurah  
kusaladhanapaharanat / tena smrtimosanuserina  
raksapalabhutayah smrteh pramosamabhavamanusrtya musita  
viluptakusaladhanah santah upacityapi punyani, kusaladhananam  
samcayam krtvapi, durgatiparayana bhavanti //

kutah punarevamiti uktamevartham spastayannaha-

klesataskarasamgho 'yamavataragavesakah /  
prapyavataram musnati hanti sadgatijivitam // bca\_5.28 //

taskarascaurah tesam samghatah avataragavesakah  
pisacavadavataramargapreksi / chidranvesanatatpara ityarthah /  
prapyavataram pravesamargamasadya musnati / tato hanti  
sobhanagataye jivitapratilambham kusalapatheyabhavat //

smrtimadhikrtyadhuna praha-

tasmatsmrtirmanodvarannapaneya kadacana /  
gatapi pratyupasthapyasamsmrtypayikim vyatham // bca\_5.29 //

(bcp 58) yatah smrterabhava dusanamevam syat, tasmadidamatra  
dosam pasyata smrtiralabamnasampramosalaksana manodvarat  
manogrhapravesamargat napaneya napasarya / sada  
avasthapayitavyetyarthah / atha kadacit pramadastato 'pagacchet, tada  
gatapi punarnirvartyopasthapyasatraivaropayitavya / katham? samsmrtya  
manasi nidhaya apayikim narakadidurgativyatham //

tatra dvadasemah smrtayo nisphalaspandavarjanartham  
tathagatajñanatikramanupalanavipakagauravasmrtiprabhrtayah  
siksasamuccaye pradarsitah, tata eva vivekenavadharyah //

sapi smrtistibradaratsamutpadyate / adaro 'pi  
samathamahatmyamavagamya atapena jayate / etacca yathavasaram  
vaksyamah //

kesamcitra punaranyathapi smrtirutpadyate / tadupadarsayannaha-

upadhyayanusasanya bhityapyadarakaritam /  
dhanyanam gurusamvasatsukaram jayate smrtih // bca\_5.30 //

acaryopadhyayasamnidhau tadanyatamaradhyabrahmacarisamnidhau va

samvasatam tadanusanya, bhitya tadbhayanapi adarah karyesu  
sarvabhavenabhimukhyam, avajñapratipakso dharmah / tatkarinam  
yatnavatam sukrinam tadanusanim  
hitahitavidhipratishedhaniyamamanugrhnatamakrcchrenaiva  
smrtirutpadyate //

itthamapi viharan smrtimanasikarabahulavihari bhavatiti karikadvayena  
darsayannaha-

buddhasca bodhisattvasca sarvatravayahateksanah /  
sarvamevagratastesam tesamasmi purah sthitah // bca\_5.31 //

iti dhyatva tatha tisthet trapadarabhayanvitah /  
buddhanusmrtirapyevam bhavettasya muhurmujuh // bca\_5.32 //

sarvada buddhabodhisattvanam  
samastavastuvisayapratihatajñanacaksusam sarvameva vastujatam  
purato 'vasthitameva / ahamapi tesam puro 'vasthita eva, sarvavastuvat /  
iti manasi nidhaya tathaiva samyatatma tisthet /  
trapadarabhayanvitah / apratirupe karmani trapa lajja /  
siksayamadarah, tadatikrame bhayam / buddhabodhisattvesveva va  
trapadayah / evam sati aparo 'pi visesah syadityaha- buddhetyadi /  
tadevam viharatastasya pratiksanamakamata eva buddhanusmrtih syat  
//

samprajanyasya utpattisthairiyayoh smrtireva karanamiti kathayannaha-

samprajanyam tadayati na ca yatyagatam punah /  
smrtiryada manodvare raksarthamavatisthate // bca\_5.33 //

yada smrtirmanogrhadvari klesataskarasamghatanupravesanivarini  
dauvarikavadavasthita bhavati, tada samprajanyamayatnata evotpadyate,  
utpannam ca sat sthiribhavati //

evam tavadanayoranvayavyatirekabhyam gunadosavabhidhaya  
anarthavivarjanartham nisphalaspandavarjanamaha-

(bcp 59) purvam tavadidam cittam sadopasthapyamidrsam /  
nirindriyeneva maya sthatavyam ksthavatsada // bca\_5.34 //

prathamam tavat idam cittamityadhyatmani cintayati-  
sarvakalamidrsamuktakramayuktamupasthapayitavyam / tatah param  
nisphalaspandavarjanarthamapagatakaranagrameneva  
nisphalarupadivisyagrahanasarvavikalpopasamharat maya sthatavyam  
/ kimiva? ksthavat, caksuradivvyaparasyatvat //

idameva vyanakti-

nisphala netravigraha na kartavyah kadacana /  
nidhyantiva satatam karya drstiradhogata // bca\_5.35 //

isanmukulitapaksmayugala nasagravinivesita yugamatravayavalokini va  
karya drstih //

prathamarambhinah samtatabhyasena klesasya parihararthamaha-

drstivisramahetostu disah pasyetkadacana /

abhasamatram drstva ca svagatartham vilokayet // bca\_5.36 //

drsticittaparikhedaparityagaya kadacit karhicit diso vyavalokayet /

atha kadacit kascit tatsamipamagacchet, tada tasya praticchayamatram

viditva svagatavadena samtosanartham vilokayet / anyatha tatra

tasya avadhanena akusalam prasavet //

marge 'pi tathadrstergacchata upaghataparihararthamaha-

margadau bhayabodhartham muhuh pasyeccaturdisam /

diso visramya vikseta paravrtyaiva prsthatah // bca\_5.37 //

bhayahetucauradipratipattiyartham caturdisamiti kramena / anyatha

atmabhavasya raksa krta na syat / sarvadigvyavalokanam tu

kriyamanamaudhatyopaghatapariharartham sthitva kartavyam /

prsthato vyavalokanam paravrtya pascanmukhibhuya //

asamadhanasya ca raksanamaha-

saredapasaredvapi purah pascannirupya ca /

evam sarvasvavasthasu karyam buddhva samacaret // bca\_5.38 //

saretpurah apasaretpascad / prapatadyupaghatam niriksya ca /

evamityuktakramadisa svaparahitaprayojanamavagamya pratipattisaro bhavet //

idanim samprajanyakaritam siksaitumaha-

kayenaivamavastheyamityaksipyam kriyam punah /

katham kayah sthita iti drastavyam punarantara // bca\_5.39 //

caturnamiryapathanamanyatamasminniryapathe / kayenaivamiti sthitena

nisannena va avastheyamiti / tadanantaram

svadhyayadikriyamarabhya punarantarale vyavalokitavyam katham

kayah sthita iti tasminneveryapathe, uta bhinne iryapathe / bhinne

punah purvavadavasthapyah //

(bcp 60) kayapratyaveksamabhidhaya cittapratyaveksanamaha-

nirupyah sarvayatnena cittamattadvipastatha /

dharmacintamahastambhe yatha vaddho na mucyate // bca\_5.40 //

dharmasya svaparahitalaksanasya cintaiva mahastambho

vandhanayattikaranahetutvat //

tasmin baddho 'pi punah punarnirupaniya ityaha-

kutra me vartata iti pratyaveksyam tatha manah /

samadhanadhuram naiva ksanamapyutsrjedyatha // bca\_5.41 //

kva punaridam mano mama vartate, purvasminalambane anyatra va gatam /

gatamavagamya tato nirvatya tatraiva yojayitavyam /

svarasavahitayamupeksaniyam / iti samathadhuramekamapi ksanam

yatha na parityajati tatha dharayitavyam / etavata silam hi  
samadhisamvartanimamityuktam bhavati / yathoktam candrapradipasutre-  
ksipram samadhim labhate niranganam visuddhasilasyimi  
anusamsah //

iti / [samadhi. 27.6]

ato 'vagamyate- ye kecit samadhihetavah prayogah, te sile 'nugata iti  
/ tasmad samadhyarthina smrtisamprajanyasilena bhavitavyam / tatha  
silarthinapi samadhau yatnah karya iti //

samadhanaparityagavakasamaha-

bhayotsavadisambandhe yadyasakto yathasukham /  
danakale tu silasya yasmaduktamupeksanam // bca\_5.42 //

agnidahadi bhayam / tatha ratnatrayapujadikrta utsavah /  
samadhikatarah sattvarthadirva / tatsambhave yadi sthatumasaktah,  
tada kamacara ityanujñatam / sapattiko na bhavativityarthah / kutah  
punarayamaniyamo labhyata ityaha- danetyadi / silam yadyapi  
danatprakrstam, tathapi avarasiksayam siksamanasya  
tadanantameva uttarasiksavasthitasya abhyasapatavabhavat  
kathamcit tavatkalam tato nivartamanasyapi napattih / danasyasau  
kalo na silasya / ata evoktam- yadyasakta iti /  
etavanmatrenedamudaharanam / yathoktam- tatraikasyam siksayam  
nispadyamanayamasaktasya itarasiksanabhyasadanapattih /  
aryaksayamatisutre 'pyevamavocat-

danakale silopasamharasyopeksa / iti / na catah sithilena  
bhavitavyam //

yatra kusalapaksasamcare 'pi kvacit samadhanavighatah syat,  
tannopadeyamityaha-

yad buddhva kartumarabdham tato 'nyanna vicintayet /  
tadeva tavannispadyam tadgatenantaratmana // bca\_5.43 //

(bcp 61) svayameva tu yuktyagamabhyam kalyanamitravacanadva  
yathabalamavadharya yatkimcitkarma kartumarabdham  
dhyanaadhyayanadikam, prathamatastadeva tavannispattim neyam  
tannimnena cetasa, na punastadanispannameva parityajya paramarambhaniam  
//

kim punarevam syadyadi na syadityaha-

evam hi sukrta sarvamanayatha nobhayam bhavet /  
asamprajanyakleso 'pi vrddhim caivam gamisyati // bca\_5.44 //

yasmadevamanutisthatah sarvam suslistam krtam syat /  
tadviparyaye punarduhslistamubhayam purvam cattam pascad  
svikrtam ca syat / calapravrterasamprajanyam syat / pravese  
vrddhih syat //

itthamapi nisphalam varjayedyaha-

nanaidhapralapesu vartamanesvanekadha /  
kautuhalesu sarvesu hanyadautsukyamatam // bca\_5.45 //

anekaprakare 'sambaddhabhidhane 'paropadhike pravartamane  
ascaryavastusu ca samastesu svayamapi tatkriyayam  
darsanasravanaya vakucittasya taratamyam nivarayet //

aparamapi nisphalavarjanaya pratimoksoddistamacaret ityaha-  
mrnmardanatrnacchedarekhadyaphalamagatam /  
smrtva tathagatim siksam bhitastatksanamutsrjet //  
bca\_5.46 //

bhumiphalakadisu nakhadandadina rekhakarsanalekhanadi  
nisprayojanamagatamapatitam vivarjayet bhagavata atra  
nivrttirajñapteti samsmrtya, tadatikramavipakaphalabhayat /  
tatksanamiti na tatra kalaparilambham kuryat //

samklesasamudacare samprajanyakaritam yadetyadibhih saptabhih  
slokaih siksayingitumaha-

yada calitukamah syadvaktukamo 'pi va bhavet /  
svacittam pratyaveksyadau kuryaddhairyena yuktimat // bca\_5.47 //

prathamata eva svacittam nirupya / uktam (?) asamklistavasthayam  
karaniyamuktam //

etadeva darsayati-

anunitam pratihatam yada pasyetsvakam manah /  
na kartavyam na vaktavyam sthatavyam kashhavattada // bca\_5.48 //

raktam dvistam va svacittam yada pasyet, tada  
hastapadadicalanamatramapi na kartavyam, napi vacanodiranam / anyatha  
tadutthapite kayavagvijñapti api samkliste syatam / ato  
bahirindriyavyaparavikalpavupasamhrtya sthatavyam kashhavattada  
/ sarvavyaparavirahannirvyaparah sarvadharmā itī manasi nidhaya //

(bcp 62) aparamaha-

uddhatam sopahasam va yada manamadanvitam /  
sotprasatisayam vakram vañcakam ca mano bhavet // bca\_5.49 //

uddhatamiti / saddharmadisravanapramadadapi uddhatam /  
viksepabahulamityarthah / sopahasam vagvihethanarambhakam, taya  
yuktam va / manascittasyonnatih / madah svadharme (?)  
cittasyabhinivesah / tabhyamanvitam tatsamprayuktam / utprasah  
kayiki vihethana, tena sahotkatam / vakram kutilam satham va  
/ vañcakam pratarakam mayavi va / yadi mano bhavet, sthatavyam  
kashhavattadeti sambandhah //

yadatmotkarsanabhasam parapamsanameva va /

sadhiksepam sasamrambham sthatavyam kasthavattada // bca\_5.50

//

atmotkarsanam svagunatisayaprakasanam / tadabhasam  
tatpratibhasam tadvikalpanat / parapamsanam paravigraha  
dosaviskaranam va, tadyuktam / adhiksepah parasya  
vacanatiraskarah / samrambhah sadakalivivadanimittacittapradosa /  
ubhayatra saha tena vartata iti vigraha / evam yada pasyetsvakam  
manah, sthatavyam kasthavat tadeti samanyoktamabhisambadhyate //

labhasatkarakirtyarthi parivarartha va punah /  
upasthanartha me cittam tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca\_5.51 //

kirtiryasa / parivarah dasidasakarmakaradih / upasthanam  
padadhavanamardanadi / ebhirartha tadabhilasam mama cittam /  
tasmattisthami kasthavat //

pararharuksam svarthartha parisatkamameva va /  
vaktumicchati me cittam tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca\_5.52 //

pararharuksam pararthavimukham / svarthartha svarthabhinivistam  
/ parisat sisyanterasiprabhrtijanasamajah / tadabhilasi  
tatparivarartha //

asahisnvalasam bhitam pragalbham mukharam tatha /  
svapaksabhinivistam ca tasmattisthami kasthavat // bca\_5.53  
//

asahisnu asahanasilam / alasam kriyasu akarmanyam /  
kusidamityarthah / bhitam kayajivitabhuru bhayahetubhyo va /  
pragalbham dhrstam / mukharam durvacaskam, yuktayuktamanapeksya  
abhidhayakam va / svapakseh sisyanterasijñatisalohitadau  
abhinivistam paksapatatisayavat //

sampratam pratikaranirdesamaha-

evam samklistamalokya nisphalarambhi va manah /  
nigrhniyad drdham surah pratipaksena tatsada // bca\_5.54  
//

upadarsitakramena samklistam samklesasamprayuktam  
nisphalavyaparam va jñatva svacittam sarvapavrttinigedhena  
prabhavamandatam vidhaya nigrhniyadabhibhavet / drdham yatha  
punarapi samudacardharmakam (bcp 63) na bhavati / klesadisamgrame  
vijayaya krtaparikarah suro bodhisattvah / pratipaksena yo yasmin  
pratipaksa uktah yatha ragadavasubhadi, tena  
tadviparitavidhanenetyarthah / sada sarvakalam, yada yada  
samklistam pratiyate / ugrapariprcchayam grhinam  
bodhisattvamadhikrtyoktam-

tena suramaireyamadyapramadasthanat prativiratena bhavitavyam, amattena  
anunmattena acapalena acañcalena abhrantena amukharena anunnatena

upasthitasmrtnasasamprajanyena / iti //

atraiva ca pravrajitam bodhisattvamadhikrtyoktam- smrti  
samprajanyasyaviksepah / iti //

tatha aryatathagataguhyasutre darsitam-

na khalu punah kulaputra bodhisattvasya vag rakta va dusta va  
mudha va klista va ksanavyakarani va  
svapaksoṅkarsanavacana va parapaksanigrahavacana va  
atmavarnanunayavacana va paravarnapratighatavacana va  
pratijñottaranavacana va abhimanikavyakaranavacana veti //

evam nisphalaspandavarjanena anarthadatmabhavasya raksa pratipadita  
bhavati / tasmanmaya silasusthitena aprakampena asithilena bhavitavyamiti  
//

etacca samahitacittasya sidhyati / ata idam samathamahatmyamavagamya  
tatparyena bhavayitavyam / anena tivra adaro bhavati siksasu / tenapi  
smrtirupatisthate / upasthitasmrtirnisphalam varjayati / tasya  
anartha na sambhavanti / tasmadatmabhavam raksitukamena  
smrtimulamanvisya nityamupasthitasmrtina bhavitavyam / etadevaha-

tatratmabhava ka raksa yadanarthavivarjanam /  
kena tallabhyate sarve nisphalaspandavarjanat //

etatsidhyetsada smrtya smrtistivradaradbhavet /  
adarah samamahatmyam jñatvatapena jayate //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-7-8]

samathamahatmyam tu yathavasaramihaiva kathayisyate //

ayamatra pindarthah anarthavivarjanarthamavadharayitavya iti  
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

suniscitam suprasannam dhiram sadaragauravam /  
salajjam sabhayam santam paradhanatparam // bca\_5.55 //

parasparaviruddhabhirbalecchabhirakheditam /  
klesotpadadidam hyetadesamiti dayanvitam // bca\_5.56 //

atmasattvavasam nityamanavadyesu vastusu /  
nirmanamiva nirmanam dharayamyesa manasam // bca\_5.57 //

(bcp 64) suniscitam samdehaviparyasarahitam / suprasannam sada  
pritisaumanasyabahulam / dhiramacañcalam / adarah kathita eva /  
gauravam aradhyesu cittasya namrata / tabhyam saha vartate /  
salajjam purvat / sabhayam skhalita[malokya] bhitam / santam  
samyatendriyam / sattvaradhanayatnavat //

yadekasya rucijanakam tadanyasya viparitam / anyonyaviruddhabhih  
prthagjanecchabhirakheditamavipratisari / katham? dayanvitam /  
hetupadametat / kutah? yasmat klesotpadanna svatantryadidamet

parasparaviruddhacaritamesam balanamiti matva //

atmasattvavasam svaparayattam sarvakalam / kim sarvatra? na /  
anavadyesu vastusu ubhayasavadyasunesu / kimvat? nirmanamiva  
nirmitavat / vigatamanam manasam dharayami / eso 'hamiti bodhisattvo  
manasi nivesayet //

asmadapi samvegamanasikaraccittasyanarthavivarjanena raksa  
vidhatavyetyaha-

ciratpraptam ksanavaram smrtva smrtva muhurmuhuh /  
dharayamidrsam cittamaprakampyam sumeruvat // bca\_5.58 //

aticirena kalena labdham uktam ksanavaram smaranena cetasi  
krtva punah punarantaram sthirikaromi idrsamuktasvabhavam /  
aprakampyam kampakayitumasakyam kamadivitarkapavanaih parvatarajavat //

evametaabhyam silasamadhibhyamanyonyasamvardhakabhyam  
cittakarmaparinispatih / tasmadavasthitametat- cttaparikarmaiva  
bodhisattvasiksa iti / tena yaduktam-

cittaraksavratam muktva bahubhih kim mama vrataih / [bodhi. 5.18]

iti, tat parinisthitam //

punastadekantamavadharayitum kayapratyaveksamaha-

grdhrairamisasamgrddhah krsyamana itastatah /  
na karotyanyatha kayah kasmadatra pratikriyam // bca\_5.59 //

kayasya sarvatha kvacidapi vyaparo nasti, svatmanyapi samarthyabhavat  
/ anyatha cttarahito mrtasya kayah / grdhradibhirvipralujyamana  
itastatah pratikaramatmaraksanartham kimiti na karotiti prechati  
sarvasamarthyavikalatvat / ata eva cttaparikarmaiva sadhyam / tasmin  
parikarmite kayasya ayatnata eva parikarmasiddheh,  
tatparatantratvattasyetyuktam bhavati //

evam sarvathanupayogini kaye sapeksatam nirasyannaha-

raksasimam manah kasmadatmikrtya samucchrayam /  
tvattascetprthagevayam tenatra tava ko vyayah // bca\_5.60 //

(bcp 65) he manah, anatmakameva atmatvena svikrtya  
mamsasthipuñjam kayasamjñakam kasmatkaranat tvam raksasi?  
kimevamiti cet, bhavato yadi bhinna evayam kayah, tena asyapacaye tava  
kimapaciyate?

purvameva ciram svikrta iti cedaha-

na svikarosi he mudha kasthaputtalakam sucim /  
amedhyaghatitam yantram kasmadraksasi putikam // bca\_5.61 //

he mudha, mohavijrmbhitametad bhavatah / sucim pavitram / ayam ca  
asucih / idamevaha- amedhyeti / putikam satanadharmakam //

syadetat- kimanyasminnasannapi dosa ucyate ityatraha-

imam carmaputam tavatsvabuddhayaiva prthakkuru /  
asthipañjarato mamsam prajñasastrena mocaya // bca\_5.62 //

asthinyapi prthakkrva pasya majjanamantatah /  
kimatra saramastiti svayameva vicaraya // bca\_5.63 //

carmamayam putam / svamativisesena prthak kuru svakayadapasaraya  
/ asthighatitapañjarad yantrat prajñatmakena sastrena  
mamsakartanena / tadanantaramasthinyapi khandasah prthag bhinnani  
krva majjanam pasya avalokaya / yadi antaram kayah  
caturmahabhutikah matapitrasucikalalasambhutah duhkhamayah  
krtaghnasceti vistarena pratipadayisyatiti kimatra saramasti  
vijñaprasastam nyayyam va, ityatmanaiva vicaraya //

evamanvisya yatnena na drstam saramatra te /  
adhuna vada kasmattvam kayamadyapi raksasi // bca\_5.64 //

evam kathitanayena / sadhuktamiti cet, adhuna vada kasmattvamadyapi  
sarvagunavikalama api kayam raksasi? evam vidvanapi //

tathapi asti kimcidatropadeyamiti cedaha-

na khaditavyamasuci tvaya peyam na sonitam /  
nantrani cusitavyani kim kayena karisyasi // bca\_5.65 //

yadasti, na tadupayuktamiti samkseparthah / atah kimanupayogina  
kayena karisyasi? atra asango na yukta ityarthah //

anyaprayojanabhadamevocitamutpasyamah ityaha-

yuktam grdhrasgaladerahartham tu raksitam /  
karmopakaranam tvetanmanusyanam sarirakam // bca\_5.66 //

(bcp 66) yasmat karmani kenacit saharibhavenopayujyate iti raksyate //

tathapi natrabhinivesah karya ityaha-

evam te raksatascapi mrtyuracchidya nirdayah /  
kayam dasyati grdhrebhyastada tvam kim karisyasi // bca\_5.67 //

acchidyeti balat / bhavato grhitva niskrpo mrtyustava kayam  
grdhrebhyo dasyati, tadapi na kascitpratikaro bhavisyati  
ityabhiprayah //

syadetat- yadyapi evam, tathapi bhaktacchadanamatrenapi paripalaniya  
ityatraha- na

sthasyatiti bhrtiyaya na vastradi pradiyate /  
kayo yasyati khaditva kasmattvam kuruse vyayam // bca\_5.68 //

yadi nama bhrtiyakarmakaranam tathapi tatanavasthayisvabhava  
vicaksano jñatvaiva pravartate, evam prakrte 'pi taddharmini  
kenabhiprayena he manah, tvam kuruse vyayamupakaranopaksyam?

tat kim sarvathaiva niravakaso 'yam kartavyah? netyaha-

datvasmai vetanam tasmatsvartham kuru mano 'dhuna /  
na hi vaitanikopattam sarvam tasmai pradiyate // bca\_5.69 //

vetanam karmamulyam / tavanmatram datva asmai gatvarasariraya,  
karmopakaranatvat, svaprayojanamanuvidheyam he manah /  
anenaivoparjitam kasmadasmai na diyate iti cet, na hi yasmat yatkimcit  
karmakarenopattam sarvam tasmai karmakaraya pradiyate iti nyayo 'sti  
//

tasmadevamupastambhamatram datva-

kaye naubuddhimadhaya gatyagamanaanisrayat /  
yathakamamgamam kayam kuru sattvarthasiddhaye // bca\_5.70 //

kaye naubuddhim krtva pravrttinivrttihetoh icchayattam kayam  
kuru sattvarthanusthanaya nispattaye va / he manah iti  
prakrtamabhisambadhyate //

iti kayapratyaveksaya tatsvabhavamupayogam ca vicarya  
pariniscitakayaprayojanamupasamharannaha-

evam vasikrtasvatma nityam smitamukho bhavet /  
tyajed bhrkutisamkocam purvabhasi jagatsuhrt // bca\_5.71 //

uktanitya ayattikrtah atma cittakayalaksanah / sarvada  
prasannavadano bhavet / bhrulalatasamkocam ca prasadhanikaram  
tyajet / purvameva asamcodita eva parena svagatadivadaih  
samtosanasiloh bhavet / sarvasattvanamakaranabandhavasca //

ityapi siksa anarthavarjanaya karyetyaha-

sasabdapatam sahaya na pithadin viniksipet /  
nasphalayetkapatam ca syannihsabdarucih sada // bca\_5.72 //

(bcp 67) sahaya tvaritameva nisprayojanam hastadandadina  
kapatam ca nakotayet / samksepatah nihsabdabhiratirbhavet //

kah evam sati gunah syadityaha-

bako bidalascaurasca nihsabdo nibhrtascaran /  
prapnotyabhimatam karyamevam nityam yaticaret // bca\_5.73 //

ete sarve nihsabda anuddhatasca viharanto vivaksitamartham labhante /  
vratinapi tathaiva samadhanakantakapariharena vihartavyam //

ityapi siksityavyamityaha-

paracodanadaksanamanadhistopakaritam /  
praticchecchirasa vakyam sarvasisyah sada bhavet // bca\_5.74 //

kaukrtyavinodanavavadanusasanisamarthanam vinayadikovidanam  
apararthitahitaisinam hitavidhayakam vacanam murdhna  
grhniyat / na tesu svacittam dusayitavyam, napyavamanana

karyeti bhavah / sarvasattvesu gurugauravadhiya samacaritavyamiti  
sarvam sarvebhyah sikset //

irsyamalapraksalanamaha-

subhasitesu sarvesu sadhukaramudirayet /  
punyakarinamalokya stutibhih sampraharsayet // bca\_5.75 //

parakiyagunavardhanavacanesu tatparitosanaya sadhu sadhu,  
bhadrakamidam, iti sabdamadhyasayenoccarayet / kusalakarmakaritamapi  
drstva sadhu krtam, dhanyo bhavan sukrtakarmakari, ityadibhih  
stutivacanaih protsahayet //

lapanasankam nirasyannaha-

paroksam ca gunan bruyadanubruyacca tosatah /  
svavarne bhasyamane ca bhavayettadgunajñatam // bca\_5.76 //

paragunan sadbhutanapi paroksam bruyanna samaksam / anyatha  
lapanam kascinmanyeta / parena tu tatsamaksamanyasya gune  
bhasyamane tadanuvadakataya samaksamapi bruyat / anyatha nasya  
ruciratreti matva svacittam pradusayet parah / svagune punah  
kenacid gunapaksapatina prasannena samaksam paroksam ca  
kirtyamane cittasyonnatim nivarayamstasyaiva gunabhidhayakasya  
gunanuragitam manasi kuryat //

paragunamarsanam varayannaha-

sarvambha hi tustayarthah sa vittairapi durlabha /  
bhoksye tustisukham tasmatparasramakrtairgunaih // bca\_5.77 //

(bcp 68) sarvesam hinamadhyotkrstanam sattvanam / sarve va  
upakramah dukhpariharena tustayarthah /  
sarvambhapharisramena tustirevotpadayitavyetyarthah / sa ca  
tustirdhanavisargairapi durlabha, syadva na veti / iha  
punarayatnasiddhopasthita kasmatparihiyata iti matva bhoksye  
anubhavisyami samtosaasukham anyayatnanispaditairgunairupanamitam /  
na hi priyaputragunairaksamayukta / iti bhavanaya  
paragunasravanaccittakarkasyamapakuryat //

atraivopacayamaha-

na catra me vyayah kascitparatra ca mahatsukham /  
apritidukham dvesaistu mahaddukham paratra ca // bca\_5.78 //

naiva asminnarthe pravrttimato mama ihaloke va upaksayaleso 'pi  
sambhavati / upacayah punarvidyata eveti darsayati- paratra mahatsukham  
paragunabhinandanat / evamakriyamane punarapacayo drsyate, ubhaya-loke  
'pi dukham paragunasahanat //

tasmat sarvakalmasaparityagena iyamucita karmakarita  
siksaniyetyaha-

visvastavinyastapadam vispastartham manoramam /

srutisaukhyam krpamulam mrdumandasvaram vadet // bca\_5.79 //

sarvavadyavinirmuktatvadviscastam / anupurvyā vyavasthitapadam /  
asamdigdhartham / manahprahlanakaram / sravanapyayakam /  
karunarasaniyandabhutam na ragadinidanam /  
mrdusvaramakarkasavacanam / mandasvaram yavata dhvanina pratipadyasya  
pratitih syat, na tato nyunam natiriktamudirayan /

rju pasyetsada sattvamscaksusa sampibanniva /  
etaneva samasritya buddhatvam me bhavisyati // bca\_5.80 //

avakramakutilam paramapritirasabharavanatena caksusa trsita iva  
sitalajala paramahladakaram sampivanniva sattvan vyavalokayan / na  
raktēna na dustēna mugdhena / paramopakaraka hyete / kutah?  
yasmadetan sattvan samasadya durlabhalabham buddhatvam me  
bhavisyati utpatsyate / evam ca viharan adyatve 'pi sattvarthasamartho  
bhavatyeva / yaduktam-

sarvatracapalo mandamitasnigdhābhībhasanat /  
avarjajeyjanam bhavyamadeyascapi jayate //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-10]

etadeva ca bodhisattvasya kṛtyam yaduta sattvarjanam nama / yatha  
dharmaṣaṅgītisūtre aryapriyadarsanena bodhisattvena paridipitam-

tatha tatha bhagavan bodhisattvena pratipattavyam yatsahadarsanena  
sattvah prasīdeyuh / tatkaṣmaddhetoh? na bhagavan bodhisattvasyanyat  
karaniyamasti anyatra sattvarjanat / sattvapariṣṭā eveyam bhagavan  
bodhisattvasya dharmaṣaṅgītiriti //

(bcp 69) evamakriyamane ko dosa iti cet-

anadeyam tu tam lokah paribhuya jinankuram /  
bhaṣmacchannam yatha bahnim pacyeta narakadisu //

iti / [sikṣa. sa. karika-11]

tasmāt sattvaradhaṇameva bodhisattvasya karma  
upakariksetramasādhāraṇam puṇyaprasūtiheturiti //

tatprasāṅgena anyadapi darsayannaha-

satatyabhīnivesoṭṭham pratipaksoṭṭhameva ca /  
guṇopakariksetre ca duḥkhite ca mahacchubham // bca\_5.81 //

samādanena kriyāmanam / abhīnivesoṭṭham tivrāprasādajanitam /  
pratipaksoṭṭham kleṣapratipakṣasūnyatādībhāvanaprasutam /  
guṇaksetram buddhabodhisattvādī / upakariksetram matāpitādī /  
duḥkhita glānādayah / etesu svalpamātī  
kṛtamaprāmeyasubhāheturupajayate //

idamapi bodhisattvenābhīyāsanīyamītyaha-

dakṣa utthānasampānnaḥ svayamkāri sāda bhavet /

navakasah pradatavyah kasyacitsarvakarmasu // bca\_5.82 //

daksah sarvatra patupracarah / utthanasampannah  
kausidyapanayanad viryasamanvagatah / ata eva svayameva sarvam  
karaniyam, na parapeksa kvacidapi karmani karya / idameva  
navakasa ityadina darsayati //

paramitabhyase 'narthavivarjanayanupurvakaritamaha-  
uttarottaratah srestha danaparamitadayah /  
netarartham tyajecchresthamanyatracarasetutah // bca\_5.83 //

uparyuparitam / danacchilam srestham, silat  
ksantirityadayah / ato 'varaparamitahetoruttaram na tyajet /  
tadvirodhena na seveteti bhavah / kim sarvatha? netyaha- anyatreti /  
bodhiattvanam ya acarah siksasamvaralakshanah sa eva  
kusalajalaraksanaya setubandho vihatah, tasmadanyatra tam vihaya /  
sa yatha na bhidyate ityarthah //

tasmatsambharamupaditsuna karunaparatanrena sarvam  
karaniyamuktamityaha-

evam buddhva pararthesu bhavetsatamatutthitah /  
nisiddhamapyanuñātam krpalorarthadarsinah // bca\_5.84 //

evamanuttaram jñatva sattvanam hitasukhavidhanaya  
nityamarabdhaviryo bhavet / pratisiddharthe pravrttau katham na  
sapattika iti cet, na / kvacinnisiddhamapi sattvarthavisesam  
prajñacaksusa (bcp 70) pasyatah karaniyataya anuñātam  
bhagavata / sanihsaranam ca bhagavatah sasanam / taccapi na  
sarvasya, api tu krpaloh karunaprakarsapravrttitaya  
tatparatantrasya pararthaikarasasya svaprayojanavimukhasya / iti  
prajñakarunabhyamudbhutapararthavrterupayakusalasya  
pravartamanasya napattih / atra ca  
upalipariprecchayamapattyanapattivibhago veditavyah / tatha  
upayakausalasyatre jyotiskamanavakadhikare //

esa raksatmabhavasya bhaisajyavasanadibhih / [siksa. sa.  
karika-13]

ityetat pratipadayitumaha-

vinipataganathavratasthan samvibhajya ca /  
bhuñjita madhyamam matram tricivarabahistyajet // bca\_5.85 //

bhaisajyavasanadibhiratmabhavo hi paripalanyah pararthopayogivat /  
yathoktam prakutatra dvidvidham bhaisajyam satatabhaisajyam  
glanapratyayabhaisajyam ca / tatra satatabhaisajyamodanadi /  
tadartham pindaya gocare carata gramapravese yathoktasiksayam  
smrtimadhaya caritavyam / tato labdhat pindapatat  
caturthabhagavibhaktat vinipataganathanathavratasthan samvibhaginah  
kuryat / ekam pratyangam vinipatinam / dvityamanathanam /

triyam sabrahmacarinam datva caturthamatmana paribhuñjita / sa  
paribhuñjano na raktah paribhunkte asaktah, agrddhah,  
anadhyavasitah, anyatra yavadevasya kayasya sthitaye yapanayai /  
madhyamam matram / tatha ca paribhunkte yatha natisamlikhito  
bhavati, natigurukayah / tatkasya hetoh? ati samlikhito hi  
kusalapaksaparanmukho bhavati, atigurukayo middhavastabdho bhavati  
/ tena tam pindapatam paribhujya kusalapaksabhimukhena bhavitavyam  
/ iti aryaratnameghe 'bhihitam / aryaratnarasavapi-

paribhuñjata ca evam manasikara utpadayitavyah- santi asmin kaye  
asitikrmikulasahasrani, tani anenaivojasa sukham viharantu /  
idanim caisamamisena samgraham karisyami / bodhipraptasca  
punardharmena samgraham karisyami / iti vistarah //

punaratraivoktam-

dvayoraham kasyapa sraddhadeayamanujanami / katamayordvayoh? yuktasya  
muktasya ca / iti //

anaya disa sarvaparibhogah sattvarthamadhishatavyah / anyatha-  
atmatrsnopabhogattu klistapattih prajayate //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-13]

(bcp 71) yathoktam candrapradipasutre-

te bhojanam svadurasam pranitam labdhva ca bhuñjanti ayuktayogah  
/  
tesam sa aharu vadhaya bhoti yatha hastipotana bisa adhautakah //

[=samadhi. 9. 29]

vistarena caitacchiksamuccaye drastavyam //

glanabhaisajyam tu yamikam saptahikam yavajjivikamiti trividham /  
etacca bhiksuvinaye pratipaditam tatraivavadharyam //

vasanadibhiratmaraksamaha- tricivarabahistyajet / iti / sacedagatya  
kascid bodhisattvam patracivaram yaceta, tena atityago na kartavyah  
/ kim tu yattadanujñatam bhagavata- tricivaram sramanakalpah,  
tato 'tiriktam ca yadbhavit, tyaktavyamarthine, nanyatha / uktam ca  
bodhisattvapratimokse- sacetpunah kascidagatya patram va civaram  
va yaceta, sacettasyatiriktam bhaved buddhanujñatattricivarat,  
yathaparityaktam datavyam / sacetpunastasya unam tricivaram bhavet  
yannisritya brahmacaryavasah, tanna parityaktavyam / tatkasmaddhetoh?  
avisarjaniyam hi tricivaramuktam tathagatena / sacecchariputra  
bodhisattvastricivaram parityajya yacanaguruko bhavet, na tena alpecchata  
asevita bhavet / iti //

atityagam nisedhayan punaratmaraksamupadarsayannaha-

saddharmasevakam kayamitarartham na pidayet /  
evameva hi sattvanamasamasu prapurayet // bca\_5.86 //

satam satpurusanam bodhisattvanam dharmah /  
laukikalokottaraparahitasukhavidhanam / tatsevakam kayam  
alparthanimitam na pidayet / anyatha mahato 'rtharaserhanih syat  
/ ata eva purvasmin hetupadametat / kutah punarevam? yasmadanenaiva  
sukumaropakramena samvardhamanah sikhrameva sattvanam  
hitasukhasampadanasartho bhavati //

yata evam tasmad-

tyajenna jivitam tasmadasuddhe karunasaye /  
tulyasaye tu tattyajyamittham na parihiyate // bca\_5.87 //

svasarirasirodanadi na kartavyamiti nisiddham / kada? asuddhe  
mitramitretarasarvavyasanijanasadharanapravrtte krpacitte /  
atyarabdhenā hi viryena svaparāhitarthasya badha syat / samapravrtte  
punarasaye svaparātmano 'tirikte va na nisidhyate / yaduktam- tatha  
svaparabodhipaksasrutadyantarayakarau tyagatyagau na karyau /  
adhikasattvarthasaktestulyasakterva (bcp 72) bodhisattvasya  
adhikatulyakusalantarayakarau tyagatyagau na karyaviti siddham  
bhavati / idameva ca samdhaya bodhisattvapratimokse 'bhihitam- yastu  
khalu punah sariputra abhiniskrantagrhaso bodhisattvo  
bodhyangairabhiyuktah, tena katham danam datavyam, kataram danam  
datavyam, kiyadrupam danam datavyam / peyalam / dharmadayakena  
bhavitavyam / yasca sariputra grhi bodhisattvo  
ganganadivalikasamani buddhaksetrani saptaratnaparipurnani  
tathagatebhyo 'rhadbhayah samyaksambuddhebhyo danam dadyat, yasca  
sariputra pravrajyaparyapanno bodhisattvah ekam catuspadikam  
gatham prakasayet, ayameva tato bahutaram punyam prasavati / na  
sariputra tathagatena pravrajitasya amisadanamanujñatam / peyalam /  
yasya punah sariputra patragatah patraparyapanno labho  
bhaveddharmiko dharmalabdah, tena sadharanabhajina bhavitavyam  
sardham sabrahmacaribhiriti //

tatraivaha- yastu khalu punah sariputra anabhiniskrantagrhaso  
bodhisattvah, tena dharma asevitavyah / tatra tenabhiyuktana  
bhavitavyamiti / anyatha hi ekasattvarthasamgrahartham mahatah  
sattvarasestasya ca sattvasya bodhisattvasayaparikarmantarayanmahato  
'rthasya hanih krta syaditi //

anenopayakausalena viharan na bodhimargatparibhrasyate /  
ayamabhiprayah- dattah purvameva anena atmabhavah sarvasattvebhyah  
/ kevalamakalaparibhogatpariraksaniyah / ato na  
matsaryasyavakasah / napi pratijñatarthahaniriti / yaduktam-

bhaisajyavrksasya sudarsanasya muladibhogyasya yathaiva bijam /  
datvapi samraksyamakalabhogat sambuddhabhaisajyatarostathaiva //

iti //

sattvasayaraksanadapyatma raksitavya ityaha-

dharmam nirgaurave svasthe na sirovestite vadet /  
sacchatradandasastre ca navagunthitamastake // bca\_5.88 //

devamanusyapujito hi bhagavato dharmah / tato 'vadhyayanti devatadayo  
gauravamakurvato dharmaprakasanat / nisiddham caitadbhagavata iti  
tadajñatikrame sapattiko bhavet / na vastradibaddhasirasi / sahasabdena  
trisvapi sambandhah / tathottariyadina pihitasirse / pratyekam  
svastha iti sambandhaniyam / glane punaranapattih / upalaksanam  
caitat / na sthitena suptaya nisannaya va, na nisannena  
suptaya, na canasanena nisannaya / notpathayayina margayayine,  
nagragamine prstthagamina, napyalamkarayuktaya / ityadayo 'pi  
drastavya iti //

idamapyanarthavivarjanaya mulapattikaranamakaraniyamityaha-  
gambhirodaramalpesu na strisu purusam vina /

(bcp 73) gambhiro durmedhasamagadhatvat / udarasca  
prakarsaparyantatvat / tadsam ca dharmamalpesu  
asamskrtabuddhisu hinadhimuktisu va na vadediti prakrtena  
sambandhah / na matrgramasya ekaki rahogato dharmam vadet / vadan  
sapattiko bhavati / na dosah puruso yadi syat //  
hinotkrstesu dharmesu samam gauravamacaret // bca\_5.89 //  
sravakayanabhasitesu va mahayanabhasitesu va dharmesu  
tulyam cittaprasadadikam kuryat / anyatha saddharmapratiksepah  
syat //

nodaradharmapatram ca hine dharme niyojayet /  
na cacaram parityajya sutramantraih pralobhayet // bca\_5.90 //

gambhirodaradharmabhajanam ca sattvam nimittajñairjñatva na  
sravakayanadidharmesvavatarayet / na ca acaram  
siksasamvarakaraniyatam muktva sutrantadipathenaiva tava  
suddhirbhavisyati iti dharmakamam prabhavayet / aha catra- punaraparo  
'nartho ratnakute drstah- aparipacitesu sattvesu visvaso  
bodhisattvaskhalitam / abhajanibhutesu udarabuddhadharmaprakasana  
bodhisattvaskhalitam / udaradhimuktikesu sattvesu hinayanaprakasana  
bodhisattvaskhalitamiti //

aryasarvadharmavaipulyasamgrahe suksmo 'pyanartha uktah- suksmam  
hi mañjusrih saddharmapratiksepakarmavaranam / yo hi  
kascinmañjusrih tathagatabhasite dharme kasmimscit  
sobhanasamjñam karoti, kvacidasobhanasamjñam, sa saddharmam  
pratiksipati / tena saddharmapratikseptra tathagato 'bhyakhyato  
bhavati, samgho 'pavadito bhavati, ya evam vadati- idam  
yuktamidamayuktam / iti vistarah //

aryakasagarbhasutre ca mulapattiprastave cuktam- punaraparamadikarmiko  
bodhisattvah kesamcidevam vaksyati- kim bhoh

pratimoksavinayena? silena suraksitena sigham tvamanuttarayam  
samyaksambodhau cittamutpadayasva / mahayanam patha / yatte kimcit  
kayavanmanobhih klesapratyayadakusalam karma samudanitam, tena te  
suddhirbhavisyatyavipakam, yavadyatha purvoktam / iyamadikarmikasya  
bodhisattvasya trtiya mulapattiriti //

atah idamapi pratimoksanisiddham nacaraniyamityaha-

dantakasthasya khetasya visarjanamapavrtam /  
nestam jale sthale bhogye mutradescapa garhitam // bca\_5.91 //

khetasya slesmano visarjanamapavrtam na kuryat / jale sthale  
bhogye upabhogye mutrapuriserapi kutsitam / atrapi  
devatadyavadhyanaadapunya prasavet //

mukhapuram na bhujita sasabdham prasrtananam /  
pralambapadam nasita na bahu mardayetsamam // bca\_5.92 //

mukham puritam krtva mahatkavalagrahanat / sasabdham  
sukasunikadisabdena / [prasrtananam] duram vidaritamukham /  
pralambapadam bhumyadyalagnapadam khatvadyarohane sati nasita /  
dvavapi bahu samamekasmin kale na mardayet / kramamardane na dosah /  
sati pratyaye //

(bcp 74) naikayanyastriya kuryadyanam sayanamasanam /

ekaya advitriyaya anyastriya / grhipravrajitayoridamiha  
sadharanamityanyagrahanam / na kuryadyanadi / samksepena  
samkalayya darsayannaha-  
lokprasadakam sarvam drstva prstva ca varjayet // bca\_5.93  
//

lokanam yat prasadajanakam na bhavati, tat sarva drstva sastre  
vyavahare va / prstva vijñan / varjayet / anenitaddarsitam  
bhavati- drste 'pi yadbadhakamevamvidham tadvarjayet  
apattirbhavatiti / yaduktam-

ratnameghe jinenoktastena samksepasamvarah /  
yenaprasadah sattvanam tadyatnena parityajet //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-12]

yathaha- katame ca te bodhisattvasamudacarah? yavadiha bodhisattvo  
naghahsthane viharati, nakale / nakale bhani bhavati / nakalajño  
bhavati / nadesajño bhavati / yatonidanamasyantike sattva aprasadam  
pratisamvedayeyuh / sa sarvasattvanuraksaya atmanasca  
bodhisambharaparipuranartham samyagiryapatho bhavati,  
mrdubhani mandabhani asamsargabahulah pravivekabhimukhah  
suprasannamukhah iti //

na bodhisattvena avamanyana kvacidapi kartavyetyaha-

nangulya karayetkimciddaksinena tu sadaram /  
samastenaiva hastena margamapyevamadiset // bca\_5.94 //

ekaya angulya tarjanyadikaya na kimcidupadarsayet, api tu samastenaiva  
samagrenaiva hastena / daksinena na varena / margamapi kathayet /  
astam tavatsagauravam vastu //

lokaprasadanivaranayaha-

na bahutksepakam kamcicchabdayedalpasambhrame /  
acchatadi tu kartavyamanyatha syadasamvrtah // bca\_5.95 //

na bhujamutksipya kamcidahvayet, alpaprarojanataratame / mahati  
punaradosah / acchatadisabdham tu kuryat / tadakarane  
'samahitacaritayamasamvrtah syat / etavata audhdyapariharoh 'pi  
darsito bhavati //

sa hi sayyam parikalpayannevam parikalpayedyupadarsayannaha-  
nathanirvanasayyavacchayitepsitaya disa /  
samprajanamllaghutthanah pragavasyam niyogatah // bca\_5.96 //

bhagavato mahanirvanasayyamiva sayyam parikalpayet / abhimataya  
disa siro vidhaya, daksinena parsvena, padasyopari padamadhaya,  
daksinam bahumupadhanam krtva, vamam ca (bcp 75) prasarya  
janghopari nivesya, civaraih susamvrtakayah, smrtah,  
samprajanah, utthanasamjñi, alokasamjñi, sayitah,  
nacittakamiddhavastabhah / na ca nidrasukhamakhadayet, na ca  
parsvasukham anyatra yavadevaisam mahabhutanam sthitaye  
yapanayai iti / laghutthanah sigrhamevottisthet / na tu  
jrmbhikam gatramotanam kurvannalasyopahitascirena / etebhya eva  
sarvebhya purvameva //

idamaparamabhisamksipya kathayannaha-

acaro bodhisattvanamaprameya udahrtah /  
cittasodhanamacaram niyatam tavadacaret // bca\_5.97 //

acarah siksaniyam / aprameyah asamkhyeyah  
bodhisattvapratimoksadisu pradarsitah / tatsamgraharupam  
prathamatah cittasodhanameva acaramacaret / niyatamavasyamtaya //

samanyapattisodhanayaha-

ratridivam ca triskandham triskalam ca pravartayet /  
sesapattisamastena bodhicittajinasrayat // bca\_5.98 //

triskrtvo ratreh / triskrtvo divasasya / triskandhah  
trayanam skandhanam  
papadesanapunyanumodanabodhiparinamananam samaharah /  
triskandham pravartayet / sesa mulaya anyah / athava, samcitya  
krtva yah pratikrtah tabhyo 'nyah smrtisampramosena  
asamprajana va krtah / tasam prasamah pratikaranam tena

triskandhaparivartanena bodhicittasya jinanam ca bhagavatam  
samasrayanacca //

etena vidusanasamudacaradayo darsita bhavanti //

tatra papasodhanam caturdharmakasutre desitam-

caturbhirnaitreya dharmaih samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah  
krtopacitam papamabhibhavati / katamaiscaturbhih? yaduta  
vidusanasamudacarena, pratipaksasamudacarena,  
pratyapattibalena, asrayabalena ca / tatra vidusanasamudacarah  
akusalam karma krtva vipratissararupatsavigarhana papadesana,  
tadanusthanam tatsamudacarah / tatra pratipaksasamudacarah  
akusalapratipaksah kusalam, tatsamudacarah, krtvapyakusalam  
karma kusale karmanyatyantamabhiyogah / tatra pratyapattibalam  
samvarasamadanadakaranasamvaralabhah / tatraasrayabalam  
buddhadharmasamghasaranagamanam, anutsrstabodhicittata ca / sa  
balavatsammisrayena na sakyate papenabhibhavitum / ebhirmaitreya  
caturbhirnaitreya dharmaih samanvagato bodhisattvo mahasattvah krtopacitam  
papamabhibhavatiti //

visesatastu bodhisattvapattinam gurvinam ladhvinam ca  
desana aryopalipariprechayamuktah / tah siksasamuccaye  
drastavyah //

sarvapattayo bodhisattvena pañcatrimsatam buddhanam  
bhagavatamantike ratrimdivamekakina desayitavyah / tatreyam  
desana- ahamevamnama buddham saranam gacchamityarabhya yavat  
samgham saranam gacchami, namah sakyamunaye tathagatayarhate  
samyaksambuddhaya / namo vajrapramardine ityarabhya yavat-

(bcp 76) upaimi sarvan saranam krtañjalih /

iti vistaramuktavaha- iti hi sariputra bodhisattvena iman pañcatrimsato  
buddhan pramukhan krtva sarvatathagatanugatairmanasikaraih  
papavisuddhih karya / tasyaivam papavisuddhasya ta eva buddha  
bhagavanto mukhanyupadarsayanti / peyalam / na tat sakyam  
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanikayairapattikaukrtyasthanam  
visodhayitum yadbodhisattvastesam buddhanam bhagavatam  
namadheyadharanaparikirtanena ratrimdivam  
triskandhakadharmaparyayapravartanena apattikaukrtyannihsarati,  
samadhim ca pratilabhate //

etatsakalyena siksasamuccaye veditavyam //

ukto vidusanasamudacarah / pratipaksasamudacarapratyapattibale  
api vistarena siksasamuccayadeva drastavye / aryamaitreyavimokse  
tu bodhicittena papavisuddhirukta / taccoktameva prak / jinasrayat  
papavisuddhau sukarikavadanamudaharyam /

ye buddham saranam yanti na te gacchanti durgatim /  
prahaya manusan kayan divyan kayamllabhanti te //

evam dharmam samgham cadhikrtya pathah / anenasrayabalamuktam

//

punaraniyamena darsayannaha-

ya avasthah prapadyeta svayam paravaso 'pi va /  
tasvavasthasu yah siksah siksetta eva yatnatah // bca\_5.99 //

svayamatmana parayatto va sattvarthakriyayam pravrttah //

kim punarevamaniyamenabhidhiyata ityaha-

na hi tadvidyate kimcidyantha siksya jinatmajaih /  
na tadasti na yatpunyamevam viharatah satah // bca\_5.100 //

yasmat sarvakaram sarvavastutattvamadhigamya sarvesam  
hitasukhavidhanarthamudiyacchadbhirbuddhasutaih na tadasti kimcit, yanna  
siksitavyam / anyatha sarvakarah sarvasattvanamarthah  
kartumasakyah / punyasambharo 'pi evam vicarato 'paryanta eva syat  
//

iyamapi siksapadamudra avadharayitavyetyaha-

paramparyena saksadva sattvartha nanyadacaret /  
sattvanameva carthaya sarvam bodhaya namayet // bca\_5.101 //

antatah svayamaharadikriyaya parapreranaya aparaparadutapreranaya  
va, saksat svayameva amisadanadina va, yat sattvanam  
hitasukhaheturna bhavati, tanna kuryat karayedva / na caitadeva kevalam /  
kimcit sattvanameva samsaradukhapatitanam tato nihsaranaya  
sarvam kusalamulamanuttarayam samyaksambodhau parinamayet //

etavata slokadvyayena punyavrddhirupadarsita bhavati //

(bcp 77) yaduktam kalyanamitranutsargaditi [siksha. sa. karika-6]  
tadaha-

sada kalyanamitram ca jivitarthe 'pi na tyajet /  
bodhisattvavratadharam mahayanarthakovidam // bca\_5.102 //

kalyanakarmani abhyudayanihsreyasapraptilaksane  
mitramasadharano bandhuh, tat kayajivitavipranasabhayabhito 'pi na  
tyajet / kalyanamitranusamsasca  
prajñaparamitayamaryastahasrikayam [asta. 30]  
sadapraruditaparivartadveditavyah / caturdharmakasutre 'pyuktam-  
kalyanamitram bhiksavo bodhisattvena mahasattvena yavajjivam na  
tyaktavyamapi jivitahetoriti / aparityajyasya kalyanamitrasya  
laksanamaha- bodhisattvasiksasamvare vyavasthitam /  
mahayanarthapanditam / etadsam sudurlabham //

kalyanamitrasya paryupasanaparijñanarthamaha-

srisambhavavimoksacca siksedyadguruvartanam /

srisambhavavimoksat aryagandavyuhaparivartat

kalyanamitraparyupasanam sikset janiyat /  
yathoktamyagandavyuhe aryasrisambhavana-  
kalyanamitrasamdharitah kulaputra bodhisattva na patanti durgatisu  
/ yavat- samcodakah kalyanamitra akaraniyanam /  
samnivarakah pramadasthanat / niskasayitarah samsarapurat /  
tasmattarhi kulaputra evammanasikarapatiprasabdhenā  
kalyanamitranyupasamkramitavyani / prthivisamacittena  
sarvabharodvahanaparitasanataya / vajrasamacittena abhedyasayataya /  
cakravalasamacittena sarvaduḥkhasampravedhanataya / lokadasasamacittena  
sarvakarmasamadanavijugupsanataya / rajoharanasamacittena  
manabhimanavivarjanataya / yanasamacittena gurubharanirvahanataya /  
asvasamacittena akrudhyanataya / nausamacittena gamanagamanaparitasanataya  
/ suputrasadsena kalyanamitramukhaviksanataya / atmani ca te  
kulaputra aturasamjñotpadayitavya kalyanamitresu ca  
vaidyasamjña, anusasanisu bhaisajyasamjña, pratipattisu  
vyadhinirghatanasamjña / atmani ca te kulaputra  
bhirusamjñotpadayitavya, kalyanamitresu surasamjña,  
anusasanisu praharanasamjña, pratipattisu  
sattrunirghatanasamjña //

yaduktam sutranam ca sadeksanaditi [sikṣa. sa. ka.-6],  
tadupadarsayitumaha-  
etaccanyacca buddhoktam jñeyam sutrantavacanāt // bca\_5.103 //  
etadiha sastre pratipaditam, anyadyadiha noktam / buddhena bhagavata  
bodhisattvanam karaniyataya nirdistam,  
tannanasutrantarthaparicayad veditavyam //

etadeva darsayati-

sikṣah sutresu drśyante tasmatsutrāni vacayet /

sikṣa bodhisattvanam heyopadeyalaksanah / sutresu  
mahayanasutrantesu ratnameghadisu / yata evam tasmāt / idam tu  
vīśanirdeśamaha-  
akāśagarbhasūtre ca mulapattinirupayet // bca\_5.104 //  
(bcp 78) aryakāśagarbhasūtre ksatriyasya murdhabhisiktasya pañca  
mulapattayo nirdistah / tatha samanyena eka mulapattih /  
tatha adikarmikasya bodhisattvasya astau mulapattaya iti / tatha ca  
tatroktam- pañca kulaputra ksatriyasya murdhabhisiktasya  
mulapattayah yabhirmulapattibhiḥ ksatriyo murdhabhisiktah  
sarvani purvavaropitani kusalamulani jhosayati / vastupatitah  
parajitah sarvadevamanusyasukhebhayah apayagami bhavati / katamah  
pañca? yah kulaputra ksatriyo murdhabhisiktah staupikam vastu  
apaharati samghikam va caturdisasamghe niryatitam va, svayam  
va apaharati harayati va / iyam prathama mulapattih / evam  
trīyanabhasitadharmapratikṣepat dvitīya / pravrajitasya silavato  
duhsilasya va kasayapaharanat, grhasthakaranat,  
kayapraharat, carake prakṣepat, jivitaviyojanadva tritīya /  
pañcanantaryesvanyatamakaranaccaturthi / mithyadrsteh,

dasakusalakarmapathasamadanat, parasamadapanadva pañcamiti //

tatha gramabhedadikaranat sarvesam sadharani caika /  
tatraivoktam-

adikarmikanam mahayanasamprasthitanam kulaputranam  
kuladuhitnam ca astau mulapattayah, yamirmulapattibhih  
skhalita adikarmika mahayanasamprasthitah sarvani  
purvaropitanityadi purvavat / katama astau? ye sattvah  
purvaduscaritahetuna asmin kliste pañcakasaye loke utpannah, te  
itvarakusalamulah / yavat, tesamidam paramam gambhiram  
sunnyatapratisamyuktam sutrantam yavadvistarenagratah  
smarayanti prakasayanti / te hi akrtasrama balaprthagjanah  
srnvanta utrasayanti, yavad vivartayanti anuttarayah  
samyaksambodhescittam, sravakayane cittam pranidadhati / esa  
adikarmikasya bodhisattvasya mulapattih prathama, yaya mulapattya  
ityadi purvavat / tasmadbodhisattvena parasattvanam  
parapudgalanamasayanusayam prathamam jñatva yathasayanam  
sattvanamanupurvena dharmadesana kartavyeti / sopayayah  
samyaksambodhervinivartya hinayane parasya cittamutpadayato dvitiya /  
pratimoksasiksasamvaram vihaya mahayane cittotpadamatrena  
tatpathanena casya suddhiprakasanat tritiya / sravakadiyanasya  
tatphalasya gopananindaprasakanat, mahayane sarvasuddhiprakasanat,  
paresam tadvacanakaranaccaturthi / kirtilabhadihetoh  
mahayanapathanadina, tatha tatpratyaayat paresam  
kutsanindadibhasanat, atmotkarsanat,  
uttaramanusyadharmopagamat pañcami / pathamatrena  
gambhiradharmadhigamaprasakanat, paresam tathaiva samadapanat  
sasthi / ksatriyasya purohitamatyacandalairye bhiksavo  
dandita arthadandena samghikam staupikam va  
caturdisasamghikam va dravyamapahrtya tebhya evopanamayanti / te ca  
ksatriya ubhaye 'pi mulapattimapadyante / iyam saptami /  
dharmadharmavivadanapurvam siksapranayanat,  
tanmulacaravipannanam satkarat,  
prahanikanamupabhogaparibhoganyanyatra parinamanat ubhaye 'pi  
mulapattimapadyante / iyamastami //

asam ca mulapattinam sukhagrahanartham  
sastrakaropadarsitah samgrahakarika ucyante-

ratnatrayasvahanadapatparajika mata /  
saddharmasya pratiksepad dvitiya muninodita //

(bcp 79) duhsilasyapi va bhiksoh kasayastainyatadanat /  
carake va viniksepadappravrajanena ca //

pañcanantaryakaranamithyadrstigrahena ca /  
gramadibhedanadvapi mulapattirjinodita //

sunnyatayasca kathanatsattvesvakrtabuddhisu /

buddhatvaprasthitanam tu sambodhervinivartanat //

pratimoksam parityajya mahayane niyojanat /  
sisyayanam na ragadiprahanayeti va grahat //

paresam grahanadvapi punah svagunakasanat /  
parapamsanato labhasatkaraslokahetuna //

gambhiraksantiko 'smiti mithyaiva kathanatpunah /  
dandapayedva sramanan dadyadva saranatrayat //

grhniyaddiyamanam va samathatyajanatpunah /  
pratisamlinabhogam ca svadhyayisu nivedanat //

mula apattayo hyeta mahanarakahetavah /  
aryasyakasagarbhasya svapne desyah purahsthitaih //

bodhicittaparityagadyacakayapradanatah /  
tivramatsaryalobhabhyam krodhadva sattvatadanat //

prasadyamano yatnena sattvesu na titiksate /  
klesatparanuvrttya va saddharmabhasavarnanat //

iti //

tasminneva sutre samuddharanamasamuktam //

siksamuccaye 'pi bodhisattvanam karaniyamupadistamiti tadapi  
nirupaniyamityaha-

siksamuccayo 'vasyam drastavyasca punah punah /  
vistarena sadacaro yasmattatra pradarsitah // bca\_5.105 //

siksamuccayo 'pi svayamebhireva krtah / avasyam niyamena /  
drastavyah punah punarasakrt / abhyasaniya iti bhavah / kutah?  
yasmad satam bodhisattvanam / acaranamacara itikartavyata / tatra  
siksamuccaye / vistarena prabandhena / pradarsitah  
vispastikrtya prakasitah, tasmad //

yadi tasyabhyase 'saktih, tada-

samksepenathava tavatpasyetsutrasamuccayam /

nanasutraikadesanam va samuccayamebhireva krtam samksepena  
pasyet vyavalokayet granthato 'rthato va / atrapi purvakameva prayojanam //  
yadi va-

(bcp 80) aryanagarjunabaddham dvitiyam ca prayatnatah // bca\_5.106  
//

aryanagarjunapadairnibaddham dvitiyam siksamuccayam  
sutrasamuccayam ca pasyet prayatnatah adaratah / yadiha na drsyate,  
tat tatra drsyate iti bhavah //

niyamena siksadarsane 'pi sakalyena sarvesamupayogamaha-

yato nivaryate yatra yadeva ca niyujyate /  
tallokacittarakartham siksam drstva samacaret // bca\_5.107  
//

yato heyadakaraniyannivaryate, na karaniyametaditi pratisidhyate /  
yatra siksasamuccaye sutrasamuccaye va / yadeva karma kartavyataya  
niyujyate vidhiyate, tat prasiddham vihitam va / lokanam  
cittamasayah tasya raksartham, tadyatha vikopitam na syat /  
siksam drstva siksasamuccayadisu / pratipadam  
samacaret, yatra yadyatha yujyate, tatra tatha vyavaharet / anyatha  
arthasammudhavyavaharasya apattikasmalata syat //

etavata atmabhavasya suddhirakhyata / yadaha-

atmabhavasya ka suddhih papaklesavisodhanam /  
sambuddhoktyanusarena yatnabhava tvapayagah //

iti //

[siksa. sa. karika-19]

yaduktam- sada smrtisamprajanyacarina bhavitavyamiti, tatah  
smrteh svanamnaiva svarupam pratitam / samprajanyasya tu na  
jñayate kidsamiti, tatsvarupapratipattaye praha-

etadeva samasena samprajanyasya laksanam /  
yat kayacittavasthayah pratyaveksa muhurmujuh // bca\_5.108 //

yat kayavasthayah cittavasthayasca sarveryapathesu pratyaveksa  
nirupanam sarvavaram yatha pratipaditam prak //

sarvametaduktasiksakausalam karmana nispadayitavyam na  
vacanamatreteni niyamayitumaha-

kayenaiva pathisyami vakpathena tu kim bhavet /  
cikitsapathamatretena roginah kim bhavisyati // bca\_5.109 //

manahpurvamgamatvat kayavyaparasya, so 'pyanenaiva pratipaditah /  
pratipattya sarvam sampadayisyami, na tu sabdamatraghosanaya  
nisphalatvaditi bodhisattvena yatitavyam / kathamiva?  
vaidyakasastradhyayanamatrena tatkriyamakurvato vyadhigrastasya kim  
phalam nispatsyate? tavanmatrena rogasya tasyavinivrtteh / na  
kimciditi bhavah / tasmad sarvamatat kriyanusthanena  
nispadayitavyamiti //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
samprajanyarakshanam nama pañcamah paricchedah //

6. ksantiparamita nama sasthah paricchedah /

tadevam bahudha silavisuddhim pratipadya atmabhavadinam  
raksam suddhim pratipadya subhavisuddhim pratipadayitum,  
yaccoktam-

ksameta srutameseta samsrayeta vanam tatah /  
samadhanaya yujyeta bhavayedasubhadikam //

[siksa. sa. karika-20]

ityetacca abhidhatumupakramate sarvamityadina-

sarvametsucaritam danam sugatapujanam /  
krtam kalpasahasrairyatpratighah pratihanti tat // bca\_6.1 //

sarvametaditi silasamvarasamadanaprasutam / sucaritam kusalam karma  
/ danam trividham / samanyena sugatapujanamapi trividham / krtam  
uparjitamanekaih kalpasahasrairyat tat sarvam pratighah  
sattvavidvesah pratihanti nirdahati bahnilava iva trnasamghatam //

aryamañjusrivikriditasutre caha- pratighah pratigha iti  
mañjusrih kalpasatopacitam kusalam pratihanti, tenocyate pratigha  
iti //

aryasarvastivadina pathyate- pasyatha bhiksava etam bhiksum  
kesanakhastupe sarvarena pranipatyā cittamabhiprasadayantam? evam  
bhadanta / anena bhiksavo bhiksuna yavati bhūmirakranta,  
adhascaturasitīyojanasahasrani, yavat kañcanavajramandalantare  
yavantyo valikah, tavantyanena bhiksuna cakravartirajyasahasrani  
paribhoktavāni / yavat / athayusmanupaliryena  
bhagavamstenañjalim pranamya bhagavantametadvocat- yaduktam  
bhagavata asya bhiksorevam mahanti kusalamulani / kutremani bhagavan  
kusalani tanutvam pariksayam paryadanam gacchanti? nahamupale  
evam ksātimupahatim ca samanupasyami yatha sabrahmacari  
sabrahmacarino 'ntike dustacittamutpadayati / tatropale imani  
mahanti kusalamulani tanutvam pariksayam paryadanam gacchanti /  
tasmattarhi upale evam siksītavyam yaddagdhasthunayamapi cittam  
na pradusāisyamah, prageva savijñānake kaye iti //

ata evaha-

na ca dvesasamam papam na ca ksantisamam tapah /  
tasmatsantim prayatnena bhavayedvividhairnayaih // bca\_6.2 //

na ca dvesena samam papamasubham punyabhibhavaheturasti / na ca  
ksantya titiksaya samam tulyam tapah /  
sumahatparisramasadyatvat sukrtam / yata evam, tasmatsantim  
ksamam sarvatatparyena bhavayedabhyaset /  
vividhairnanaprakarairupayairvaksyamanaih //

(bcp 82) drstadharmā eva dvesasya dosan  
vrttatrayenopadarsayannaha-

manah samam na grhnati na pritisukhamasrute /  
na nidram na dhrtim yati dvesasalye hrđi sthite // bca\_6.3 //

pujāyarthamanāryan ye 'pi cainam samasritah /  
te 'pyanam hantumicchanti svaminam dvesadurbhagam // bca\_6.4 //

suhrdo 'pyudvijante 'smad dadati na ca sevyate /  
samksepannasti tatkimcit krodhano yena susthitah // bca\_6.5 //

samam prasamam na grhnati nasrayate / anupasanta eva sada  
dvesanalaprajvalitvat na pritisukham saumanasyasukhamasnute apnoti,  
tenaivakrantatvat / na nidram na dhrtim cittasukham labhate  
kayacittasamtapakarini dvesasalye hrdayanivasini / pujayati  
satkaroti labhasatkarairyan / ye 'pi canujvinah, evam dvesinam  
svaminamapakartumicchanti / kimiti? dvesadurbhagam apriyamiti hetupadametat  
/ suhrdo bhitranyapi udvijante uttrasanti asmad dvesinah /  
danonmukho 'pi bhrtiyavargairna sevyate nopagamyate / kim bahuna? idamiha  
samksepenavadharyatam- nasti tadupasamakaranam kimcidyena  
kopanah sukham labheta //

cittasya karkasavastha dvesah / tasyodbhutavrttistu krodhah,  
yadvasat dandadigrahanam kriyate / iti anayorbhede 'pi dvayorapi  
parihartavyataya abhedenaiva nirdesah //

evamiha drstadharme 'pi dvesadosanavagamyat parityagaya  
yatnavata bhavitavyamityaha-

evamadini duhkhani karotityarisamjñaya /  
yah krodham hanti nirbandhat sa sukhiha paratra ca // bca\_6.6 //

evam yathoktaprakarena duhkhani janayati yasmad, tasmad yah  
sukrtatma nirbandhat, gadhabhinivesat / arabdhavirya ityarthah /  
sa sukhi ihaloke paraloke ca //

idanim dvesopaghataya tatkaranamupahantum vyavastham  
kurvannaha-

anistakaranajjatamistasya ca vighatanat /  
daurmanasyasanam prapya dveso drpto nihanti mam // bca\_6.7 //

tasmadvighatayisyami tasyasanamaham ripoh /

atmatmiyagrahaprasute istaniste / atmatmiyayoh  
sukhasadhanamistam, tadviparitanamistam, iti kalpanakrtamevaitat /  
na tu paramarthatah kimcidistamanistam va sambhavati /  
tasmanmithyabhinivesavasanavasat anistasya karanat, istasya  
copahananad daurmanasyam manasam dukhamupajayate, tasmad  
tatkarini tadvirodhini va dvesa utpadyate / iti daurmanasyameva  
balabadbhojanam (bcp 83) labdhasamarthyah san dveso nihanti mam iti  
niscitya tatpustikaranam ca hanisyami prathamatah / tasmin hate  
sukhameva / tasya hananat, samulaghatam hatasya punarutthanayogacca //

nanu ko 'yamatyarthamabhiniveso bhavata ityaha-  
yasmanna madvadhadyatkrtiyamasyasti vairinah // bca\_6.8 //  
yasmad mama vadham vihaya ratrimdivamaparam na kimcid dvesasya  
vairinah karaniyamasti //

evam dvesadosan vibhavya sarvopayena tadvipaksabhutam

ksantimutpadayet / tatra ksantistrividha dharmasamgitisutre  
'bhihita / tadyatha- dukkhadhivasanaksantih,  
dharmanidhyanaksantih, parapakaramarsanaksantisca / tatra  
tavaddukkhadhivasanaksantimadhikrtyaha-

atyanistagamenapi na ksobhya mudita maya /  
daurmanasye 'pi nastistam kusalam tvavahiyate // bca\_6.9 //

dukkhadhivasanaksantivipaksah  
anistagamaprapta dukkhabhiruta, istavighatapraptasca  
sukhabhisvangah / tabhyam daurmanasyam / tato dveso linacittata  
va / ata evaha candrapradipasutresukhe 'nabhisvangah, dukkhe  
'vaimukhyam / iti / ratnameghasutre 'pyuktam- ya ime adhyatmikah  
sokaparidevadu khadaurmanasyopayasah, tan ksamate adhivasayatiti  
//

ato yadi nama mama siraschidyate, tathapi na ksobhya na vikopayitavya  
mudita maya / mudita hi daurmanasyapratipaksah / dukkhagame 'pi  
pramuditacittasya daurmanasyanavakasat, iti daurmanasyanirasaya mudita  
yatnena raksitavya / kutah? daurmanasye 'pi krte istavighate sati  
nastistam nabhilasitam setsyati / ayam tu visesah syat-  
kusalam punarupahanyate //

mudita ca aryaksayamatisutre varnita- tatra katama mudita? ya  
buddhadharmanamanusmaranat priti prasadah pramodyam  
cittasyanavalinata anavamradyata aparitarsanata,  
sarvakamaratinamapakarsanat sarvadharmaratinam pratisthanam,  
cittasya pramodyam, kayasyaudvilyam, buddheh sampraharsanam, manasa  
utpalavah, tathagatakayabhinandanaratih / iti vistarah //

kim cedamavicarayato daurmanasyamutpadyate ityaha-

yadyastyeva pratikaro daurmanasyena tatra kim /  
atha nasti pratikaro daurmanasyena tatra kim // bca\_6.10 //

yadi ca istavighatanivartanaya anistopanipatapratisedhaya ca  
pratikarah upayantaramasti, tada daurmanasyena tatra kim? tadeva  
anusthiyatam / atha nasti, tadapi daurmanasyena tatra kim? na kimcit  
prayojanam / upayabhavat sarvatha gatamet / iti vicarya  
daurmanasyanivartanameva varam //

abhyasad dukkhamabdhakam bhavatiti prasadhayitumupakramate-

dukkham nyakkaraparusyamayascetyanipsitam /  
priyanamatmano vapi satroscaitadviparyayat // bca\_6.11 //

(bcp 84) dukkham kayikam manasikam ceti dvidham / tatra kayikam  
dandadighatajam / manasikam nyakkaradinimittam / tatra nyakkaro  
dhikkarah / parusyam marmaghattanavacanam / ayasasca akirtih  
vaigunyaprakasanam / ityetsarvamanabhilasitam / yadi paresam  
sivam nanu? tadarthamaha- priyanam / atmivatvena ye svikrtah,  
premasthanam tesamatmanasca / dukkhadikarakasya punah

satroretadviparyayat / tasya duhkhadikamabhistameva //

tatra duhkhasahisnutam tavannirakartumaha-

kathamcillabhyate saukhyam duhkham sthitamayatnatah /  
duhkkenaiva ca nihsarah cetastasmad drdhibhava // bca\_6.12 //

mahata prayatnena kusalapaksamupasevya kadacit karhicit sudurlabham  
samsare sasravam sukham labhyate / duhkham tu sarvada sulabham,  
ayatnasiddhatvat, iti tadabhyaso na duskarah, sarvada paricitatvat /  
kim ca / samsaranihsaranopayo 'pi dukhameva / tathapi  
patheyarupataya tatparigraho yukta eva / yata evam, tasmad he citta,  
dukhkhanubhavanaya drdhibhava, ma kataratamasrayasva //

api ca / idam duhkham maharthasadhakatvat sodhumucitam, iti manasi  
kartavyam, ityaha-

durgaputrakakarnata dahacchedadivedanam /  
vrtha sahante muktyarthamaham kasmattu katarah // bca\_6.13 //

durgaputrakah candisutah / mahanavamisamayadisu  
triratramekaham va uposya gatradahacchedanabhedanam kurvanto  
duhkham vedanam nisphalamevanubhavanti / tatha  
karnatadesadisamudbhuta daksinatya  
uparinamalikhanamatrabhimanatah parasparam spardhamana anekabhih  
karanabhirdukhkhamanubhavanto jivitamapyutsrjanti / aham tu  
svaparatanh paramadurlabhabuddhatvasadhanaya krtotsahah  
dukhkhaih kasmad karanat kataribhavami?

syadetat- atyalpaduhkham kathamcitsodhum sakyate /  
karacaranasiraschedanadiduhkham narakadiduhkham va  
muktayartham katham nu sodhavyamityatraha-

na kimcidasti tadvastu yadabhyasasya duskaram /  
tasmanmrduvyathabhyasat sodhavyapi mahavyatha // bca\_6.14 //

sastrabhyasakaladi kausaladi mrdumadhyatimatraduhkhanubhavanadi  
va vastu na tadvidyate kimcit yadabhyasagocaroh na bhavati / sarvameva  
abhyasadatmasatkartum sakyata iti bhavah / yasmat tasmad  
atyalpataradivyathabhyasannarakadimahavyathapi sodhum [sakyate] /  
yathoktam- tatra alpaduhkhabhyasapurvakam  
kastakastatarabhyasah sidhyati / yatha ca abhyasavasat (bcp 85)  
sattvanam duhkhasukhasamjña, tatha sarvdukhhotpadesu  
sukhasamjñapratyupasthanabhyasat sukhasamjñaiva pratyupasthate  
/ evam nispandapahalam ca sarvadharmasukhakrantam nama samadhim  
pratilabhate / uktam hi pitaputrasamagame-

asti bhagavan sarvadharmasukhakranto nama samadhih, yasya samadheh  
pratilambhad bodhisattvah sarvarambanavastusu sukham vedanam  
vedayate na duhkham, naduhkhasukham / tasya nairayikamapi vedanam  
karyamanasya sukhasamjñaiva pratyupasthita bhavati / manusimapi  
karanam karyamanasya, hastesvapi chidyamanesu padesvapi

karnesvapi nasasvapi, sukhasamjñaiiva pratyupasthita bhavati /  
vetrairapi tadyamanasya ardhavetrairapi kasabhirapi tadayamanasya  
sukhasamjña pravartate / bandhanagaresvapi praksiptasya,  
tailapacikam va kriyamanasya, iksukuttitikam va  
kutyamanasya, nadacippitikam va cipyamanasya, tailapadyotikam va  
adipyamanasya yavat karsapanacchedikam chidyamanasya  
pistapacanicam va pacyamanasya, hastibhirva mardyamanasya  
sukhasamjñaiiva pravartate // iti vistarah //

syadevaitad yadi prathamata eva mrduvyathabhyasah syat / yavata sa eva  
nastiti / atraha-

uddamsadamsamasakaksutpipasadivedanam /  
mahatkandvadiduhkham ca kimanartham na pasyasi // bca\_6.15 //

uddamsadikrtaduhkhamanartham kim na pasyasi? tadayatnasiddham  
mrduvyathabhyasanimittamastyeva iti bhavah //

punaranyatha svacittam dradhayitumaha-

sitosnavrstivatadhvavyadhibandhanatadanaih /  
saukumaryam na kartavyamanyatha vardhate vyatha // bca\_6.16 //

sukumarataracittasya hi duhkhamatitaram badhakam bhavati, dukkhe 'pi  
drdhacittasya viparyayah //

nanu drdhikarane 'pi cittasya duhkhamasahyameveti / atraha-

kecitsvasonitam drstva vikramante visesatah /  
parasonitamapyeke drstva murccham vrajanti yat // bca\_6.17 //

taccittasya drdhatvena kataratvena cagatam /  
dukhaduryodhanastasmadbhavedabhibhavedvyatham // bca\_6.18 //

na khalu drdhacittasya kimcidasakyam nama / tathahi-  
kecidvirapurusah samgramabhuma svasonitamapi pasyanto  
'dhikatarah sauryamabhajante / kecipunah kataracittasamtatayah  
pararudhiradarsanadapi (bcp 86) maranantikam duhkhamanubhavanti /  
etadubhayamapi cittasya itaretarabhyasaviparyayat iti matva  
dukhaduryodhano nadhigamyo bhavet, dukkhairapyakampyatvat / tato  
'bhibhaved vyatham, na punastayamibhuyate //

itthamapyabhibhaved vyathamityaha-

dukkhe 'pi naiva cittasya prasadam ksobhayed budhah /  
samgramo hi saha klesairyuddhe ca sulabha vyatha // bca\_6.19 //

prasadam purvoktam navasadayedvicaksanah / kutah? yasmat  
klesasatrubhih saha samgramo 'yamarabdah / samgrame ca vyatha  
nama na bhavediti durlabham, vyatha tu sulamaiva //

nanu tathapi duskaramidamativa drsyata iti / atraha-

urasaratighatan ye praticchanto jayantyarini /

te te vijayinah surah sesastu mrtamarakah // bca\_6.20 //

abhimukhamabhibhavantah satrum / tatpraharan vaksahsthalena  
praticchanto ye jayanti samare ripun, te te surapurusah  
pararipuvijayadiha labdhavijayah prasasyante / ye punaranye  
chalapraharadibhirabhibhavanti satrum, te ca akimcitkarataya  
mrtamaraka jugupsaniya eva suraih //

ito 'pi gunadarsanaddukhamadhivasayitavyamityaha-

guno 'parasca dukhasya yatsamveganmadacyutih /  
samsarisu ca karunyam papadbhitirjine sprha // bca\_6.21 //

ayamaparah subhaheturguno dukhasyasya sambodhimarganukulah,  
yaddukhasya samavese manasi samvega upajayate / tasmacca  
yauvanadhanadiktasya madasya cyutirbhango jayate, samsarisu ca  
samsaradukhapiditesu karunacittam, papasya phalamidamiti matva  
papad bhayamakaranacittam ca, buddhe ca bhagavati sprha bhaktih  
sraddha cittaprasadasca / bhagavaneva hi dukhaksayagaminam  
margamupadistavaniti //

parapratyayotpannadukhadhivasanaya paramrsannaha-

pittadisu na me kopo mahadukhakareshvapi /  
sacetanesu kim kopah te 'pi pratyayakopitah // bca\_6.22 //

pittadidosatrayatmakameva sariram / te ca  
tathavidharaviharavaigunyad visamavastham prapta vyadhin  
janayantah sarvadukhahetavo bhavanti / tathapi na tesu mama kopah,  
acetanatvat / na te samcintya dukhadayakah, kim tarhi  
svakaranasamagribalena prakopamupagatah / yadyevam, sacetanesu kim  
kopah? kim na syaditi cet, te 'pi purvakarmaparadhat  
svakaranasamagriprakopita dukhadayaka bhavanti / iti pittadivat  
tesvapi na yujyate mama krodhah //

(bcp 87) ubhayatrapī samanāṃ karanādhinatvamiyupadarsayannaha-

anisyamanamapyetacchulamutpadyate yatha /  
anisyamano 'pi balatkrodha utpadyate tatha // bca\_6.23 //

svapratyayopajanitasamarthyebhyah pittadibhyo 'nabhipretamapi  
sulamavasyamutpadyate yatha, tatha svahetumaparinamadhigatasaktibhyo  
daurmanasyadibhyah krodha utpadyate, iti  
sadharanamayanorhetupratyayadhinatvam //

atha syat- uktamatra sacetanah samcintya  
tathavidhanistakarinah, na tu punaritare tathetyaha-

kupyamiti na samcintya kupyati svecchaya janah /  
utpatsya ityabhipretya krodha utpadyate na ca // bca\_6.24 //

tatpratyayasamagrimantarena kupyamityevam buddhipurvakam samcintya  
na janah svairam prakupyati / krodho 'pi utpatsya ityabhisamghaya

svatantryena naivotpadyate //

tasmadidamevatra pramanasiddhamityaha-

ye kecidaparadhasca papani vividhani ca /  
sarva tatpratyayabalat svatantram tu na vidyate // bca\_6.25 //

idampratyayatamatrasamupasthitasvabhavam sarvamidam / na tu  
svatantryapravrttam kimcidapi vidyate //

na ca pratyayasamagrya janayamiti cetana /  
na capi janitasyasti janito 'smiti cetana // bca\_6.26 //

pratyayasamagryapi na svakaryam janayanti samcintya janayati / sa hi  
svahetuparinamopanidhidharmataya tathavidham karyam janayati na tu  
samcintya / na capi janitasya karyasyapi anaya samagrya janito 'smiti  
cetana manasikaro 'sti / tasmannirvyaparataya sarvadharmanam, asmin  
sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate, iti  
idampratyayatamatramidam jagat, natra kascitsvatantrah sambhavati /  
hetupratyayadhinatvatsarvadharmanam //

syadetat- astyeva svatantram yatha samkhyanam pradhanamatma ca,  
naiyayikanamakasadayah / tat kimucyate na kimcitsvatantramiha  
vidyate, ityasankayaha-

yatpradhanam kilamistam yattadatmeti kalpitam /  
tadeva hi bhavabhiti na samcintyopajayate // bca\_6.27 //

yattadbhavatam sattvarajastamasam samyavastha prakrtih  
pradhanamityabhimatam / kileti pramanasamgatametadityarucim  
prakasayati / yadapi tadvastu kimcidatmeti kalpitamadhyavasitam  
pramanasamgatameva / aha- yasmattadeva svayameva  
tadaparakaranabhavad bhavami samutpadya iti nabhisamdhaya jayate /

(bcp 88) kutah? yasmat-

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada /

tat pradhanadi pragasadeva / asatasca vandhyasutaderiva ka  
bhavitumutpattumiccha bhavet? atha nasadutpadyate kimcit,  
kevalamavyaktavasthato vyaktavasthayam parinamamatram / yadyevam,  
parinamo 'pi kathamasanutpadyate vyaktavastha va? parinamasya  
vyaktavasthayasca tatsvabhavatve tasyapyutpattiprasangah / vyatireke  
sambandhabhavad / sambandhakalpanayam ca anavastha / parato  
vistarena pradhanam nirakarisyate [9.127-138] //

syadetat- atmanyayamadosa eva / na hi tasya vayamutpadamicchamah /  
sarvada nityasvabhavataya anutpanna evasau / bhavatu nama evam / tathapi  
sarvatha kharavisanakalpa evasau, utpadabhavat / tato natrapi  
nivartate-

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada / iti /

bhave 'pi va nasya svatmanyapi prabhutvamasti / prakrtyupanamitameva hi

visayamapi sa bhunkte / tada ca visayopabhogatprak tadbhoktrtvamasya  
nasit, pascadutpannam ca tatsvabhavameva / anyatha tasya  
bhoktrtvayogat / tadutpade ca tasyapyutpada iti katham natmana  
utpada isyata iti / tadevam punah

anutpannam hi tannasti ka icchedbhavitum tada /

ityayatam //

aparamapi dusanamatraha-

visayavyaprtatvacca niroddhumapi nehate // bca\_6.28 //

yadyapyasau pradhanopahitavisayopabhogaya pravartata itisyate, tada  
pragapravrttasya pascapravrttirna yujyate / atha kathamcit

pravartate, tadapi visaye vyaprtasya nivrttirna syat / etadevaha-

niroddhumapi nehate / visayopabhogannivartitumapi notsahate, tada tasya

tatsvabhavatvat, tasya ca nityataya anivrtteh / nivrttau va

anityatvaprasangat / naiyayikadinamatmano vyapadeso nityatvat //

visesamapi tasyaha-

nityo hyacetanascatma vyomavat sphutamakriyah /

acaitanyam samkhyadiha visesah / anyatra samanata / tatra nityah

purvaparakalayorekasvabhavah / acetanasca acitsvabhavah / jada

ityarthah / anyacaitanyayogaccetayate / vyomavad vyapi / ata eva

sphutam vyaktamakriyah / yadaha-

anye punarihatmanamicchadinam samasrayam /

svato 'cidrupamicchanti nityam sarvagatam tatha //

(bcp 89) subhasubhanam kartaram karmanam tatphalasya ca /

bhoktaram cetanayogaccetanam na svarupatah //

[tattvasamgraha-171-72] tatha ca akimciktara evasau, kvacidapi karye

'nupayogat / atha aparasahakaripratyayasamnidhau niskriyasyapi tasya

kriya[bhyu]pagamyate / yaduktam- jñanayatnadisambandhah kartrtvam

tasya bhanyate / iti /

atraha-

pratyayantarasange 'pi nirvikarasya ka kriya // bca\_6.29 //

jñanayatnadipratyayantarasamparke 'pi nityatvannirvikarasya

purvasvabhavadapracutyasyatmanah ka kriya? naiva kriya yujyate //

yah purvavat kriyakale kriyastena kim krtam /

tasya kriyeti sambandhe katarattannibandhanam // bca\_6.30 //

yatha purvamakriyakale tathakriyakale 'pi yah, tena

karakasvabhavavikalena kriyayah kim krtam, yena pratyayantarasange

tasya kriya vyavasthapyeta? api ca / ubhayasambandhabhavat tasya

atmanah kriyeyamiti sambandhe katarattadanyanimittam? naivasti kimcit

//

vistarena catmano nirakarisyamanatvat [9.58-60] isvarasya ca

[9.119-126], na svatantrah kascidapi sambhavati / evamasvatantryam sarvatra prasadyopasamharannaha-

evam paravasam sarvam yadvasam so 'pi cavaśah /  
nirmanavadacestesu bhavesvevam kka kupyate // bca\_6.31 //

evamuktanayena paravasam parayattam sarvam bahyadhyatmikam vastujatam / tarhi yadvase tadaparayattam bhavisyatiti cet, na / yadvasam so 'pi cavaśah svahetuparatantrah / evam sa heturapi svahetorityanadisamsaraparayam na svavasita kvacidapi sambhavati / ato nirvyaparāh sarvadharmā itī / kah kasmai druhyati paramarthatah yenaparadhini kvacit kasyacidaparadhe tasya dveso yuktah / idamevaha- nirmanavat sarvavyaparakaḥpanavigamat, acesesu nirihesu sarvadharmesu evam satsu kva kupyatam? na yujyate preksavatam kvacidapi kopa itī bhavaḥ //

syadetat- evam hi ekam samarthayato dvitīyam vighatate ityasankayannaha-

varanapi na yuktaivam kah kim varayatīti cet /

samarthitanyayenaiva varanapi nivartanamapi nirmanavadacestesu bhavesu na yukta / evamīti yada kimcidapi svatantram na drsyate, sarvam pratyayasamagrim pratītya jayate, tada varanapi na (bcp 90) yukta / yadi va- maivam, tathapi katham na yukta? ko varayati, svatantrah karta kim nisedhyam svatantrapravrttam varayatīti cet / ayamabhiprayah- na hi samane 'pi nyaye kvacit pravrttiḥ samanyatvat / tasmadyuktametāt- varana na yukteti //

yadyevam manyase, atrottaramaha-  
yukta pratītyata yasmadduḥkhasyoparatīrmata // bca\_6.32 //  
yukta varana, kutah? pratītyata, idam pratītyedamutpadyate itī pratītyasamutpannata yasmadasti nirvyaparesvapi bhavesu, ato varana yukta, tato na vyaghatah / etaduktam bhavati- yadyapi nirvyaparāh sarvadharmā, tathapi pratītyasamutpadavasat paratantryamupadarsitam- evam paravasam sarvam [6. 31] ityadivacanaḥ / tatah avidyadipratīyabaladuttarottarah karyapravahāḥ samskaradīrupah pravartate, purvapurvānīvrttau nivartate / etacca uttaratra [9. 75] vistarena pratīpadayisyate / tasmadduḥkhasya samsarasya uparatīrnīvrttirabhimata / ato dvesadīpapravrttīvarana samgacchate / tam pratītya tathavidhamabhyudayanīhsreyasavabhavam phalamutpadyate //

sampratam prakrtameva yojayannaha-

tasmadamītram mītram va drstvapyanyayakarīnam /  
īdrsah pratīyā asyetyevam matva sukhi bhavet // bca\_6.33 //

yasmat pratīyājam sarvam, tasmadamītretaram [amītramītaram ca] apakarīnam pratītya sukhamēvalambanīyam / kutah? īdrsa apakarakarānasilahetavāḥ asya amītrasya itarasya va, itī evam

niscitya sukhi bhavet, daurmanasyam na kurvita //

kim ca / duhkhopanipatena cittaksobhe 'pi na duhkhasya  
nivr̥ttirastityupadarsayannaha-

yadi tu svecchaya siddhih sarvesameva dehinam /  
na bhavetkasyacidduhkham na duhkham kascidicchati // bca\_6.34 //

na hi atmecchamatrena anavimatam nivartate, abhimatam copatisthate  
hetumantarena / tathatve sa ti na bhavet kasyacit sattvasya duhkham /  
kimiti? na duhkhamatmanah kascidicchati / svasukhabhilasina eva hi  
sarvasattvah //

dukkhadhivasanaksantimabhidhaya idanim  
parapakaramarsanaksantimupadarsayannaha-

pramadadatmanatmanam badhante kankadibhih /  
bhaktachedadibhih kopaddurapastyadilipsaya // bca\_6.35 //

udbandhanaprapataisca visapathyadibhaksanaih /  
nighnanti kecidatmanamapunyacaranena ca // bca\_6.36 //

yadaiyam klesavasyavad ghrantyatmanamapi priyam /  
tadaisam parakayesu pariharah katham bhavet // bca\_6.37 //

(bcp 91) asamiksitarita pramadah / svayameva svakayam  
kankakhanukathallapasanasarkaradibhirdurgamargesu  
karmapravrttah kankastaranasayanadibhirva badhante / tatha  
bhojanapanapariharadibhih / kimiti? kopat agamyaparadaradhanadi  
labdhumicchaya va //

udbandhanamurdhvalambanam / prapatah prapatanam parvatadeh /  
jalagnipravesadibhih, visapathyadibhaksanaih,  
atyaharatanadibhih, nighnanti marayanti kecinmohapurusa  
atmanam svakayam / paravadhadibhih, apunyacaranena ca /  
paravadhabhiprayah samgramadisvakusalakriyaya ca //

yadaiyamuktakramena klesavasyatvat klesaparatantvat ete sattva  
atmanamapi priyam vallabham ghnanti pidayanti, tada esam  
parakayesu parasariresu apakaraviratih katham syat?

ittham ca krpapatramevaite, na dvesasthanamityaha-

klesonmattikrtesvesu pravrttesvatmaghatane /  
na kevalam daya nasti krodha utpadyate katham // bca\_6.38 //

pisacairiva grastesu esu apakarakarisu uktanayena pravrttesu  
atmaghatane parapakaradvarena va na kevalam na tavat krpa nasti,  
audasinyamapi sadhunam tatrayuktam / dvesa utpadyate katham  
krpasthanesviti viparyayo mahan //

evamapi svacittam nivarayedityaha-

yadi svabhavo balanam paropadravakarita /

tesu kopo na yukto me yathagnau dahanatmake // bca\_6.39 //

tatha hi vikalpadvayamatra / balanam prthagjananam yadi etadrsa  
eva svabhavah paropadravakarita nama, tada na khalu svabhavah  
paryanuyogamarhanti- kimiti parapakaram kurvanti te? iti paribhavya tesu  
dveso na yukto me / tadyatha agnau dahanasvabhava dahakaranat /  
anyatha tadabhava tatsvabhavatahaniprasangat //

dvitiam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

atha doso 'yamagantuh sattvah prakrtipesalah /  
tathapyayuktastatkopah katudhume yathambare // bca\_6.40 //

atha doso 'yamagantuh anya eva na tatsvabhavabhutah / sattvah  
punah prakrtiprabhasvaracittasamtanataya pesala  
akutilasvabhavah / dosa hi dustasvabhavah, na tatsvabhavah  
sattvah / tathapi ayuktastesu sattvesu pesalasvabhavesu kopah /  
kasminniva? katudhumo yatha iva ambare / na hi katuta nama  
nirmalasyakasasya svabhavah, api tu dhumasya / atasca taddosena  
dhuma eva doso yujyate, nakase prakrtiparisuddhe /  
tasmaddosesveva kopo yujyate na sattvesu /

(bcp 92) api ca / yadeva hi pradhanam duhkakaranam, tatra yukto bhavet  
kopo napradhane ityaha-

mukhyam dandadikam hitva prerake yadi kupyate /  
dvesena preritah so 'pi dvese dveso 'stu me varam // bca\_6.41 //

kaye hi dandapraharadabhavitacittasya dukkham samutpadyate / tato  
danda eva mukhyam duhkakaranamiti tatraiva kopo yuktah / atha  
parapreritasya dandasya ko dosah? tena preraka eva dvesyo bhavati /  
evam tarhi dvesena so 'pi dandaprerakah prerita iti dvese dveso  
mama yukto na prerake //

api ca / nadattam kimcidupabhujujyate sukham va dukkham va / iti  
vicintya parapakare 'pi na tatra cittam pradusayedityaha-

mayapi purvam sattvanamidrsyeva vyatha krta /  
tasmanme yuktamevaitatsattvopadravakarinah // bca\_6.42 //

purvam janmantare mayapi sattvanamevamvidhaiva pida krta  
yasmad, nparisodhananyayena ucitameva mamaitat  
parapakarakarinah / tatkarmaphalaparipakaditi bhavah //

yadyasya karanam tasmadetadutpadyate nanyasmaditi paramrsya  
parapakaram marsayedityupadasaryannaha-

tacchasram mama kayasca dvayam dukkhasya karanam /  
tena sasram maya kayo grhitah kutra kupyate // bca\_6.43 //

avikalakaranasamagri hi sarvakaryasya karanamiti  
pramanapariniscitam / sa catra tathavidha vidyate / tathahi  
tasyapakarinah sastram khangadi mama kayasca, etadvayam

samagrirupam duhkhasya karanam / iti samarthakaranasadbhava 'pi  
karyam katham notpadyeta? anyatha tattasya karanameva na syat / tato  
'nyadapi, tat utpadayogah? [=tatsamagrito 'nyadapi karanam syat,  
tatah.....] tasmadyadi karanopanayake kupyate, tada svatmanyapi  
kopo yukta / yatah svayamapi dukhakaranam vahatyupanayati ca  
bhavan / atmanyakope paratrapi na yukta iti bhavah //

prakarantarenoktamevartham spastayannaha-

gando 'yam pratimakaro grhito ghattanasahah /  
trsnandhena maya tatra vyathayam kutra kupyate // bca\_6.44 //

sarirakrtirayam pakvagando maya grhitah /  
sarvdukhahetutvat sarvopamardasahah /  
akotanatanadibhirapyabhedyatvat / dukhapariharaya sukhapraptye  
ca ya trsna abhilasah, tadandhena pihitaprajñalocanena tasyam  
vyathayam satyam kutra kupyate? na hi gandasya  
kudyadisamparkaje dukkhe kvacidvivekatah kopo yukta //

(bcp 93) api ca / yah karyenanartha, tena tatkaranameva  
parihartavyam bhavet / aham tu viparyastamatiriti  
vimarsamupadarsayannaha-

duhkham necchami duhkhasya hetumicchami balisah /  
svaparadhagate dukkhe kasmadanyatra kupyate // bca\_6.45 //

duhkham dandadyabhighatajam necchami / tasya punah karanam  
sariram pratyapakarinam cecchami / balisa iti baladharmo  
viparyasah / tasmatkaranat svakaye yaddukham tat  
svaparadhagatameva / iti kasmadanyatra tatsahakarimat্রে kupyate?

atmavadhaya svayam samskrtastraasyaiva anyatra mama kopo na yukta  
ityaha-

asipatravanam yadvadyatha narakapaksinah /  
matkarmajanita eva tathedam kutra kupyate // bca\_6.46 //

asipatravanam narakasamudbhavam / asaya eva patransyetyeti krtva /  
asigrahanam pradhanyat / anyadapi sastram  
narakadukkhaheturyantram ca / vane tasminnivasino  
grdhrolukavayasadayah paksino yatha matkarmajanita eva  
dukhahetavo bhavanti / nanyadatra dukhakaranamasti / tatha idamapi  
parasastradikam dukkhaheturmatkarmajanitameva, iti kutra kupyate?

itthamapi viparyasa evayamityupadarsayitumaha-

matkarmacodita eva jata mayyapakarinah /  
yena yasyanti narakanmayaivami hata nanu // bca\_6.47 //

yena madiyena karmana coditah prerita eva mayi purvakrtapakare  
apakarino jatah santo narakan yasyanti, tena mayaiivami apakarino  
hata nanu / svacittam sambodhayati- na amibhiraham hatah /  
ayamabhiprayah- yadi nakarisyamahamidrsam karma, tada ete 'pi

napakarino 'bhavisyanniti matkrtenaiva karmana apakarino bhavanti

//

upakarisveva mohadapakaribuddhirmameti karikadvayena darsayannaha-

etanasritya me papam ksiyate ksamato bahu /

mamasritya tu yantyyete narakan dirghavedanan // bca\_6.48 //

ahamevapakaryesam mamaite copakarinah /

kasmadviparyayam krtva khalacetah prakupyasi // bca\_6.49 //

etanapakarina asritya nimittikrtya mama papam

purvajanmakrtaparapakarajanitam ksiyate

tadduhkhanubhavanavipakena ksayam yati / ksamatah

ksantimalambamanasya / bahu anekaparyayena krtam / mamasritya

matkarmacoditah evamapyapakaram krtva punarete narakan tivavedanan

duhsadahkhanubhavan yanti / ata uktakramena ahameva apakari

esamityadi subodham //

(bcp 94) nanu yadyapakari bhavan, tarhi bhavata eva narakagamanamucitam, na  
tvesamityaha-

bhavenmamasayaguno na yami narakan yadi /

esamatra kimayatam yadyatma raksito maya // bca\_6.50 //

ya pratyapakaranivrttinistha etanmamasayamahatmyam

narakagatinivrttihetuh / narakan na yami tadatmasayamahatmyabalena /

na tu punaresam durasayataya narakesu mamapatanamiti bhavah /

etadevaha- esamityadina / ayamatra samudayarthah- yadyahamapakari

sannapi kenacidupayakausalena narakan na yami,

tadaisamu[ma?]pakarinarim kimayatam, kimapaksiyate? ka

ksatirityarthah / maya tavadekena raksita na bhavantamanye, raksita

atma ca bhavet / na caitavata kimcidesam nyunadhikam

gunadosesu syat //

nanu yadi nama evam, tathapi bhavato 'pi na

yuktamatmaraksanamupakariktajñataya ityasankayaha-

atha pratyapakari syam tathapyete na raksitah /

hiyate capi me carya tasmannastapasvinah // bca\_6.51 //

yadi dandadighatam kurvatsu pratyapakari bhaveyam, tathapi ete

raksita na bhavanti / na kascidesam pratikaro narakagamanadisu

krtah syat / pratyuta taditenapi maya na pratitaditavyam / tatha

sarvasattvesu na maitracittam maya nisci[ksepta?]tavyam / antaso na

dagdhasthunayamapi pratighacittamutpadayitavyam /

ityaderbodhisattvacaryaya mama hanireva syat / tasmadetarhi

pratikaropayabhavattapasvino varaka raksitumasakyatvannasta

durgatipatita eva / ityupeksyante tavadidanim /

pascattadupayamadhigamya tatkarisyami yathaisam

duhkhamanumatrakamapi na syat //

tadevam parapakaramarsanaksantim pratipadya adhuna  
dharmanidhyanaksantimupadarsayitumaha-

mano hantumamurtatvanna sakyam kenacitkvacit /  
sarirabhinivesattu cittam duhkkena badhyate // bca\_6.52 //

dvididham duhkhamavicarato badhakamupajayate kayikam manasikam  
ceti / tatra manasi na kasciddandadikam datum saktah,  
amurtatvanmanasah / iti tadudbhavam duhkham paramarthato na  
sambhavati / kalpanakrtam tu daurmanasyadikam vidyate / etadeva  
darsayati sariretyadina / mamedam sariramiti  
vikalpabhyasavasanasat kayaduhkhena cittam vihanyate //

tatrapati pratiniyatameva duhkhakaranamityaha-

nyakkarah parusam vakyamayasascetyayam ganah /  
kayam na badhate tena cetah kasmatprakupyasi // bca\_6.53 //

(bcp 95) nyakkaradiganah samuhah kayasya duhkhaheturna bhavati / na  
hi kayasyayam kamcidupaghatam karotiti yena, tena cetah  
kasmaddhetoh prakupyasi?

athapi syat- yadi nama nyakkaradayah kayasya badhaka na bhavanti,  
tathapi tacchrutva mayi lokanamaprasannam cittamutpadyate, iti maya  
nesyate ityasankayaha-

mayyaprasado yo 'nyesam sa mam kim bhaksayisyati /  
iha janmantare vapi yenasau me 'nabhipsitah // bca\_6.54 //

bhavatu nama evam, tathapi vicaraniyameva / mayi nyakkaradisravanad  
yo 'yamaprasado jananam, sa kim mam bhaksayisyati ihaloke paraloka  
va, yenasau lokaprasado mamapriyah, iti vicarya na kartavyo  
'trabhinivesah //

asti va atrabhinivesakaranam labhavighato nametyaha-

labhantarayakaritvad yadyasau me 'nabhipsitah /  
nanksyatihaiva me labhah papam tu sthasyati dhruvam // bca\_6.55 //

tathahi nyakkaradisravanadaprasado lokanam, tasmacca  
labhohanamanavaimukhyam / tato 'sau nyakkaradigano mamanista iti  
cet, tadayuktam / nanksyati vinasvaradharmataya apagamisyati / ihaiva  
pratiniyataireva dinairmama labhah / na tu paralokanubandhi bhavisyati /  
tannimittam nyakkaradikartsu krudhyato yatpapam tadeva param  
sthasyati paralokanubandhi bhavisyati / dhruvamiti aparimukte tatphale  
tasyavinasat //

idamapi catralocaniyam-

varamadyaiva me mrtyurna mithyajivitam ciram /  
yasmacciramapi sthitva mrtyuduhkham tadeva me // bca\_6.56 //

idameva varam srestham yallabhabhavadasminnevahani me  
maranamastu, na tu punah parapakaradvarena

labhapratilambhanmithyajivitam ciram dirghakalam / kutah?  
yasmadvahutarakalamapi jivitva maranantam hi jivitam  
ityavasyambhavino mrtyorduhkham tadeva mama /  
yatpascadvarsasatatyaye bhavisyati, tadevedanim mama  
mriyamanasya iti cirajivitesvavisesah //

ito 'pyavisesa eveti slokadvayena darsayannaha-

svapne varsasatam saukhyam bhuktva yasca vibudhyate /  
muhurtamaparo yasca sukhi bhutva vibudhyate // bca\_6.57 //

nanu (nunam?) nivartate saukhyam dvayorapi vibuddhayoh /  
saivopama mrtyukale cirajivyalpajivino // bca\_6.58 //

(bcp 96) yatha kascitsvapnopalabdham varsasatam sukhamupabhujya  
vibudhyate, anyah punah ksanamatram / sa tavanmatrena  
sukhinamatmanam manyate / anayordvayorapi svapnopalabdhopabhuktasukhayoh  
prativibuddhayoh satoh tadupalabdham vinastam sukham na  
nivartate, jagradavasthayam nanuvartate, smaranamatravasesatvat /  
saivopama svapnopalabdhasukhayoriva purusayormrtyukale maranasamaye  
cirajivino 'lpajivinasca / nanu nivartate saukhyamiti svarthe 'pyan /  
ityalam mithyajivitena //

asmadapi labhalabhayorna kascidvisesa ityupadarsayannaha-

labdhvapi ca bahumllabhan ciram bhuktva sukhanyapi /  
riktahastasca nagrasca yasyami musito yatha // bca\_6.59 //

pracurataralabhan labdhvapi samasadya, cirakalamupabhujya sukhanyapi,  
punarmrtyumadhigamya riktahastasca tucchahastah / na  
tasmallabhadisadapi patheyam grhitam / napi sukhat kimcit  
parisistamavasthitam / katisutrakamatramapi na parisesitamiti  
nagnasca cauraih parimusita iva asmallokatparam lokam yasyami //

syadetat- astyeva viseso labhasya  
cÄ«varÄ•dÄ«nÄ•manupaghÄ•tÄ•dÄ•yuá, ¥saá¹fskÄ•rÄ•á¹‡Ä•mupastambhÄ•cciratarakÄ•laá  
jivitam syat / tatasca purvakrtapapasya  
vidusanasamudacaradina pariksayam  
siksasamvarapariraksanena bodhicittasevanadina ca kusalapaksasya  
ca vrddhim kuryam / yaduktam-

yavacciram jivati dharmacari tavatprasute kusalapravaham //

iti //

ato labhantarayakarini yukta eva pradvesa ityasankayannaha-

papaksayam ca punyam ca labhajjivan karomi cet /

labhaduktakramena jivan dhriyamanah papaksayam ca punyam ca  
karomityadi manyase / nanu etaditah samadhikam dosamapasyata  
abhidhiyata ityaha-

punyaksayasca papam ca labhartham krudhyato nanu // bca\_6.60 //

labhartham labhanimittam tadantarayakarini dvesam kurvatah  
sukrtaksaya evopajayate / yaduktam- sarvametsucaritam [6.1] ityadina /  
ayam tu visesah- aksantisamudbhavasya papasya rasirabhivardhate //

athapi syat- yathakathamcit tavaccirakalam labhajjivitam syat /  
tavataiva nah prayojanamityaha-

yadarthameva jivami tadeva yadi nasyati /  
kim tena jivitenapi kevalasubhakarina // bca\_6.61 //

(bcp 97) na khalu bodhisattvasya itarasattvavajjivitam  
nisprayojanamevabhilashitam, kim tarhi  
sambharabhisamvardhanartham papaksayartham ca / tad yadi  
sukrtaksayanimittameva tat syat, tada kim tena tadsena  
jivitenapi kevalasubhakarmakaranasilena? ninditameva taditi bhavah  
//

syadetat- na labhantarayakaritaya mamavarnavadini  
pratighacittamutpadyate, kim tu gunapracchadanadikarmana,  
dukhahetutvadityaha-

avarnavadini dvesah sattvannasayatiti cet /  
parayasaskare 'pyevam kopaste kim na jayate // bca\_6.62 //

ayasobhidhayini yo 'yam bhavato vidvesah, so 'varnavadi  
dosaviskaranadgunapracchadanacca tvam nasayati / iti matva  
cedyadi tannimittakah / athava / sattvan lokannasayati / avarnavadena  
mayi nigrabayati / svayamaprasannacittastesamapi  
cittamaprasadayatityarthah / iti avarnavadini dvesascet, ucyate /  
tada yo 'pi paresamanyasattvanamayasa prakasayati, tatrapi kopaste  
kim na jayate? so 'pi ca avarnavadi sattvannasayati / tadasminnapi  
yuktarupa eva kopah //

atrottaramasankayannaha-

parayattaprasadadvadaprasadisu te ksama /

paresu anyesu sattvesu ayatta asrito 'prasado 'sya / anyasattvan  
visayikrtya samutpanna iti / tasya bhavastattvam tasmad /  
parasritaprasadadvadaprasadisu aprasannacittesu avarnavadisu  
tava ksama ksantirutpadyate / atmacittameva pracchati / atraha-  
klesotpadaparayatte ksama navarnavadini // bca\_6.63 //  
yadi yah parayattaprasadah tatra ksama bhavato bhavati, tada  
svasminnavarnavadini kim na ksama? kimrupe? klesotpadanaparayatte  
klesanamutpadaparatanetre / parayattaprasadadvam ksamahetuh  
tulyamubhayatrapi ityarthah //

pratimadyupaghatakarisu sraddhavasadapi pratighacittam  
notpadayitavyamityaha-

pratimastupasaddharmanasakakrosakesu ca /  
na yujyate mama dveso buddhadinam na hi vyatha // bca\_6.64 //

nasaka vikopayitarah / akrosaka dosabuddhaya  
vairupyabhidhayinah / tesu na yukto mama dvesah / kutah?  
yasmadbuddhadinam bodhisattvayasravakapratyekabuddhanam  
vitathabhinivesaprasutatmagrahanivrterabhisvangabhavanna vyatha  
cittapidalaksanam daurmanasyam nasti / iti bhavah / atah  
pratimavinasakesu dvesacittam notpadayitavyam / tatha  
viruddhadharmakaristu karunaiva tu yujyate tesu sadhunam / anyatha  
tatra visesabhavat papameva kevalamupajayate / yadi punardharmato  
nivarayitum sakyate, tada na dosah //

(bcp 98) yadapi ca dharmakamataya gurumatapitradyupaghatakarisu  
dvesacittamutpadyate, tadapi vinivaryamevetyaha-

gurusalohitadinam priyanam capakarisu /  
purvatpratyayotpadam drstva kopam nivarayet // bca\_6.65 //

guravo dharmamargopadestaro 'kusalapaksanivartayitarah /  
salohitah sodarah / anye 'pi jñatisagotrabandhavadayah /  
tesamapakarisu / tatha priyanam premasthananam capakarisu  
kopam nivarayediti sambandhah / katham? purvatpratyayotpadam  
drstva / yaduktam- ye kecidaparadhasca ityadina / atah sarve  
'pyami purvakarmopajanitameva phalamupabhuñjate / natra kascit  
pratikaraheturasti / tadanena yatha aparasamaye  
devagurudvijatimatapitrabhrtinamarthe papam kurvato 'pi na dosa  
iti matam, na tatha ihabhimatamityuktam bhavati //

kim ca / idamapi vastutattvam manasi kurvata na sattvesu cittam  
dusayitavyamityaha-

cetanacetanakrta dehinam niyata vyatha /  
sa vyatha cetane drsta ksamasvainam vyathamatah // bca\_6.66 //

samastakaryasya anvayavyatirekabhyam janakatvenavadharitam  
samagrilaksanam karanam / sa ca samagri vastudharmataya kacit  
kvacit samarthasvabhava / tatra cetanena krta hastapadadipraharena /  
acetanena dandasastrarogadina / tatrapi cetanavadvayaparo 'styeva /  
saksat paramaryakrtastu visesah / svayameva yadrcchaya va  
lostakudyadyabhighatajanita va dehinam saririnam niyata  
vyatha niyamenam samutpadyate / nanyadito vyathakaranamasti / sa caivam  
dvidvidhakaranasamagriprasutapi cetane savijñanake kaye drsta  
pramanapariniscita / atastadeva tadutpattisthanam nanyat / acetane /  
vedanayogat / tato yad yasyotpattisthanam tat tatraiva bhavati nanyatra,  
yatha panke pankajam na sthale / atah asmanyayat ksamasva sahasva  
enamanantarakathitobhayarupam vyatham //

tadanimubhayorapi sadharanadusanataya kvacidapi kopo na yukta iti  
kathayitumaha-

mohadeke 'paradhyanti kupyantyanye vimohitah /  
brumah kamesu nirdosam kam va brumo 'paradhinam // bca\_6.67 //

atmatmiyagrahabhinivesaviparyasadeke kecidaparadhyanti dandadina

/ samakrosadi va vadantah sadosamatmanam kurvanti / anye  
punastadaparadhena kupyanti / vimohita mohadeva  
svakrtakarmaphalasambandhamanusanaranto 'vidyavaranat,  
pratitadanakrosadikamarabhante / ittham brumah- kam esu  
klesarakasavesavasikrtesu nirdosam, kam va brumo  
'paradhinam? ubhayesamapi sadharanadosatvat //

(bcp 99) idamapi ca atmagatameva cintayata pratighacittam  
nivartayitavyamityaha-

kasmadevam krtam purvam yenaivam badhyase paraih /  
sarve karmaparayattah ko 'hamatranyathakrtau // bca\_6.68 //

kasmatkaranat kimityevam etatphalam hetukarma krtam / yeneti  
lokoktiresa yadityasyarthe / yadevam / yadi va yena karmasamarthyena  
hetuna / akrosabandhanatadanadibhih badhyase pidyase  
parairanyaih / nanu yadi nama evam, tathapi pratikaro yukta ityaha-  
sarva ityadi / sarve dukkhahetavah karmapratyayopajanitapravrttayah  
iti ko 'hamatra anyathakrtau tatphalanivartanaya? na kascit /  
phaladanonmukhasya karmanah kenacinnivartayitumasakyatvat //

idam punaratra yuktarupamityaha-

evam buddhva tu punyesu tatha yatnam karomyaham /  
yena sarve bhavisyanti maitracittah parasparam // bca\_6.69 //

ete sattvah karmaklesaparayattah parasparamasamañjasakarmakarino  
nivartayitumasakya iti / evam buddhva jñatva punah punyesu  
kusalesu karmasu tatha yatnam karomyaham, tena prakarena viryam  
samarabhe, yena tathavidham samarthyam pratilabhya sanmarge  
pravartitah santah sarve maitracitta hitasukhavidhanataparah  
parasparamanyonyam bhavisyanti //

drohacittam vinivartya priyavastupaghatakarini laukikodaharanena  
dvesam nivartayediti slokadvayamupadarsayannaha-

dahyamane grhe yadvadagnirgatva grhantaram /  
trnadau yatra sajjeta tadakrsyapaniyate // bca\_6.70 //

evam cittam yadasangadahyate dvesavahnina /  
tatksanam tatparityajyam punyatmoddahasankaya // bca\_6.71 //

ekasmin grhe 'gnina dahyamane yatha tasmad grhadanyad grham  
grhantaram gatva / agniryatra trnakasthadau sajjate lagati,  
tadantargatamanyadapi vastu ma dhaksiditi sankaya  
tadakrsyapaniyate, prthak krtva nirdharyate, iti  
drstakramam prakrte 'pi yojayannaha / evamuktodaharananyayena  
cittam mano yasya vastuna asangadasakto dahyate paritapyate  
dvesavahnina pratighanalena tadasangasthanam vastu tatksanam na  
kalantarapalimbena parityajyam tatrabhinivesah parihartavyah / kim  
karanam? punyasyatma sariram / punyaskandha iti yavat / tasya  
uktakramena uddahah pariksayo ma bhut / anyatha

grhantargatapadarthavat pradvesavahnih tamapi dahet //

api ca / labha evayam labdhah, yanmanusyaduhkhairnarakaphalam karma  
vipacyate iti pratipadayannaha-

maraniyah karam chittva muktascetkimabhadrakam /  
manusyaduhkhairnarakanmuktascetkimabhadrakam // bca\_6.72 //

(bcp 100) yo hi maranamarhati, sa yadi hastamatram chittva mucyate,  
tada na kacit ksatirasya / pratyuta labdhalabhamatmanam manyate  
atyalpamidam maranaduhkhat karacchedanaduhkhamiti / tatha yo 'pi  
manusyaduhkham tadanabandhanatiraskaradikrtamanubhuya  
narakaduhkhadvimukto bhavati, tasyapi na kimcidapacyate / na  
kimcididam duhkham narakaduhkhat, sukhomeva tat / tato yadi  
vicaksanah syat, tada saumanasyamevatra yuktamasya //

athapi syat- na maya svalpamatre 'pi dukkhe ksama kartum sakyata  
iti, atraha-

yadyetanmatramevadya duhkham sodhum na paryate /  
tannarakavyathahetuh krodhah kasmanna varyate // bca\_6.73 //

khatacapetalostadipraharakrtamisanmatramapi duhkhamidanim  
sodhum marsitum na paryate na sakyate / tadatra bhavantam  
prcchamah- yadi evameva, tadayam narakaduhkhasamvartaniyah  
krodhah kopah kasmatkarananna varyate? ayameva hi atitaram  
narakesu duhkhadayaka iti duhkhabhirunameva krodham  
nivartayitum yuktam syat //

kim ca / yadyapi sodhum na sakyate, tathapi  
taddhetukakarmasambhavadanicchato 'pi duhkhamapatisyati bhavatah / na  
ca kimcitphalamutpatsyate / marsanat punastasya maharthalabho  
bhavisyatiti vrttadvayena siksayingitumaha-

koparthamevamevaham narakesu sahasrasah /  
karito 'smi na catmarthah parartha va krto maya // bca\_6.74 //  
na cedam tadsam duhkham mahartham ca karisyati /  
jagadduhkhahare dukkhe pritirevatra yujyate // bca\_6.75 //

kopanimittameva / evameva nisphalameva / narakesu samjivadisu /  
sahasrasah anakavaram / aham karitah  
chedanabhedanapatanadikaranabhiih piditah / evam  
duhkhamanubhavatapi maya na ca naiva atmarthah  
drstadrstaphalasadhanah krto nispaditah / parasya  
anyasya va arthah sukhaavidhanalaksanah / iti nisprayojanameva  
narakaduhkhasahasrasah paribhavo jatah / tadadyapi na tathaiva  
mamasahisnuta yuktetyaha- idam duhkham naiva tadsam  
yadsam narakasamudbhavam / atha ca mahartham  
sarvasattvahitasukhaavidhanabhutam buddhatvam sadhayisyati / ato jagato  
dukkhahare trijagatparyapannasarvasattvaduhkhaprasamanakare dukkhe  
pritirevatra yujyate naruciriti bhavah //

paragunasravanersyamalapraksalanayaha-

yadi pritisukham praptamanyaih stutva gunorjitam /  
manastvamapi tam stutva kasmadevam na hrsyasi // bca\_6.76 //

gunadhikam stutva yadi pritisukham kaiscit praptam, tada he manah  
tvamapi tadgunasamvarnanena kimiti harsasukham nanubhavasi?  
kimakandameva tadirsyanalajvalayamatmasamtanamindhanikarosi?

(bcp 101) nanu sarvasukhamasangmataya nisiddhameva sevitum / tatah  
aham sarvasukhavaimukhyadidamapi nopadade / vaksyati hi-

yatra yatra ratim yati manah sukhavimohitam /  
tasmatsahasragunitam dukkham bhutvopatisthate //

iti / [bodhi. 8.18]

aha-

idam ca te hrstisukham niravadyam sukhodayam /  
na varitam ca gunibhih paravarjanamuttamam // bca\_6.77 //

na hi sarvam hrstisukhamapakrtam, api tu yat  
savadyamakusalahetuh / idam ca paragunasrayam hrstisukham  
niravadyam tava, na ca akusalahetuh / atah sukhodayam sukhasyodayo  
'smaditi krtva / ata eva na varitam ca  
gunibhirbhagavacchasanavidhijñaih / ayamaparo 'sya gunah, yat  
paravarjanamuttamam paragunesu pritya / gunesu evamayam  
matsariti manyamana anye 'pi sattva avarjita bhavanti, ato yuktamevatra  
pritisukhamupadatum //

syadetat- na paragunesu aksama kacinmama / kim tarhi tavattasyaiva  
sukhametaditi maya sodhumasakyamiti / atraha-

tasyaiva sukhamityevam tavedam yadi na priyam /  
bhrtidanadiviraterdrstadrstam hatam bhavet // bca\_6.78 //

tasyaiva stutikartuh sukhamiti evamanenabhiprayena bhavato yadi idam  
paragunastutipratisamudbhavam sukham na priyam, tada atisamkate  
patito 'si / katham? bhrtidanadivirateh / yadapi ca bhavatah  
svatmasukhanimittam svabhrtyadisv bhrtidanam karmamulyadanam,  
tatha upakarakarini pratyupakarakaranam / ityaderviratervaimukhyat,  
tadapi na kartavyameva syat parasukhavidvesina / yatastenapi tasya  
sukhameva sampatsyate / tato drstamaihikam phalam, adrstam  
paralaukikam / ubhayamapi hatam bhavet parasukhasampadamarsina //

kim ca / mithyottaramevedam bhavata iti pratipadayannaha-

svagune kirtyamane ca parasaukhyamapicchasi /  
kirtyamane paragune svasaukhyamapi necchasi // bca\_6.79 //

yadi kascidbhavato gunamudirayati, tada tasya parasyanistamapi  
saukhyamicchasi / atha paragunanuanuvarnayati, tada  
punarirsyasalyavitudyamanamanasah / svasaukhyamapi necchasi /

astam tavat parasaukhyamityapisabdah / tasmāt  
parasukhasampadirsyaiva bhavatah, na stavakasukhasahisnuta //

yaduktam-

tasyaiva sukhamityevam tavedam yadi na priyam / iti / [bodhi. 6.78]

(bcp 102) tatra visesena dusanamaha-

bodhicittam samutpadya sarvasattvasukhecchaya /  
svayam labdhasukhesvadya kasmatsattvesu kupyasi // bca\_6.80 //

idamatigarhitameva visesena samutpaditabodhicittasya, yat  
parasukhasampadasahisnuta nama / yatah sarvasattvah  
triadhatukantascarah samastasukhasampattisamtarpita  
buddhatvamadhigamyā maya kartavyah iti manasikarena  
bodhicittamutpadyate / tadutpadya kasmāt sattvesu kupyate? adya idanim /  
kimbhutesu prasadaṣṭhanesu? svacittamabhiprasadya svayamatmanaiva  
praptasukhesu / iti akaraniyameva tat parasukhavaimukhyacittam  
bodhisattvasyeti bhavah //

yah punarutpaditabodhicitto 'pi parasya  
labhasatkarasampattimabhisamiksya tadirsyakasayitahrdayah  
tenaiva sokena dahyate, tasya paribhasanarthamaha-

trailokyapujyam buddhatvam sattvanam kila vañchasi /  
satkaramitvaram drstva tesam kim paridahyase // bca\_6.81 //

athava syadetat- na khalu maya tatsukhameva na mrsyate, kim tarhi  
tadubbhavitanyagunasravanabhiprasannamanasaih tesamupanamitam  
labhasatkaramityatrahā- trailokyetyadi / trayo lokaeva  
kamaruparupyadhatulaksanah lokaprasiddhaya va  
svargadisvabhavah trailokyam, tatsamudayo va / tasya pujamarhatiti  
pujyamabhyarcaniyam / anena sarvatisayitvam pratipaditam /  
tathabhutam buddhatvam sattvanam kila vañchasi / kiletyanena  
viparyayam drstva arucim prakasayati / satkara  
mityupalaksanam / labhamapi / sesam subodham //

labhamabhisamdhayaha-

pusnati yastvaya posyam tubhyameva dadati sah /  
kutumbajivinam labdhva na hrsyasi prakupyasi // bca\_6.82 //

tvaya posaniyam priyaputrakadikam tvadiyam yah pusnati, sa  
tubhyameva dadati / tavaiva tenopacayah krto bhavet / atah  
tvatkutumbajivinam tvadiyam kutumbam jivayati yah, tam  
tathavidham purusam labdhva prapya prahrasyasi na? kakva  
prcchati- prakupyasi, na prahrasyase cetyarthah / tatha prakrte 'pi  
yena sarvasattva atmiyatvena grhitah, tasya tatsukhah  
sukhamevocitamiti //

syadetat- buddhatvameva tvaya tesam pratijñātam, na tu  
punaranyasukhamityasankayaha-

sa kim necchasi sattvanam yastesam bodhimicchati /

nanu etadapi na samyak / yasmata-

jagadadya nimantritam maya sugatatvena sukkena cantara //

[bodhi. 3.33]

(bcp 103) iti pratijñatam / bhavatu nama evam, tathapi yah  
samutpaditabodhicittah tesam sattvanam bodhim buddhatvamicchati,  
sa kimanyalaukikalokottaramarthajatam necchati? atha naivamisyate, tada  
bodhicittamapi hiyate ityaha-

bodhicittam kutastasya yo 'nyasampadi kupyati // bca\_6.83 //

bodhicittam kutastasya? mithyaiva bodhicittapratijñasya / kasya? yo  
'nyasampadi kupyati / itaravibhatau labhasatkaraprasutayam, iti  
marmacodana bodhisattvasya kusalakarmanivrttihetuh //

api ca / aparasya labhasatkarasampadabhava 'pi na  
bhavatastabhavasambhava / tatkimakaranameva tadvidvesina  
atmaghataya yatnah kriyate iti pratipadayannaha-

yadi tena na tallabdhham sthitam danapatergrhe /  
sarvathapi na tatte 'sti dattadattena tena kim // bca\_6.84 //

yadi nama tena tava aksamavisayena sattvena taddiyamanam vastu na  
labdhham, tathapi sthitam danapatergrhe / bhavatastu kim tasmajjatam?  
sarvathapi tena labdhena grhavasthitena va na tadvastu tavasti / iti  
dattadattena te kim? na kimcit prayojanam bhavatah / atastatra  
upeksaiva yukta vidusah //

kim ca / idamapi tavat paribhavyatamityupadarsayannaha-

kim varayatu punyani prasanna svagunanatha /  
labhamano na grhnatu vada kena na kupyasi // bca\_6.85 //

yo 'sau atiprasannairdayakadanapatiobhirlabhasatkaraih pujiyate, sa kim  
varayatu punyani purvajanmakrtani vipakonmukhani, yadvasattasya  
labhasatkarah / uta prasanna dayakadanapatin varayatu, atha  
svagunan varayatu, yanasritya esam prasado jatah / ma  
prasadamapyesam janayisyatheti / athava / labhamano 'pi tebhya na  
svikarotu / bruhi kena prakarena atra na bhavato 'paritosah syat /  
tatra punyadinam varayitumasakyatvat labhyamanagrahane 'pi  
sarvathapi na tatte 'stityadina badhakasyoktatvaditi na kimcit  
paritosakaranamasti //

athapi syat- parasyaiva labhasatkarasampattirasti, na mama / atha mama  
nasti, tada parasyapi ma bhut,  
ityetanmamasamtustinibandhanamityasankayaha-

na kevalam tvamatmanam krtapapam na socasi /  
krtapunyah saha spardhamaparaih kartumicchasi // bca\_6.86 //

subodham / "yat kimcidduhkham tatsarvam papasamudbhutam /

abhilasavighato 'pi dukkham / yadapi paryesamano na labhate, tadapi dukkham" iti vacanat // yadvaksyati-

abhilasavighatasca jayante papakarinam / iti / [bodhi . 7.41]

(bcp 104) yat kimcit sukham tat sarvam punyaprasutam / iti sukhabhilasina subhe karmani udyogah karaniyah / yadvaksyati-

punyakarisukheccha tu..... ityadi / [bodhi. 7.42-43]

iti katham krtapunyah saha spardha yujyate? sukrtakriyameva tatsukhabhilasinam spardha yuktetyarthah //

api ca / idamapi prastavyo 'si-

jatam cedapriyam satrostvattustaya kim punarbhavet /

tava satrordvesavisayasya tvadabhilasamatrena apriyamanistam jatamutpannam ced yadi, etavata bhavatah kim punarbhavet? bhavatu tavat tasyanistam, anyasya tu bhavatu, ma va / mama kimcideva tavanmatrena prayojanamiti parabhiprayamasankayaha-tvadasamsanamatre na caheturbhavisyati // bca\_6.87 // tavasamsanam iccha / abhilasa iti yavat / tavanmatrena na cahetuh, na vidyate heturasya, ityaheturartho bhavisyati //

apriyasya bhavatu nama evamityabhyupagamyocyate-

atha tvadicchaya siddham tadduhkhe kim sukham tava /

yadi nama tavecchaya siddham nispannamapriyam satroh, tathapi tasya dukkhe samutpanne kim sukham tava? na kimcit / nisprayojanamidamabhipretamiti yavat / nanu idameva prayojanam yat tadduhkhe mama samtustirityata aha-athapyartho bhavedevamanarthah ko nvatah parah // bca\_6.88 // evamapi paraduhkhaparitose yadi arthah prayojanam bhavet, tada atah parah anarthah ko nu? nurityatisaye / ayamevanartho mahanityarthah //

katham punarayamanartha ityaha-

etaddhi badisam ghoram klesabadisikarpitam /

yato narakapalastvam kritva paksyanti kumbhisu // bca\_6.89 //

yasmadetadidamevamvidham paranarthacittam badisam ghoram mahabhayamkaram / kimbhutam? klesabadisikarpitam / klesa eva badisena carantiti badisikah tairarpitamadattam / yatah klesabadisikat / badisikadiva matsyam / narakapala yamapurusah tvam kritva paksyanti paksyante / kvacinnitveti pathah / kumbhisu narakavisesesu / tasmadatrabhilasam ma karsiriti bhavah //

(bcp 105) yadapi stutyadivighate dukkhamutpadyate, tadapi avivecayata evetyupadesayannaha-

stutiryaso 'tha satkaro na punyaya na cayuse /  
na balartham na carogye na ca kayasukhaya me // bca\_6.90 //

etavamsca bhavetsvartho dhimatah svarthavedinah /

pañcaprakara evarthah purusarthatvenabhimato vidusam / tadyatha-  
punyam, ayurvrdhah, balavrdhah, arogyalabhah, kayasukham  
ceti / na caitesu kvacidupayujyante stutyadayah / iyaneva hi svartho  
bhavato bhavet prajñavatah svarthavedinah / anyasya punaranyathapi  
bhavet, iti atmani paramrsati / janantu yadyapi svartham, tathapi  
svarthavedinah anupayvat prthagupadarsitah / dhimata ityanena  
tadasangataya tadapi kathitam //

nanu manasamapi sukhamasti, tena avadharanamayuktamityatrah-  
madyadyutadi sevyam syanmanasam sukhamicchata // bca\_6.91 //  
manasam sukham saumanasyam / tadicchata madyam dyutam ganika  
paradarikam sevaniyam syat / yatpunah saddharmasravanat  
saumanasyam, tat punyagrahanena samgrhitamityadosah / tasmāt  
saumanasya heturbhavato 'pi stutyadayo balajananandakarino 'nupadeya  
eva //

itthamapi balajanollapakarinah stutyadaya ityaha-

yasortham harayantyarthamatmanam marayantiyapi /

kecinmohapurusah tadsagunāt svayamatisudure vartamana api  
sakraḍigunaih stuyamana bandijanairanyaisca protphullanayanavadana  
yasorthino hastyasvadidhanam trnavat tebhyaḥ prayacchanti / tatha  
taireva gunaih sambhavitatmanamapi sakravat  
satruvijayasamudbhutam yaso mama jagati vipulatam gamisyati,  
ityabhinivesadduhsahasamgramarohanamarayanti /

na catra paramarthatah kimcit prayojanam, anyatra mithyavikalpaditi  
pratipadayannaha-

kimaksarani bhaksyani mrte kasya ca tatsukham // bca\_6.92 //  
stutyadyabhidhayakani aksarani varnah kim bhaksyani  
carvitavyani? yasortham mrte sati kasya ca tat sukham  
yasahsravanasamuttham?

tasmadbakridasamanametadityupadarsayannaha-

yatha pamsugrhe bhinne rodityartaravam sisuh /

yatha kascid balo dhulimayagrarena paramaparitosena  
parikridamanah kenacit tasmin bhagne mahadduhkhena parigrhitah  
paramartipidita iva madgrham bhagnamiti karunasvaram krantati,  
saivopama atrapi ityaha-

tatha stutiyasohanau svacittam pratibhati me // bca\_6.93 //

tathaiva stutiyasohanau vighate svacittam dukhamavisat pratibhasate  
vicarayato mama / atrapi na vastusata kenacid vipralambha iti  
paramarstavyam //

(bcp 106) punaranyatha vicarena baladharma evayamiti caturbhih  
slokaih paramrsayannaha-

sabdastavadacittatvat sa mam stautityasambhavah /

sabdo varnatmako bahyarthataya acittah acetanah / tasya bhavah  
tasmat / sa sabdo mam stauti madiyah varnamudirayati /  
asambhavah na sambhavatyetat / tat katham saumanasyam jayate  
ityaha-

parah kila mayi prita ityetatpritikaranam // bca\_6.94 //

anyah purusacetanatmakah / kileti

nirarthakametadapityarucipratipadakam / mayi pritah abhiprasannah  
ityetadabhisamadhanam pritikaranam /

tatrapyevamasambandhatkevalam sisucestitam / [bodhi. 6.97]

iti sambandhah //

asambandhameva kalpayannaha-

anyatra mayi va pritya kim hi me parakiyaya /

tasyaiva tatpritisukham bhago nalpo 'pi me tatah // bca\_6.95 //

yasmadanyasmin mayi va pritya parasamtanavartinya kimayatam mama?  
na kimcit / kutah? tasyaiva tato ya eva pritah stutikarta, tat  
pritisukham nanyasya / ato bhago nalpo 'pi isadapi mama tatah  
parasamtanavartinah pritisukhat //

syadetat- parasukhenaiva sukhitvam bodhisattvanam / tat kimiti tato bhago  
nastiti? atraha-

tatsukhena sukhitvam cetsarvatraiva mamastu tat /

kasmadanyaprasadena sukhitesu na me sukham // bca\_6.96 //

yadi parasukhena sukhitvam / tada tasminnanyatra prasadena sukhite 'pi  
mamastu tatsukhitvam / kimatmanyabhiprasadena prite parasmin pritih? na  
tvanyasmin prasadena sukhitesu mama sukham //

tasmadvacanamatramevaitat, na paramartha iti darsayitumaha-

tasmadaham stuto 'smiti pritiratmani jayate /

tatrapyevamasambandhat kevalam sisucestitam // bca\_6.97 //

tadanyanimittabhavat aham stuta ityevam vikalpanat pritiratmabni

jayate, na punah parasukhena sukhitvat / tatrapi na kevalamanyaprasadena  
sukhite sati / atmanyapi evamuktakramena asambandhadapratyasatteh  
karanat kevalam balavilasitametat //

(bcp 107) api ca / stutyadayo mama apacayameva dadhatityupadarsayannaha-

stutyadayasca me ksemam samvegam nasayantyami /

gunavatsu ca matsaryam sampatkopam ca kurvate // bca\_6.98 //

ami stutyadayah mama ksemam kalyanam / atha ksemam

kusalapaksaparipalanam / tatha samvegam samsaraduhkhanirvedanam /

nasayanti ghnanti / na tavanmatrameva, kim tu gunavatsu ca matsaryam /  
atmani gunadhikamanena paragunapracchadanat / tadgunasahanataya  
va sampadi labhasatkaradisvabhavayam kopam ca amarsam kurvate  
tesveva / ahameva gunadhikah, mamaiva sarva sampattirucita  
nanyesamiti matva //

yata ete dosah stutyadisu sambhavinah,

tasmatstutyadighataya mama ye pratyupasthitah /  
apayapataraksartham pravrtta nanu te mama // bca\_6.99 //

tasmat karanat / stutyadighataya virodhaya ye sattva mama  
pratyupasthita udyatah / apayapato narakadipatanam / tato  
raksartham tranartham raksananimittam pravrtta udyukta  
nanu te mama / atah kalyanamitrani te, napakarina iti //

labhadivirodhini sarvatha pratighacittamayuktam mama  
ityupadarsayitumaha-

muktyarthinascayuktam me labhasatkarabandhanam /  
ye mocayanti mam bandhadvesastesu katham mama // bca\_6.100 //

vimuktikamasya labhasatkarau bandhanamiva, sangasthanatvat, ayuktam  
nocitam mumuksorbandhanam / kalyanamitrakrtyakarinah  
satrutvenabhimata vimocayanti viyojayanti mam bandhat  
samsaraduhkhalaksanat labhadisvabhavadva / dvesastesu  
paramopakarisu pritisthanesu katham mama? na yukta ityabhiprayah //

katham na yuktamityaha-

duhkham pravestukamasya ye kapatatvamagatah /  
buddhadhistanata iva dvesastesu katham mama // bca\_6.101 //

labhasatkarabhisvangaprasangat samsaraduhkhairvimoktukamasya ye  
satpurusavisesah kapatatvmapadvaratvamagatah / kutah?  
buddhanamadhistanato 'nubhavadiva / dvesastesu katham mama?

kusalapaghatakarinyapi dvesam nivarayannaha-

punyavighnah krto 'nenetyatra kopo na yujyate /  
ksantya samam tapo nasti nanvetattadupasthitam // bca\_6.102 //

(bcp 108) kusalavighatah krto 'nena ityevam manasi nidhaya atra  
punyavighatakarini dveso na yujyate / kasmah? yatah ksantya  
titiksaya samam tulyam tapah sukrtam nasti  
sarvasubhakarmahetutvat / "na ca ksantisamam tapah" (bodhi. 6.2) iti  
vacanat / nanu tadevedamayatanata eva upasthitamupanatam /  
punyavighnakaricchalena punyahetusamnidheh //

tatra pradvese tu atmanaiva punyavighatah krto bhavedityaha-

athahamatmadosena na karomi ksamamiha /  
mayaivatra krto vighnah punyahetavupasthite // bca\_6.103 //

atha yadi atmana eva dosena asahisnutatmakena na karomi ksamam  
ksantimiha vighnakarini, tada mayaiiva na punaranyena atra punye krto  
vighnah / kutah? punyahetau punyavighatakaritvenabhimate upasthite  
samnihitibhute / atreyasmin punyahetaviti va sambhavyate //

yadi punyavighatakarini, kathamasau punyahetuh? yavat sa eva vighna  
ityaha-

yo hi yena vina nasti yasmimsca sati vidyate /  
sa eva karanam tasya sa katham vighna ucyate // bca\_6.104 //

yo bhavah karyabhimate yena karanabhimate vina nasti,  
tadvayatireke na bhavati, sa eva yadbhavana bhavati, nanyah karanam  
janakah tasya karyabhimate, tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanat / evam  
prakrte 'pi sa janaka eva katham tasya janyasya vighna ucyate  
vighataheturabhidyate? tathavidhe 'pi tatha vyavaharam kurvato nasti  
vipratipattih //

uktamevartham drstantopadarsanena vyaktam kurvannaha-

na hi kalopapannena danavighnah krto 'rthina /  
na ca pravrajake prapte pravrajyavighna ucyate // bca\_6.105 //

na yasmait kasyacidanapaterditsakale eva sampraptenarthina yacanakena  
danavighnah krtah ityucyate, yatah sa karanameva danasya / tatha  
kasyacit pravrajitukamasya pravrajakasamavadhanam pravrajya  
samvaradigrahanasvabhava, na ca tasya vighna ucyate, api tu  
karanameva sa tasyah / tamantarena tasya asambhavat / evam  
prakrte 'pi drastavyam /

api ca / ksantiheturatidurlabha iti tatsamagame pritireva yujyate  
ityupadarsayannaha-

sulabha yacaka loke durlabhastvapakarinah /

atipracurapraptika yacanaka loke sarvatra sarvesam  
diyamanagrahanavaimukhyat, na tu punarapakarinah / ataste  
durlabhah satasahasresu, yadi kathamcit kascit syadva na veti /  
kutah punaretadevamityaha-  
yato me 'naparadhasya na kascidaparadhyati // bca\_6.106 //  
(bcp 109) yasmadanaparadhasya nivrttaparakarasya mama nirnimittam na  
kascideko 'pi aparadhyati, napakaroti / karmani sasthi //

evamatidurlabhataya paramopakaritvacca abhinandaniya eva apakarityaha-

asramoparjitastasmadgrhe nidhirivotthitah /  
bodhicaryasahayavat sprhaniyo ripurmama // bca\_6.107 //

yasmait kathamcit prapyante apakarinah, tasmad grhe pradurbhuto  
nidhiriva sramamantarenaivadhigato ripurabhilasaniya eva maya syat,  
bodhicaryayam buddhatvasambharoparjane saharitvacca //

evamvidhe paramapurisarthe sahayyam bhajamanasya

pratyupakarakaranameva krtajñataya mama yuktamityupadarsayannaha-

maya canena copattam tasmadetat ksamaphalam /  
etasmai prathamam deyametatpurva ksama yatah // bca\_6.108 //

yasmadasau tatra sahayyam kurvan karanameva na vighnah tasmanmaya  
ksamamabhyastata, anena capakaram kurvata, iti dvabhyamevoparjitam  
/ etaditi yasya sadhanaya sahayyam bhajate / ksamaphalam  
dharmadhigamalakshanam etasmai dharmasahayaya prathamamagrato datavyam  
maya iti pranidhatavyam / yatha maitribalena bodhisattvena pranihitam  
pañćakanuddisya / tatra karanamaha- yasmadetatpurva, esa eva  
purvam karanam yasyah sa tathokta / na hi apakarina mantarena  
anyat ksantikaranamasti //

yuktamevaitad yadi tenaivabhiprayena asau pravartate, kevalamapakarasaya  
evayamityasankayannaha-

ksamasiddhayasayo nasya tena pujo na cedarih /  
siddhiheturacitto 'pi saddharmah pujiyate katham // bca\_6.109 //

ksama asya bodhisattvasya nispadyatam, ityasayo nasya apakarodyatasya  
/ tena karanena kusalaheturapi yadi satruh pujaniyo na bhavati, evam  
tarhi kusalanispattihetuh nirabhiprayo 'pi saddharmah  
pravacanalakshanah katham pujiyate? so 'pi tadasayasunyatvat  
pujaniyo na syat, iti bhavah //

atha saddharmasya nirabhiprayataya apakarasayo 'pi nasti, asya  
punastadviparyayo drsyate, ityaha-

apakarasayo 'syeti satruryadi na pujiyate /  
anyatha me katham ksantirbhisajiva hitodyate // bca\_6.110 //

apakarah asayah asya satroh, ityevamabhisamdhaya satruryadi na  
pujiyate danamanairna satkriyate / anyatheti apakarini  
dvesacittamanivarayatatah katham mama ksantih?  
tadapakaramasahamanasya (bcp 110) pratyapakaram va kurvato naiva  
yuktetyarthah / anyatrapi katham ksantih? bhisajiva hitodyate,  
suvaidyavad hitasukhavidhayake yatra premagauravameva sada,  
dvesanibandhanasya gandho 'pi na vidyate //

dvesacittanivaertanacca ksantirucyate / tasmadapakarinyeva  
pratighacittam nivartayatatah ksantiriti / etadeva darsayannaha-

taddustasayamevatatah pratityotpadyate ksama /  
sa evatah ksamahetuh pujiyah saddharmavanmaya // bca\_6.111 //

yato bhisajiva hitodyate ksantirna yukta, atah asmaddhetoh tasya  
dustasayameva pratitya nimittikrtya samupajayate ksama / na  
punah kasyacicchubhasayam / atah asmat sa eva yasyasayam  
pratityotpadyate ksama ksamahetuh, na tu punaryo  
vaidyavadadustasayah / iti pujiyah ksamasiddhyasayahito 'pi  
saddharmavadasau maya / etaduktam bhavati- kim mamananena

asayavicarena prayojanam? abhimatasadhyasiddhau cedupayujyate, tavataiva  
mamopadeyah syat / vigunasayaphalam tu tasyaiva, yasyasau  
vigunasayah / mama tu subhodayaheturevayam, iti kathamiva pujaniyo na  
bhavediti / tasmāt sambharopayogini hetau kim svarupanirupanena?

etadeva sambharahetutvamasya agamatah prasadhayannaha-

sattvaksetram jinaksetramityato muninoditam /  
etanaradhya bahavah sampatparam yato gatah // bca\_6.112 //

sambharaprasutipravrttihetutvat sattvah ksetram / buddha  
bhagavantastathaiva ksetram / iti evam / ato buddhatvakaranahetutvat  
anekaprakaram bhagavata varnitam / kutah? yato yasmadetan sattvan  
jinamsca aradhya anukulyanusthanena bahavo buddhatvamadhigamya  
sarvalaukikalokottarasarvasampattiparyantam praptah //

syadetat- yadi nama sattva api sarvasampattihetavah, tathapi  
tathagataih saha sadharanata na yukteti / atraha-

sattvebhyasca jinebhyasca buddhadharmagame same /  
jinesu gauravam yadvanna sattvesviti kah kramah // bca\_6.113 //

ubhayebhyo 'pi buddhadharmanam balavaisaradyadinamagame pratilambhe  
tulye avisiste / ubhayamapi tat prati hetutvamavisistamiti bhavah  
/ atah sadharane 'pi hetubhave jinesu gauravam yadvat, tadvanna  
sattvesu / ityevam kahkramah paripatih preksavatam? naiva  
yuktetyarthah //

nanu ca sattvanam ragadimalairhinasayatvat karanatve 'pi katham  
bhagavatsamanata yujyate ityasankayaha-

asayasya ca mahatmyam na svatah kim tu karyatah /  
samam ca tena mahatmyam sattvanam tena te samah // bca\_6.114 //

(bcp 111) yadyapi bhagavatamaparimitapunyajñanopajanitamanuttaramiha  
mahatmyam, tathapi upayuktopayogitvena hetubhavasya tulyatvat samam  
mahatmyamucyate / tena hetuna te sattvah samah jinaistulya ucyante  
iti natra visesah kriyate //

yatra punah pratiniyatatmagato visesah, tamupadarsayitumaha-

maitryasayasca yatpujyah sattvamahatmyameva tat /  
buddhaprasadadyatpunyam buddhamahatmyameva tat // bca\_6.115 //

sattvesu maitracittavihari punaryatpujyate janaih, tattasyaiva  
maitryasayasya pratyatmagatam mahatmyam nanyasya / tatha  
tathagatamahatmyamalambya svacittam prasadayato yatpunyamutpadyate,  
tadbhagavata eva mahatmyamasadharanam, anyasya tathavidhagunabhavat  
//

ityasadharanam gunamabhidhaya prakrtamupadarsayannaha-

buddhadharmagamamsena tasmatsattva jinaih samah /  
na tu buddhaih samah kecidanantamsairgunarnavaih // bca\_6.116

//

idamatra bijam samatopadane ityarthah / paramarthatastu na  
buddhairbhagavadbhiih samah kecit sattvah santi / yadi  
bhavyustathavidhah, tada te 'pi buddha eva syuh / kimbhutaih?  
gunarnavaih / gunanamarnava gunaratnakarah,  
agadhaparavah, taih / punarapi tesamapameva visesanamaha-  
anantamsaih / anantah aparyantah amsah, ekadeso 'pi yesam  
gunarnavanam, te tatha, taih //

uktamevartham vyaktikurvannaha-

gunasaraikarasinam guno 'nurapi cetkvacit /  
drsyate tasya pujartham trailokyamapi na ksamam // bca\_6.117 //

gunesu pradhananamekarasayo ye bhagavantah, tesam gunah  
anurapi paramanumatro 'pi / gunakanikapiti yavat / yadi kvacit  
sattvavise drsyate pratiyate, tasya tadgunadharasya  
pujanimittam trailokyamapi na ksamam / trailokyajatani ratnadini na  
pratirupaniti yavat //

yadyevam, katham tarhi sattvaradhanamuktamityaha-

buddhadharmodayamsastu sresthah satvesu vidyate /  
etadamsanurupyena sattvapuja krta bhavet // bca\_6.118 //

vyakhyatametad purvam //

ito 'pi sattvaradhanamucitamityaha-

kim ca nischadmabandhunamaprameyopakaritam /  
sattvaradhanamutsrjya niskrtih ka para bhavet // bca\_6.119 //

(bcp 112) nischadmabandhunamakrtrimasuhrdam buddhanam  
bodhisattvanam ca / aparyantopakaritam niskrtih  
tatkrtapakarasya niskrayanam parisodhanamiti yavat / kimaparam  
bhavet sattvaradhanamantarena / etadeva param niskrayanamityarthah  
//

prabhucittanukulavartina eva bhrtiyasya vañchitam sidhyatityavagamya  
sattvaradhanamevopadeyamiti pratipadayannaha-

bhindanti deham pravisantyavicim yesam krte tatra krte krtam  
syat /  
mahapakarishvapi tena sarvam kalyanamevacaranyamesu // bca\_6.120  
//

karacaranasironayanasvamamsani chittva chittva pradattani yesam  
hitasukhaviddhanaya, tatha avicimapi paradukhadukhino yesam  
krte pravisanti tatsamuddharanaya / prakrtatvad buddha  
bodhisattvah / tatra tesu satvesu krte krtam syat / anyatha tu  
krtamapi na krtam bhavet / krtasabdo 'yamiha prakrtadhikarat  
sadhukarane vartate / yenaivam, tena paramapakarishvapi na cittam

dusayitavyam / kim tu sarvamanekaprakaram kayavanmanobhirva  
kalyanameva hitasukhameva vidhatavyametesu //

uktameva prasadhayannaha-

svayam mama svamina eva tavad yadarthamatmanyapi nirvyapeikshah /  
aham katham svamisu tesu tesu karomi manam na tu dasabhavam //  
bca\_6.121 //

mama svamina eva buddhadayah svayameva atmanaiva / tavaditi paramarse /  
yadartham yesam nimittam / atmanyapi svakayajivite 'pi /  
uktakramena nirapeksha nirabhisvangah trnavat parityajanti,  
tadaham punah tesam bhrtiyah tesu sattvesu  
prabhuputresvatyantapriyesu katham karomi manam, kimiti jananneva tan  
pratikulayami? na tu dasabhavam, na punardasibhuyaradhayami?

ito 'pi ca sattvapakaram parityajya tadaradhanameva kartavyamityaha-

yesam sukhe yanti mudam munindrah yesam vyathayam  
pravisanti manyum /  
tattosanatsarvamunindratustistatrapakare 'pakrtam muninam //  
bca\_6.122 //

yesam sattvanam priyaputranamiva pitaro munindra buddha  
bhagavantah sukhe kayamanojanmani mudam harsam yanti, yesam ca  
duhkhe manyum pravisanti aparitosamasadayanti / etacca (bcp 113)  
anabhimatavd bhagavatamitthamabhidhiyate, na tu vani (si?)  
candanakalyana(lpava?)t(?) tacchravakanamapi  
pratighanunayasambhava(?) / anyat subodham //

katham punastatrapakare muninamapakrtam syadityatrah-

adiptakayasya yatha samantanna sarvakamairapi saumanasyam /  
sattvavyathayamapi tadvadeva na prityupayo 'sti dayamayanam // bca\_6.123  
//

samantat sarvavayavanabhivyapya vahnina prajvalitasarirasya yatha  
pañcakamagunairna saumanasyam, kayikamapi sukham nasti, tasya  
prajvalitadvadeva duhkhenakrantatvat, tadvat tathaiva sattvanam  
vyathayam dukhavedanayam na priteh saumanasyasya upayo heturasti  
krpatmakanam bhagavatam //

tasmadaparijñanena klesagrahavesavasena va sattvapakarakarmana  
yadokusalamupacitam, tadapi idanimupasamharadvarena  
vantikurvannaha-

tasmanmaya yajjanaduhkhadena duhkham krtam sarvamahakrpanam  
/  
tadadya papam pratidesayami yatkheditastanmunayah ksamantam //  
bca\_6.124 //

yasmadevam sattvapakare muninamapakrtam syat, tasmad papam adya  
idanim pratidesayami, samvegabahulastesameva

mahakrpanamagratah prakasayami / punarevam samprajananna  
karisyami, iti ayatyam samvaramapadye / yadi pratirupamacaritam  
tatra me ksantim kurvantu anukampamupadaya //

ksamayitva sampratamaradhanayetyadina tadekaparayanatamatmano  
darsayati-

aradhanayadya tathagatanam sarvatmana dasyamupaimi loke /  
kurvantu me murdhni padam janaugha vighnantu va tusyatu lokanathah //  
bca\_6.125 //

tathagatanamabhipretasampadanaya loke lokavisaye sarvatmana kayena  
vaca manasa va dasibhavam svikaromi / te 'pi me prasadam kurvanto  
mastake padam nidadhatu / tesam padam pramuditacittah sirasa  
dharayami / anena mayi purvaparahmapasya jagatam patirbhagavan  
samtustamanaso bhavatu //

(bcp 114) bhagavatsu ca gauravakaribhih sattvesvanadaro na kartavya iti  
prasadhayannaha-

atmikrtam sarvamidam jagataih krpamabhirnaiva hi samsayo 'sti  
/  
drsyanta ete nanu sattvarupasta eva nathah kimanadaro 'tra //  
bca\_6.126 //

sarvatragadharmadhatuprativedhat  
sarvasattvasamatapadanaparivartanadina va atmikrtam  
svikrtam sarvamidam jagat, na kiyadeva / tairbuddhairbhagavadbhih  
karunamayacittasamtanaih / suniscitamevaitat / anyatha  
buddhatvayogat / tasmad sattvarupena buddha bhagavanta evaite sattva  
drsyante / tena kimanadaro 'tra mudhacetasm? naiva yukta iti bhavah  
//

anekarthatvadapi sattvaradhanasya tatraiva yatitavyamityaha-

tathagataradhanametadeva svarthasya samsadhanametadeva /  
lokasya dukhaphametadeva tasmanmamastu vratametadeva // bca\_6.127 //

svarthasya buddhatvasambharalaksanasyaiva / lokasya dukhapham  
taddhetutvat / etadeveti / sarvatra sattvaradhanamiti yojyam //

agamibhayadarsanadapi ca parapakaravaimukhyameva  
abhyasaniyamityudaharanenopadarsayannaha-

yathaiko rajapurusah pramathnati mahajanam /  
vikartum naiva saknoti dirghadarsi mahajanah // bca\_6.128 //

yasya rajño desanivasinam tasyasau rajapurusah / mahajanam  
naganigamagramakarvatadivastavyam / pramathnati vimardayati / sa ca  
agamirajadandabhayadarsitaya mahajano vacanamatre napi  
yavadvikaramupagantumasamathah / tena tadito 'pi  
samkucitavrttrevasti //

kasmat?

yasmannaiva sa ekaki tasya rajabalam balam /

naiva sa rajapuruso 'sahaya eva drastavyah / katham  
punarayamasahayo na bhavatyaha- tasyeti / rajño balameva tasya balam,  
tatpaksagrahanat /

tatha na durbalam kamcidaparaddham vimanayet // bca\_6.129 //  
tasmat krsasaktimapi krtaparadham napakuryat / so 'pi na  
yasmadekaki //

yasmannarakapalasca krpavantasca tadvalam /  
tasmadaradhayetsattvan bhrtiyascandanrpam yatha // bca\_6.130 //

(bcp 115) tasmadaradhayet sattvan / kutah? yasmannarakapalasca  
tadapakaramiva pratyapakarino 'nvacarantah (?) krpavantasca  
jinadayah tatpaksapatino balam / kathamivaradhayet? adhrsyam  
rajanam sarvanuvrttikarananujivino yatha, tatha //

kim ca / lokapasiddhita idamevamihoktam, na tu punah  
sattvapasaktiphalasya rajaparadhaphalena samanata samastityaha-  
kupitah kim nrpah kuryadyena syannarakavyatha /  
yatsattvadaurmanasyena krtena hyanubhuyate // bca\_6.131 //

kimiti kakva prcchati / kim taddukhajatamutpadayitum nrpatih  
samartho bhavet? naiveti bhavah / kimbhutam? yena dukhajatena  
naraki vedana anubhuyate //

tustah kim nrpatirdadyadyadbuddhatvasamam bhavet /  
yatsattvasaumanasyena krtena hyanubhuyate // bca\_6.132 //

astam bhavisyadbuddhatvam sattvaradhanasambhavam /  
ihaiva saubhagyayasahsausthityam kim na pasyasi // bca\_6.133 //

prasadikatvamarogyam pramodyam cirajivitam /  
cakravartisukham sphitam ksami prapnoti samsaran // bca\_6.134 //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
ksantiparamita nama sasthah paricchedah //

7. viryaparamita nama saptamah paricchedah /

tadevam vipaksapratisedhena tridha ksantim pratipadya viryam  
pratipadayitumaha-

evam ksamo bhajedviryam virye bodhiryatah sthita /  
na hi viryam vina punyam yatha vayum vinagatih // bca\_7.1 //

evamuktakramena ksamayuktah ksamah svayamabhyastaksantih /  
bhajedviryam viryamarabheta / anyatha dukkhasahisnutaya viryasya  
prasrabdhirna syat / kasmat punarviryamupadiyata ityaha / viryam  
ityadi- yasmadvirye buddhatvamavasthitam / taddhetukataya  
tadayattatvadbuddhatvasya / etadapi kutah? yasmanna viryamantarena

punyam punyasambharo 'sti / upalaksanametat / jñanamapi  
drastavyam, viryasyobhayahetutvat / tadanena viryat  
punyajñanasambharau, tabhyam ca buddhatvamityuktam bhavati //  
viryasvarupaparijñanat prcchati-

kim viryam kusalotsahastadvipaksah ka ucyate /  
alasyam kutsitasaktirvisadatmavamanyana // bca\_7.2 //

kimetadviryam nama? atraha- kusalotsahah / yo 'yam kusalakarmani  
danadau srutadau ca samudyamah, tadviryamabhidhiyate / akusale tu  
kausidyameva / vipaksenopahatam viryamanangamevabhimatasiddhaye iti  
tadvipaksamapanayanaya darsayitumaha- tadvipaksa ityadi / tasya  
viryasya viruddho vinasaya pakso vipaksah ka ucyate? uttaramaha-  
alasyamityadi / alasyam kausidyam kayamanasorakarmanyata / kutsite  
jugupsaniye hasyalasyadau asangah / visado visannata /  
duskare karmani cittasya vinivrttih / anadhyavasananamityarthah / tena  
atmano 'vamanyana avajña / ayam tadvipaksah //

tadalasyanisedhaya tatkaranam tavadupadarsayitumaha-

avyaparasukhasvadanidrapasrayatrsnaya /  
samsaraduhkhanudvegadalasyamupajayate // bca\_7.3 //

samsaraduhkhanudvegadasamvegat, yo 'yamavyaparo nirvyaparata,  
tatra tena va sukhasvadah sukhabhiramah / sa ca nidra ca  
middhakramanam / tabhyam middhakramanamapasrayatrsna  
avastambhanabhilasah, taya / alasyamupajayate iti yojaniyam /  
yadi va / samsaraduhkhanudvegadavyaparah, kvacidapi  
kusalakarmani na pravrttih, tasmat sukhasvadah, tato nidra,  
tasyasca apasrayatrsna, taya //

(bcp 117) atah samsaraduhkhanudveganivartanarthamiyamatra  
samvegabhavana amukhikartavyetyaha-

klesavagurikaghratah pravisto janmavaguram /  
kimadyapi na janasi mrtyorvadanamagatah // bca\_7.4 //

vagurika matsyadivadhika jalika ucyante kaivartadayah (dibhih?) /  
klesa eva vagurikah , tairaghrata ayattikrtah / kathamiti cet,  
pravisto janmavaguram, nikayasabhagatotpattireva vagurika jalam, tat  
pravistah, tadantargata ityarthah / idamiha tadatmasatkarane  
karanam / adyapi etam dasam prapto 'pi mrtyormukham  
pravistah san kimiti na vetsi?  
jatascenmaranamavasyambhavityarthah //

idamaparam samvegakaranamaha-

svayuthyanmaryamanamstvam kramenaiva na pasyasi /  
tathapi nidram yasyeva candalamahiso yatha // bca\_7.5 //

yutham vargah, tatra bhava yuthyah, yaih saha  
balyadyavasthayam kriditahasitadina vicaritam / tan svavargyan /

candalanamavasyammaraniyamahisavat / na pasyasi mamapi  
iyamavasthitih syaditi //

avasyamiha kiyatkalam parilambya mrtyuragamisyati / tena  
tavatkalam sukhanubhavanameva mama yuktamityatraha- yadi namaivam,  
tathapi navasyambhavini marane visvaso yuktah /

yamenodviksyamanasya baddhamargasya sarvatah /  
katham te rocate bhoktum katham nidra katham ratih // bca\_7.6 //

iti vadhyapurussyeva sarvato vadhyaghatakairadhisthitasya  
vadhyabhumim niyamanasya nihsaranamapasyatah  
sukhasikavalambanamanucitameva bhavatah / tasmatsamvegato bhavanaya  
anaya hetunivartanadalasyamapasya  
kusalapaksotsahavardhanamanustheyam //

athapi syat- yadi nama avasyambhavita mrtyoh, tathapi  
tatsamnidhanamavagamya alasyamapahasyami ityasankayaha-

yavatsambhrtasambharam maranam sigrhamesyati /  
samtyajyapi tadalasyamakale kim karisyasi // bca\_7.7 //

sambhrtah sajjikrtah sambharah samagri vadhaya  
vyadhijaralaksano yena / yavaditi lokoktam / sigrham  
tvaritamanabhisamdhanat / tada mrtyumukhantargatah asamaye alasyam  
tyaktvapi kim karisyasi? na tada kimcit prayojanamiti bhavah //

akalatamevasya samarthayitum vrttatravenaha-

idam na praptamarabdhamidamardhakrtam sthitam /  
akasmannmrtyurayato ha hato 'smiti cintayan // bca\_7.8 //

(bcp 118) sokavegasamucchunasasrurakteksanananan / bandhunnirasan  
sampasyan yamadutamukhani ca // bca\_7.9 //

svapapasmrtisamtaptah srnvannadamsca narakan /  
trasoccaraviliptango vihvalah kim karisyasi // bca\_7.10 //

idam yadanagate kartavyataya manasikrtam tanna praptam /  
idamarabdham yatkaryamadita eva kartumistam / idamardhakrtam  
sthitam, yat kiyannisannam kiyadanisannam / iti  
karyaparyantamagatasyaiva akasmannmrtyuragato mama / aho bata  
atikastam, hato 'smiti vicintayan vihvalah kim  
karisyasityanagatena sambandhah / sokah  
priyaviprayogakrtascittaparitapah / tasya vego 'nivaryapravrttih /  
tena samucchunani samunnatani sasruni sabaspani raktani  
tamravarnani locanani yesu ananesu tani tatha / tathabhutani  
ananani mukhani yesam bandhunam te tatha / tan sampasyan  
vilokayan / tatrakarmakadhikarat parasmaipadam drsah /  
kimbhutan? nirasan / kva? pratyujjivanam prati tyaktasan,  
tatsanathyavikalan va / maranasamayopasthitakrtantanucaramukhani ca  
sarasaparusabhrkutini sampasyan vihvalah kim karisyasi?

svayamkrtapapakarmasmaranena maranasamaye kimityevam maya  
krtamiti pascattapena tapitah / naitavanmatrameva, kim tu  
srnvannadamsca narakan tivrakarananubhavanadukhanirmuktan  
vikrositasabdan narakasamudbhutan arthantarakopanameva (?) /  
tacchrutva mamapyevamevavastha iti samtrasena yah purisotsargo  
vitpravrttih, tenopalitragatrah / vihvalah  
anayattakayavakcittapracarah / kim karisyasi sarvakriyasu  
nivrvtavyaparah //

iti matva svasthavasthayameva yatitavyam iti siksayitumaha-  
jivamatsya ivasmiti yuktam bhayamihaiva te /  
kim punah krtapapasya tivranarakaduhkhatah // bca\_7.11 //

jivanta eva matsyah kramena bhaksanartham prayah  
pragdinanivasibhireva janai raksyante / jivanopalaksita matsya  
jivamatsya iti tesameva samayah /  
sakarparthivaditvanmadhyamapadalopi samasah / tadvadahamapi adya svo  
va niyatameva marisyami iti manasi krtva yuktam bhayamihaiva te /  
ihaiva samprajanadavasthayameva tavasampraptamaranasya  
maranatah, kim punah krtapapasya bhavato bhayam yuktam na  
bhavati, ityapi aharyam / atiduhshannarakaduhkhatah //

nirvyaparasukhasvadabhiratamadhikrtyaha-  
sprsta usnodakenapi sukumara pratapyase /  
krtva ca narakam karma kimevam svasthamasyate // bca\_7.12 //  
taptavarinapi samsprstah / sukumareti sambodhanam /  
atimrdusarirataya sodhumasakto 'si / yadyevam, tada krtva cetyadi  
subodham //

(bcp 119) aparamapi tam pratyaha-

nirudyama phalakanksin sukumara bahuvyatha /  
mrtyugrasto 'marakara ha duhkhitah vihanyase // bca\_7.13 //

sukhahetutpadanaya vyaparasyunyo 'si / atha ca tasya phalam  
sukhamabhilasasi / duhkhasahisnurasi, atha ca bahuvyatho 'si  
sarvaduikhakarav / mrtyuna ca vasikrto 'si, atha ca  
amaranadharmanamatmanam manyase / evam ca viparyastam caritamasya  
vipasyan karunayamanah sakhedamenamaha- ha duhkhitah vihanyase /  
sammohabahulataya kastam dasam pravisto 'si / atmagatameva  
va vimrsati / evamanyatrapa yathasambhavam drastavyam /  
nirudyamadini camantritapadani //

nidraparatantram pratyaha-

manusyam navamasadya tara duhkhamahanadim /  
mudha kalo na nidraya iyam naurdurlabha punah // bca\_7.14 //

astaksanavinirmuktam manusyabhavapratilambham navamiva  
abhyudayadiparagamanaya prapya tara plavasva duhkhamayim mahanadim /

sarvaduḥkhani prsthikurusva / viryavalambanēti yavat / he  
mohaparavasa, nayam kalo nidrayah, yavadiyam nauḥ samnihita /  
yadi nedanimeva yatnaḥ kriyate, tada punariyam durgatigatasya  
nauḥdurlabha bhaviṣyati / yaduktam-

punarapyesa samagamah kutah /  
iti //

[bodhi. 1.4]

evamalasyam nivarya kutsitasaktim nivarayannaha-

muktva dharmaratim sresthamanantaratisamtatim /  
ratirauddhatyahasyaḥ katham tava // bca\_7.15 //

subhakarmanam ratim sresthamuttamam / kimbhutam?  
anantaratisamtatim / sugatiparamparasamjanadananta aparyavasana  
ratisamtatih sukhapravaho yasyah sa tatha / ata eva uttame tyuktam /  
tamapahaya ratirabhiraṃmah, auddhatyamunnata / kayacittayoh  
kridanasilateti yavat / haso vgauddhatyam / sarabhasasya vagvikara  
iti yavat / adisabdadgitadiparigrahaḥ / tatra katham ratistava? na  
yuktetyabhiprayah / kimbhute? duḥkhahetau /  
narakadidurgatyupanayanadduḥkhasya heturbhavati //

evam kutsitasaktimapi nirakṛtya visadatmavamanyanam  
viryavipakṣam nirakartum, aparamapi ca tadvipakṣanirasanaya  
pratipadayannaha-

avisadabalavyuhatatparyatmavidheyata /  
paratmasamata caiva paratmaparivartanam // bca\_7.16 //

visadaviparito 'visadah / balanam vyuhah samuho  
vaksyamanalaksanaḥ / tatparyam nipunata / atmavidheyata  
atmavasavartita / etah sarvah kṛtadvandvasamasah / yadi va /  
(bcp 120) ebhiḥ sahita atmavidheyata / paratmasamataparatmaparivartane  
dhyanaḥ paricchede [bodhi.8] vaksyamane / idamapi samastam  
kausidyaprahanaya viryasamrddhaye prabhavatyuddesah //

uddistamevartham kramena nirdisannaha-

naivavasadah kartavyah kuto me bodhirityataḥ /

kuto me bodhiriti, kathamaham varakah samyaksambodhibhajanam?  
buddhatvam hi tiksnendriyasya arabdhaviryasya  
aparimitapunyajñanasambharaiḥ atiduskarakarmanusthanaiḥ  
anekaisca kalpasamkhyeyaiḥ kasyacit puruṣavisesasya sadhyam  
bhavati / aham tu na tadrsa iti katham madvidhanam tathavidham  
buddhatvam sambhavyeta, ityevamakaramanasikaradavasado visado na  
kartavyah, maharthabhṛṃsasya hetuḥ / yathoktam- avasado 'pyanartha  
iti [si. sa. 34] // kasmat?

yasmattathagataḥ satyam satyavadidamuktavan // bca\_7.17 //  
yasmat tathagataḥ idam vaksyamanam satyamavitathamuktavan

kathitavan / katham jñayate ityaha- satyavaditi /  
jñanakriyasambhavadaviparivadi / atah satyabhidhanahetupadametat  
//

kim tatsatyamuktavan?

te 'pyasan damsamasaka maksikah krmayastatha /  
yairutsahavasat prapta durapa bodhiruttama // bca\_7.18 //

ityaha / te 'pi buddha bhagavantah purvam  
sakyamuniratnasikhidipamkaraprabhrtayah  
samsarasagaravartantargatah prthagjanavasthayam paribhramanta  
evambhuta evasan babhuvuh, yairutsahabalat viryotkarsasamarthyat  
sambharan sambhrtaya prapta adhigata durapa durlabhapratilambha  
bodhiruttama anuttara / arabdhaviryasya na kimcidduskaramiti bhavah  
/ idam tat satyam //

ato mama punaratitaram na durlabha bodhiritiyaha-

kimutaham naro jatya sakto jñatum hitahitam /  
sarvajñanitanutsargadbodhim kim napnuyamaham // bca\_7.19 //

kim punaraham manusyabhuto janmana / sakto jñatum hitahitamiti /  
idam hitamidamahitam, subhamasubham ca karmetyupadistam,  
jñatumavabodddhum samartho 'smi, iti vicintya sarvajñasya  
sarvavastutattvavedinah nitirnayah upadayatattvapratipadanam / tasya  
anutsargadaparityagat / tasya adanopadanasevanadityarthah /  
buddhatvam napnuyamaham / kakva pathanad apnuyameveti /  
etadbhagavata ratnameghe darsitam / yathoktam-

iha bodhisattvo naivam cittamutpadayati- dusprapya  
bodhirmanusyabhutena sata / idam ca me viryam parittam ca hinam  
ca / kusido 'ham / bodhisca adiptasirasca ilopamena bahun kalpan bahuni  
kalpasatani bahuni kalpasahasrani samudacarata samudanetavya /  
tannahamutsahe (bcp 121) idrsam bharamudvodhum / kim tarhi  
bodhisattvenaivam cittamutpadayitavyam- ye 'pi te  
'bhisambuddhastathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah, ye 'pi va  
abhisambhotsyante, te 'pi idrsenaiva nayena, idrsya pratipada,  
idrsenaiva viryenabhisambuddhah, yavanna ca te tathagatabhuta  
evabhisambuddhah / ahamapi tatha tatha ghatisye, tatha tatha  
vyayamsye sarvasattvasadharanena viryena sarvasattvarambanena  
viryena yathahamapyanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsye iti //

yuktamevaitat, kevalamatiduskarakarmasravanadanadhyavasayo  
vinivartayitumasakya iti vikalpayannaha-

athapi hastapadadi datavyamiti me bhayam /

karacaranasirah prabhrtidanamantarena buddhatvam na prapyate, iti  
atiduskarakarmasu pravrttibhayadutsaho nivartata eva / iti cenmanyase  
svacittamevamaha-  
gurulaghavamudhatvam tanme syadavicaratah // bca\_7.20 //

tadetad gurulaghavamudhatvameva me / alpe bahutaram bahutare  
calpataramiti mohavasena avicarato 'vivekanmama syat, na tu  
paramarthavicaratah //

paramarthavicarena gurulaghavaviparyasa evayamityupadarsayannaha-  
chettavyascasmi bhettavyo dahyah patyo 'pyanekasah /  
kalpakotirasamkhyeya na ca bodhirbhavisyati // bca\_7.21 //

samsaracarake nivasamstathavidhakarmavasacchettavyascasmi  
karacaranadyangapratyangacchedanannarakadisu / tatha bhettavyo 'smi  
saktikuntadibhih / dahyo narakadahanadina / patyo  
jvalitakrakacadina / anekasah anekavaran / narakadisu  
karanamanubhavan aparyantapathi samsare / kalpanam  
kotirasamkhyeyah samkhyatumasakyah iti / akamasyapi  
dukkhamaparyantamanekaprakaramapatisyati, na ca buddhatvasambharaya  
tat sampatsyate //

idam samsaraparyantataya dukkham bahutaram nisphalam ca /  
buddhatvapasadhakam punaralpataram saphalam cetyupadarsayannaha-

idam tu me parimitam dukkham sambodhisadhanam /  
nastasalyavyathapohe tadutpadanadukkhavat // bca\_7.22 //

yad buddhatvapasadhakam tadidam dukkham parimitam mama  
pratiniyatakalabhavitaya, dukkha [prasamana]hetusca / tattathabhutam  
salyam tena vyatha, tasya apoho nivrttih / tannimittam  
tadvayudasaya / yavajjivam tatkratudukkhaprahanayetyarthah /  
tasya nastasalyasyotpatanam sariraduddharanam /  
apakarsanamiti yavat / tena yaddukkhham pratiniyatakalamalpataram /  
dirghakalikadukkhopasamanimittam / tadvat sodhumucitamidamapi dukkham  
//

(bcp 122) ato 'pi samucitamidamityaha-

sarve 'pi vaidyah kurvanti kriyadukkhairarogam /  
tasmadvahuni dukkhani hantum sodhavyamalpakam // bca\_7.23 //

sarve 'pi na kecideva /  
langhanapacanadikrtairyathestaharaviharapratishedhajanitaisca  
kriyadukkhaih rogapiditanamarogyam vidadhati / anyatha  
tatkartumasakyam / yata evam, tasmadatisayena alpamalpakam dukkham  
sodhavyam / kimartham? bahuni dukkhani hantum /  
sarvasattvanamatmanasca dirghakalikasarvadukkhaprasamanayetyarthah  
/ evam tavat svikartum yuktam dhimatah //

na cedam yuktamapi duskaram karma adikarmikasya prathamanjñatam  
bhagavateti darsayannaha-

kriyamimamapyucitam varavaidyo na dattavan /

kriyamimam samanantarapratipaditam dukkhotpadanim / ucitamapi  
sevaniamapi / varavaidyo bhagavan sarvatha sarvavyadhicikitsakah /

prathamam na dattavan, na kartavyataya pratipaditavanadikarmikasya /  
katham tarhi ragadivvyadhinapanayati? aha-  
madhurenopacarena cikitsati mahaturan // bca\_7.24 //  
sukumaratarenopacarena upakramena / yathaksamam  
cikitsapranayanenetyarthah / cikitsati rogamuktan karoti / mahaturan  
dirgharogino ragadimahavyadhigrastan //

kah punarayam madhuropacara ityaha-

adau sakadidane 'pi niyojayati nayakah /  
tatkaroti kramatpascadyatsvamamsanyapi tyajet // bca\_7.25 //

matsaryamalapanayanartham sukhasukhena sambharasamvardhanartham ca  
sakyaparityage sakasaktupindikadidanena prathamataram pravartayati  
nayako bhagavan / punastathopayavisesena niyojanam karoti / taditi  
lokoktau va / yadyatha data mrdudanabhyasakramena  
adhimatradhimatradanabhyasaprakarsamasadayam  
pascaduttarakalamakrcchrenaiiva svamamsarudhiradikamapi prasanna eva  
prayacchet //

katham punaretadevamityasankayaha-

yada sakesviva prajña svamamse 'pyupajayate /  
mamsasthi tyajatastasya tada kim nama duskaram // bca\_7.26 //

yasmin kale danabhyasat paramaprakarsagamanat  
sarvathapagatamatsaryataya sakesviva svamamse 'pi nirasanga  
buddhirupajayate, tada svamamsadidane 'pi  
nasakyanusthanabuddhiriti tasmin kale kim nama duskaram? naiva  
kimcidityarthah //

athapi syat- atidirghakalam pararthe samsarata tadduhkham  
kathamiva parihartum sakyamityatrah-

(bcp 123) na duhkhi tyaktapapatvatpanditatvanna durmanah /  
mithyakalpanaya citte papatkaye yato vyatha // bca\_7.27 //

dvidvidhameva hi duhkham badhakamupajayate kayikam manasikam ceti /  
tadetad dvayamapi bodhisattvasya na sambhavati / kayavacanamanobhiih  
sarvavadyavirateh kayikam duhkhamasya na jayate /  
yuktyagamabhyamubhayanairatmyasya ca niscayananmanasamapi kutah? yato  
mithyakalpanaya asadvikalpena atmatmiyagrahapravrttena  
bhavadyabhinivesakrtena va citte duhkham, papat  
pranatipatadeh kaye / evam  
tavadduhkhahetupariharadduhkhamasya na jayate iti pratipaditam //

idanim sukhameva kevalamasyastiti pratipadayannaha-

punyena kayah sukhitah pandityena manah sukhi /  
tisthan parartham samsare krpaluh kena khidyate // bca\_7.28 //

sukham jatamasya kayasyeti sukhitah / sukham vidyate 'sya manasa iti  
sukhi / evamubhayasukhasamanvagatatvat krpavan parartham samsare

samsaran kena dukkhena khidyate, khedam manyate? yadi va / kena  
khidyate? khedahetorabhavanna kenaciditi bhavah / tat  
kimidamakaranabhirutaya vaimukhyamupadiyate?

syadetat- dirghakalamasevitabhavitabahulikrtena mahata  
punyasambharena samyaksambodhiradhigamyate / tadvaram  
mumuksunam sigrakalataya sravakayanamevasrayaniyam  
syadityasankayaha-

ksapayan purvapapani praticchan punyasagaran /  
bodhicittabaladeva sravakebhyo 'pi sigragah // bca\_7.29 //

purvakrtani yani papani tani bodhicittabaladeva ksayini kurvan /  
yathoktam prak-

yugantakalanalavanmahanti papani yannirdahati ksanena / iti / [bodhi.  
1.14]

tatha bodhicittabaladeva praticchan adadanah punyasagaran /  
yaduktam-

avicchinnah punyadharah pravartante nabhahsamah / iti / [bodhi  
.1.19]

evamvidhopayabalajavena mahayanamarudho bodhisattvah sravakebhyo  
'pi sigragah tvaritagami //

evam sukhatsukham gacchan ko visidetsacetanah /  
bodhicittaratham prapya sarvakhedasramapaham // bca\_7.30 //

pratipaditamevartham pindikrtya darsayati / evamuktakramena  
sarvavadyavirateh purakrtapapaksayacca svapne 'pi  
durgatigamanabhavat tivrabhiprayena anekasukhena  
aharnisamakasadhatuvyapinah (bcp 124) punyasagarasyabhivardhanacca  
sugatiparamparasanmargavataranabodhicittam rathamiva asadya /  
aruhyeti yavat / sarvakhedaih pariklesaih srama ayasah,  
tamapahantiti pratipaditanayena, sarvakhedasramam va apahantiti tam /  
sukhadekasmadaparamuttarottaramadhikadhikam sukham  
devamanusyasampattilaksanam gacchan anuprapnuvan ko nama  
preksavan visadamapadyeta?

tadevamanekavidhavisadanimittapratishedhena avisadam pratipadya  
balavyuham pratipadayitumaha-

chandasthamaratimuktibalam sattvarthasiddhaye /  
chandam dukkhabhayatkuryadanusamsamsca bhavayan // bca\_7.31 //

idamapyuddesavakyameva / chanda iha kusalabhilasah / sthama  
arabdhadrhata / ratih satkarmasaktih muktirasamarthyeh  
tavatkalamutsargah / etaccaturangabalam,  
anekavayavasamudayatmakatvat, hastyadibalavat / sattvarthasiddhaye  
viryahetutvat, asya viryasya ca sarvabhimatasadhanatvaditi bhavah /

tatra chandabalasya bahukaratvat, chandamityadina asyotpattinimittamaha-  
duhkhabhayaditi / asubhakarmano dukkham jayata iti trasacchandam  
kuryat / anusamsamsca bhavayan / anusamsah phaladvarena  
gunavisesah / te ca arthat kusalakarmana eva / tan bhavayan /  
subhakarmano 'nekaprakarena madhuraphalotpattim punah punah  
samcintayannityarthah //

sampratam balasya vyaparamupadarsayitumaha-  
evam vipaksamunmulya yatetotsahavrddhaye /  
chandamanaratityagatatparyavasitabalaih // bca\_7.32 //

evamuktaprabandhenetyadi / vipaksamalasyadi / unmulya  
pratipaksabhavana vidhina apasarya / viryapravardhanaya yatnam  
kuryat / kenopayenetyadi(ha?)- manascittasyonnatih / ayam  
sthamabalasyopabrmhanam, sthamabalameva va / tesam balaih  
samarthyaih / samarthyaparyayo 'tra balasabdah //

tatra tavacchandotpadanaya prathamamaha-  
aprameya maya dosa hantavyah svapatmanoh /  
ekaikasyapi dosasya yatra kalparnavaih ksayah // bca\_7.33 //

tatra dosaksayarambhe lesa 'pi mama neksyate /  
aprameyavyathabhajye norah sphutati me katham // bca\_7.34 //

guna mayarjaniasca bahavah svapatmanoh /  
tatraikaikagunabhyaso bhavetkalparnavairna va // bca\_7.35 //

gunalese 'pi nabhyaso mama jatah kadacana /  
sarvasattvanamupakaranataya atmanasca samastaklesaprahanaya  
nihsesagunotpadanaya ca maya bodhicittamutpaditam / tacca na  
sithilavyaparasadhyamityavagamyapi yadi anarabdhaviryataya (bcp 125)  
mandasamarambha eva tisthami, tada durgativinipatamantarena nanya  
gatirasti mameti vicintya samvegamamukhikurvan chandamutpadayediti  
samudayarthah //

avayavarthastu ucyate- aprameyah pramatumasakyah / dosah  
kayavakcittasamasritah / hantavyah prahantavyah / svapatmanoh  
svatmanah paratmanasca / ekaikasyapiti / astam tavadvahunam /  
yatra yesu / mandaviryena kalparnavaih anekaih  
kalpasatasahasraih ksayah prahanam kriyate / tatra tesu  
dosaksayarambhe dosaprahanotsahe / lesa 'pi svalpamatramapi mama  
neksyate na drsyate / atah aprameyavyathabhajye  
aparimitadukhabhajanasya mama norah sphutati hrdayam vidiryate /  
katham kena prakarena / guna mayetyadi subodham / iti vicintya  
samvegamupadarsayati-  
vrtha nitam maya janma kathamcillabdamadbhutam // bca\_7.36 //  
vrtha viphalameva maya janma aksanavinirmuktam nitam preritam /  
vrthikrtamiti yavat / kathamcillabdam  
maharnavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanavat sucirena praptam / ata eva

ascaryasthanatvadadbhutam //

ito 'pi viphalamityaha-

na praptam bhagavatpujamahotsavasukham maya /  
na krta sasane kara daridrasa na purita // bca\_7.37 //

bhitebhyo nabhayam dattamarta na sukhinah krtah /  
dukhaya kevalam maturgato 'smi garbhasalyatam // bca\_7.38 //

tathagatanam satkriyabhirmahotsavamatisayavadabhinandanam / tena  
sukham saumanasyam na praptam nadhigatam maya / napi sasane  
pratimastupasaddharmadisatkaraih  
vihararamasayanadivastupradanaisca kara puja krta / napi  
daridranam dhanahinanamasa abhilasah  
sarvopakaranasampattisampadanena purita / napi bhitebhyah  
sapatnadibhayasamakulitebhyo ma bhaisirityabhayam dattam / napi  
kayamanodukhairartah piditah tadapaniya sukhinah krtah /  
iti sarvaih satpurusadharmairvirahitatvadaha / dukhayetyadi subodham  
//

katham punaretam dharmadasam prapto bhavanityaha-

dharmacchandaviyogena paurvikena mamadhuna /  
vipattiridrsi jata ko dharme chandamutsrjet // bca\_7.39 //

dharmabhilasasyabhavena praktanajanmopacitena mama adhuna asmin janmani  
vipattiridrsi jata / sarvasamarthyavaikalasyabhava  
samanantarakathita samutpanna / evam jñatva ko dharme chandamutsrjet  
parityajet? ko nama nopadadita vicaksana iti bhavah //

kim punah kusalarthinam chandotpadane yatna ityankaya  
yaccoktam chandam dukkhabhayat kuryat ityadi, tadvayaktikartum  
caha-

(bcp 126) kusalanam ca sarvesam chandam mulam munirjagau /  
tasyapi mulam satatam vipakaphalabhavana // bca\_7.40 //

na kevalam vipattipariharartham, sukladharmopacayarthamapi  
cchandotpadane yatitavyamiti cakararthah / sarvesamiti na  
kesamcideva / chandam mulam karanam bhagavanuktavan, na tu  
svayamutpreksya ucyate ityarthah / tasyapi cchandasyapi mulam  
satatam sarvakalam vipakaphalabhavana / subhasubhakarmano  
vipakaphalam paraloke istanistapraptilaksanam, tasya bhavana  
punahpunaramukhikaranam //

tatra asubhakarmano vipakaphalamupadarsayannaha-

dukhani daurmanasyani bhayani vividhani ca /  
abhilasavighatasca jayante papakarina // bca\_7.41 //

yavanti kayikamanasikani narakadigatau dukkhani vividhani  
nanaprakarani jayante bhavanti sarvani papakarinameva / bhayani

badhabandhanatadanadibhyah / paryesamanasya labhavighatena  
abhilasavighatasca //

sukrtakarmano vipakaphalamaha-

manorathah subhakrtam yatra yatraiva gacchati /  
tatra tatraiva tatpunyaih phalarghenabhipujyate // bca\_7.42 //

istasamsanavikalpo manorathah, yasya loke manorajyamiti prasiddhih  
subhakrtam punyakarina / yatra yatraiveti vipsayam na  
kvacideva / gacchati prasarati / phalargheneti /  
abhivañchitaphalopanamanameva argha ivarghah puja //

tena punarasubhasya phalamaha-

papakarisukheccha tu yatra yatraiva gacchati /  
tatra tatraiva tatpapairdukkhasastrairvihanyate // bca\_7.43 //

sukheccha sukhabhilasah / tatpapairiti kartari trtiya /  
dukkhasastrairiti karanaih / dukkhanyeva sastraniva  
tadicchavicchedahetutvat //

prthagjanasadharanasubhakarmavipakaphalamasadharanamaha-

vipulasugandhisitalasaroruhagarbhagata  
madhurajinasvarasanakrtopacitadyutayah /  
munikarabodhitambujavinirgatasadvapusah  
sugatasuta bhavanti sugatasya purah kusalah // bca\_7.44 //

pratilabdhamuditadibhumayo hi bodhisattva anicchanto matrkuksau  
notpadyante, kim tarhi sukhavatyam visvalakamalakosesu jayante /  
tesam sukhavibhutanena kathayati- vipulani (bcp 127) vistirani  
sugandhini manojñagandhani sitalani sitasukhasparsani tani ca  
saroruhani pankajani ceti, tesam garbhani /  
saroruhagarbhanam va visesananyetani / tesu gatah  
samsthitah

prajñopayamahakarunaniryatapunyañjanakalalasangvalitasambodhicitt  
ah sugatasuta bhavanti kusalairiti sambandhah / katham punah  
padmagarbhesu pustim labhanta ityaha- madhuretyadi / madhuraih  
sarvasvarangopetataya paramasaumanasyakaribhih  
sambaddhadharmaghosanairaharaih krta upacita dyutayo  
vapumsi yesam te tatha / katham ca tato niryantityata aha-  
munikaretyadi / munikaraih paripakakalamavagamya  
tathagatarasmibhirbodhitani vikasitani ca tanyambujani ceti / tato  
vinirgatani niryatani santi laksanavyañjanalamkrtataya  
sobhanani vapumsi yesam te tatha / tathabhutah santah  
sugatasuta bodhisattva bhavanti jayante / sugatasya purah  
sukhavatyamamitabhasya bhagavato 'gratah / kusalairekantasuklah  
karmabhih / tadanena matrkuksau  
samutpadyamanametadvisesanaviparyayena dukkham  
veditavyamityupadarsitam bhavati / tatha hi tatra samkate durgandhini

jatharanalasantapte ca utpannasya matapitrasucisambhutasya matuh  
pitasitairvantakalpaih samvardhamanasya garbhamalapankanimagnasya  
paripakakale kathamcit kanthagatapranasya yantranispiditasyeva  
tato nirgamanamiti prayena manusyabhutasya  
vyatimisirakarmavipakaphalamuktam //

ekantakrsnasya tu vipakaphalamaha-

yamapurusanitasakalacchavirartaravo  
hutavahatapavidrutakatamranisiktatanuh /  
jvaladasisaktighatasatasatitamamsadalah  
patati sutaptalohadharanisvasubhairbahusah // bca\_7.45 //

yamapurusah kaladutairapanita vislesita  
jvalitamudgaradipraharaih sakala samasta chaviscarma prabhavo va yasya  
sa tatha / atisayenartah san patati sutaptalohadharanisu / punarapi  
kimbhutih? tivranelatapena dravibhutam yattamram tena nisikta  
snapita tanuh kayo yasya / ato 'pyapanitasakalacchavir / jvalantah  
asayah saktayasca sastravisesah, tesam ghatasatairanekeh  
praharaih satitani viccheditani mamsadalani sakalani yasya sa  
tathabhutih san patati / susthu taptasu lohamayabhuhisu /  
asubhairakusalaih karmabhuh / bahusa iti bahun varan / dirghakalena  
tatphalasya pariksyat //

tadevam subhasubhakarmanorvipakaphalam pratipadya  
cchandabalamupasamharannaha-

tasmatkaryah subhacchando bhavayitvaivamadarat /

yata evam subhasubhakarmanormadhurakatukaphalavipakah,  
tasmadevam paribhavya subhacchanda eva adarenasubhakarman vihaya  
karyah / sampratam sthamabalam pratipadayitumaha-  
vajradhvajasthavidhina manam tvarabhya bhavayet // bca\_7.46 //  
(bcp 128) vajradhvajasutrapratipaditavidhanena manam punah sadhyam  
karmarabhya bhavayet / athava / arabhya bhavayediti  
gadhasamarambhena bhavayet, cetasi sthiram kuryat, na  
sithilopakramenetyarthah //

arambhameva siksayitumaha-

purvam nirupya samagrimarabhennarabheta va /

purvam prathamata eva abhimatakaryanispadanaya samagrim  
karanasakalyam nirupya, tasya balabalam vicarya, arabheta sati  
bale, narabheta va asati bale / kimevamvicarena prayojanamiti cedaha-  
anarambho varam nama na tvarabhya nivartanam // bca\_7.47 //  
anarambho varam nama prathamata eva, na tvarabhya nivartanasaktatve  
sati //

nanu kimatra dusanam yenaiva nesyate ityaha-

janmantare 'pi so 'bhyasah papadduhkham ca vardhate /

anyacca karyakalam ca hinam tacca na sadhitam // bca\_7.48 //

tatha kriyamanah anyasminnapi janmani so 'bhyasa ityarabhya  
nivartanam nama / pratijñatamakurvatasca papam tato duhkham  
vardhate / anyacca hinam nastam yatparityajya tadarabdham,  
karyakalam ca hinam / arabdhaparityaktakaryasya kalo 'sya karyasyeti /  
tasmin kale yadanyat karyam kartavyam tadityarthah / tacca yadarabhya  
parityaktam, tadapi na sadhitam na nispaditam / iti pañcaprakaramatra  
dusanam / tena nesyata ityabhiprayah //

atha kimayam manah sarvatra na kartavyah? netyaha-

trisu mano vidhatavyah karmopaklesasaktisu /

kesu trisu? tadaha- karmasu upaklesesu saktau ca / tatra upaklesah  
ksudravastukasamjñitah krodhohanamraksapradasadayah sapta /  
pañcasat klesa eva va ragadaya upaklesa ucyante / tatra karmamanam  
vyakhyatumaha-

mayaivaikena kartavyamityesa karmamanita // bca\_7.49 //

yatkimcidanavyam karma apatitam bhavati sattvanam, tat sarvam  
mayaivaikena kartavyam / nanyasyavakaso datavya ityarthah //

etadeva darsayannaha-

klesasvatantro loko 'yam na ksamah svarthasadhane /

tasmanmayaisam kartavyam nasakto 'ham yatha janah // bca\_7.50 //

klesaih parayattikrtah sarvo 'yam janakayah kvacidapi  
svarthasadhane samartho na bhavati, iti esam sarvasukhotpadanaya maya  
bodhicittamutpaditam / yata evam, tasmannasakto 'hamidrsam  
bharamudbodhum yatha ayam janah / ato mayaivaisam sarvam  
kartavyam //

(bcp 129) dine 'pi karmani vaimukhyam notpadayitavyamityaha-

nicam karma karotyanyah katham mayyapi tisthati /

nicamatigarhitam loka bharodvahanadikam / mayyapi sarvasattvanam  
dasabhute 'pi tistati vidyamane 'pi / matkaraniyam kathamanyah  
karoti? mayaiva kartumucitamiti bhavah / athapratirupam, mamaiva tat  
karmeti cittasyonnatim nivarayitumaha-

manaccenna karomyetanmano nasyatu me varam // bca\_7.51 //

ko 'musyaputrah, idam ca karma atinihinam, tadayuktam mama kartumiti  
manadyadi na karomi, tada mano nasyatu me varam / kimanena  
maharthabhramsakarina mama, na tu nicakarmapravrttih //

iti karmasu manamabhidhaya upaklesesu manamupadarsayitumaha-

mrtam dundubhamasadya kako 'pi garudayate /

apadabadhate 'lpapi mano me yadi durbalam // bca\_7.52 //

yadi upaklesesu nihatanataya durbalavrtti mama cittam syat, tada  
apadapattih abadhate akramati yatha sapattikam syadityarthah /

alpapi mrdupracaropaklesajanitapi / kathamivetyaha-  
mrtamapagatapranam dundubham prapya yatha kako 'pi  
garudavadacarati //

kutah punarevamilyaha-

visadakrtanisceste apadah sukara nanu /  
vyutthitascestamanastu mahatamapi durjayah // bca\_7.53 //

cittonnativirahite visannataya mandakayacittapravrttau alasyopahate  
musitasmrtau apadah sukarah sulabhah / utpadyanta eva  
svalpapadapi gamyatvat / vyutthitah samunnatacittataya  
punarutsahasampannah cestamanah  
smrtisamprajanyabhyamupaklesanamanavakasam dadanah mahatamapi  
durjayah ajayyah syat //

tasmaddrdhena cittena karomyapadamapadah /  
trailokyavijigisutvam hasyamapajjitasya me // bca\_7.54 //

sthamabalavalambanam nigamayan darsayati- yata evam tasmad drdhena  
cittena manasamnahah / apada eva apadamanartham karomi sarvatha  
tadanupavesam nivarayannunmulitasamtanam karomi / anyatha  
trijagadvijayarambho mama hasyamupahasaniyam, apada apadayattataya  
varakikaya jitasya gamisyati //

kidsametadityaha-

maya hi sarvam jetavyamaham jeyo na kenacit /  
mayaisa mano vodhavyo jinasimhasuto hyaham // bca\_7.55 //

(bcp 130) kutah? yasmajjina eva bhagavantah simhah  
sarvamaramrgairanabhigamyatvat / tesam sutah ahamapi kathamanyaih  
parajito nama namadheyam lapsye iti manasi nidhaya mayaisa mano  
bodhavyah / yatha hi simhakisorah pratilabdhavaisaradyah  
sarvanyamrgairanabhibhuta eva vane vicarati, tatha maya drdhena  
bhavitavyamityarthah //

syadetat- yadi yavam, tada ye 'pi sapatnadivijayaya manamudvahanti, te 'pi  
maninah prasasyah katham na bhaveyuh? ityatraha-

ye sattva manavijita varakaste na maninah /  
mani satruvasam naiti manasatruvasasca te // bca\_7.56 //

manavijitah manena abhibhutah varakastapasvinah te manino  
bhavantyeva / kutah? mani satruvasam naiti na gacchati / nasau  
vairijanauvrttim karotityarthah / ye bhavatabhimata maninah, te  
manasatruvasah tadayattapravrttayah //

etadeva slokadvayena samarthayitumaha-

manena durgatim nita manusye 'pi hatotsavah /  
parapindasino dasa murkha durdarsanah krsa // bca\_7.57 //

sarvatah paribhutasca manastabdhastapasvinah /

te 'pi cenmaninam madhye dinastu vada kidrsah // bca\_7.58 //

saptavidhamanesu anyatamena manena durgatim nita narakadisu  
patitah / atha kathamcinmanusyapratilambho bhavati tesam, tada  
tatrapitannindaphalena hatotsava nirananda bhavanti / hinadinamanasa  
ityarthah / parapindasinah aharavaikalyat  
paradattabhiksaharabhujah / dasah paratantravrttayo bhrtyah /  
murkha sarvavikekasunyah / durdarsanah virupatmabhava  
apritijanakasca / krsah durbalasarirah samarthyarahitasca /  
sarvatah sarvebhyo 'krtaparadha api kayavacahparibhavalabhino  
bhavanti / ke punarevam? manastabdastapasvinah manena stabdhah  
anamrah / tapasvino varakah / te 'pi cet, evambhuta api yadi  
maninam madhye ganyante, tarhi dinah krpanah  
krpapatramityarthah / punaranye dinah kidrsa bhavanti vada  
bruhi [iti] codakamamantrayate //

yadi evamvidha manino nocyante, kidrsastarhi te bhavantiyaha-

te manino vijayinasca ta eva sura  
ye manasatruvijayaya vahanti manam /  
ye tam sphurantamapi manaripum nihatyā  
kamam jane jayaphalam pratipadayanti // bca\_7.59 //

(bcp 131) ta eva manina ucyante ye bodhisattvah tam sphurantamapi  
prabhavantamapi manavairinam nihatyā vidhuya / kamam yathestam /  
uddameti yavat / jane loke sadevakadike jayaphalam prakasayanti  
buddhatvavasthayam / etadsam tanmanasatruvijayaphalam  
yadsamasmasu drsyate ityabhiprayah / ta eva vijayinasca  
labdhavijayah / ta eva surastejasvina iti padadvayam  
yathasambhavam yojyam //

upaklesesu manam pratipadya saktau manamaha-

samklesapaksamadhyastho bhavedduptah sahasrasah /

samklesanam pakso vargah, tasya madhye tisthan sahasragunena  
drptatara bhavet, atisayavacchauryabalamavalambeta / kimbhuta  
sannityaha-

duryodhanah klesaganaih simho mrgaganairiva // bca\_7.60 //  
duhkkena yodhyata iti duryodhanah / kathamcidapi na parajiyate  
ityarthah / kathamiva? yatha hi simho mrgarajah mrgakulamadhye  
mahatejobalasanvagato viharan vane sarvamrganabhibhavati, na ca  
tairabhibhuyata iti, evam bodhisattvo duryodhano bhavet //

idamaparamapi nimittamudgahitavyamityaha-

mahatsvapi hi krcchresu na rasam caksuriksate /  
evam krcchramapi prapya na klesavasago bhavet // bca\_7.61 //

atiprakarsavatsu api krcchresu dukkhesu satsu rasam madhuradikam  
jihvendriyagrahyam na caksuriksate na pratipadyate / na  
visayikarotityarthah / tasyavisayatvat / navisaye pravartata iti

bhavah / evamuktarasacaksurnyayena kastamapi prapya na  
klesavasam gacchet //

ityuktena prabandhena sthamabalam vidhaya ratibalamavedayitumaha-  
yadevapadyate karma tatkarmavyasani bhavet /  
tatkarmaundo 'trptatma kridaphalasukhepsuvat // bca\_7.62 //

karma sambharanibandhanam dhyanaadhyayanadilaksanam  
yadevapadyate, kramakaranayogenapatitam bhavet, tasminneva karmani  
vyasani bhavet tatkriyaranimagnacittah / tatkarmaundah  
tatpravrttilampatah / atrptatma punahpunarabhilasayuktah / ka  
iva? kridaphalasukhepsuvat dyutadikridaya yatphalam sukham  
tadapumicchuriva //

ito 'pi vicarayata karmani ratirutpadayitavyetyupadarsayannaha-  
sukhartha kriyate karma tathapi syanna va sukham /  
karmaiva tu sukham yasya niskarma sa sukhi katham // bca\_7.63 //

sarvaireva karmaphalasukhalipsaya karma kriyate / anyatha tatra pravrttirna  
syat / tathapi evam cetasa pravrttavapi kasyacit karmano  
'bhivañchitaphalam syat, kasyacit punarna syat / nisphalarambhasyapi  
sambhavat / tathapi karmarambhat punah phalasambhavanaya naiva  
nivartate (bcp 132) janah / yasya punah karmaiva sukham, na  
taduttaramaparasukhabhilasah, sa niskarma karmavirahitah katham  
sukhi syat? na kathamcidityarthah //

idamapi bhavayata karmanyabhinivestavyamityaha-

kamairna trptih samsare ksuradharamadhupamaih /  
punyamrtaih katham trptirvipakamadhuraih sivaih // bca\_7.64 //

rupadivisayaih / samsara iti samsarati punah punah /  
abhutairtrptih anapyayanam / kimbhutaih?  
ksuradharamadhupamaih ksuradharayam yanmadhu madhurasam  
yadasvadya trsnavasajjihvocchedanottarakalam dukkhamupajayate,  
tenopama upamanam yadsam yesam te / apatamatramadhurye 'pi  
parinatidukkhena katukarasattvatesamityabhiprayah / punyanyeva  
amrtaniva, taih katham trptirastu? kimvisistaih?  
vipakamadhurairabhyudayaphalasukhahetutaya parinamena madhurarasatvat /  
paramasukhajanakaih sivaih kalyanakaribhirmihsreyasavahakataya /  
ajaramaraphaladanaparvat sarvadukhanirvartakairityarthah / ata eva  
punyamrtairityatra hetupadametat //

tasmadityupasamharena punah karmabhiramam dradhayannaha-

tasmatkarmavasane 'pi nimajjettatra karmani /  
yatha madhyahnasamtapta adau praptasarah kari // bca\_7.65 //

tasya arabdhasya karmanah avasane 'pi nimajjet, tadabhinivesarasanimagna  
eva vimuñcet / kathamiva? yatha grismasamaye madhyamdinavartini surye  
sarvato jalamalabhamanasca atapatapito hasti

paramabhinivesasamyuktah  
atisayavadahladakarisitalajalaparipuritam hadamasadya prathamato  
nimajjati tatha iti samudayarthah / praptam saro yena sa tatha /  
pascatkarmadharayah / adavityasya nimajjatityanena sambandhah //

idanim ratibalam vyakhyaya muktibalam vyakhyatumaha-

balanasanubandhe tu punah kartum parityajet /  
susamaptam ca tanmuñceduttarottaratsnaya // bca\_7.66 //

arabdhakarmanispadane samarthyaksayamatmano 'vagamyā  
samarthyapratilambhe sati punah karisyami ityabhiprayena  
tavatkalam parityajet muñcet / na tavatasya viksepah syat /  
anyatha tathapi tadaparityage 'narthasamavesa eva syat / yadapi  
sunispannam tadarabdhā karma bhavet, tadapi moktavayam / anyatha  
svarasavahitayapi tasmin pravrtte punarvyaparadviksepa eva syat /  
tasmadaparaparavisesakanksaya tanmuñcet parityajet / etena  
yaduktam prakpūrvam samiksya samagrim [7.47] ityadi,  
tasyotsargasyayamapavada uktah //

tadevamavantaravisesopadarsanena balavyuham sarvathabhīdhaya  
prathamoddesapratipaditamapi punaschandadigane [7.16] kathitam  
tatparyam vyacaksana aha-

(bcp 133) klesapraharan samrakset klesamsca prahareddrdham /  
khangayuddhamivapannah siksitenarina saha // bca\_7.67 //

klesanam praharan upaghatan samrakset nivarayet / yatha  
tesam praharo na prabhavatityarthah / klesan punah praharet  
nihanyat / drdham gadhapraharena / yatha punaravakasam na  
labheran / atra nidarsanamaha- yatha siksitena  
sastravidyakausalasamanvagatena satruna saha nipunatarah khangena  
samgramayan tamabhibhavati, na ca tenabhibhuta iti //

tatha tatretyadina punastatparyam siksaitumaha-

tatra khangam yatha bhrastam grhniyatsabhayastvaran /  
smrtikhangam tatha bhrastam grhniyannarakan smaran //  
bca\_7.68 //

tatra tasmin khangayuddhe yatha khangam hastat kathamcit vicalitam  
punah samvrtya grhniyat samayah, ma mamayam  
chalamanupravisya satrurvadhī / tvaranniti sigrhameva / na  
kalapratilambeneti yavat / tatha tadvadeva smrtipramose / smrtireva  
khangā iva klesasatruvijayaya / tam bhrastamapagatam  
grhniyat amukhikuryat / narakan rauravadin smaran / skhalite sati  
tadduhkhabhagitam manasikurvan //

nanu suksmaklesasamudacare 'pi ka ksatih yena tatra upekṣa na  
kriyate ityatraha-

visam rudhiramasadya prasarpati yatha tanau /

tathaiva cchidramasadya dosascitte prasarpati // bca\_7.69 //

anumatrasyapi dosasya avakaso na datavyah / anyatha  
tanmatrasyapyanupraveśe citte tatprasavarodhasya kartumasakyatvat /  
yatha hi svalpavrane 'pi rudhirasamparkavato visasya sarire /  
tasmadanumatraklesapraharanivarane 'pi tatparyam kuryat //

punaranyatha tatparyam drdhikurvannaha-

tailapatradharo yadvadasihastairadhisthitah /  
skhalite maranatrastatparah syattatha vrati // bca\_7.70 //

yatha kascit purusascandanrpajñaya  
tailapariurnapatramadaya picchalamkramena asihastai  
rajapurusah bindumatratailabhramse 'pi adyaiva tvam  
pranairviyojayisyama iti bruvanairadhisthito gacchan yadi mamatra  
kathamcit skhalitam syat, tada nunamami mam vyapadayeyuriti  
maranabhayattatparo bhavati, tatha vrati grhitasamvarah  
praktaskhalite narakadidukhatrasat tadanavakasaya tatparah syat  
yatnavan bhavet //

uktamupasamhrtya darsayannaha-

tasmadutsangage sarpe yathottisthati satvaram /  
nidralasyagame tadvat pratikurvita satvaram // bca\_7.71 //

(bcp 134) yata evam, tasmadutsangage krodagata sarpe asivise yatha  
tvaritamevottisthati- ma mamayamahirdaksit, tathaiva nidralasyagame  
middhastyanapradurbhave pratikurvita tatpratipaksanityatadibhavanaya  
pratikaram kuryat //

asya caivam yatnavato 'pi kathamcit kimcit skhalitam  
suraskhalitanyayena syat / tada pratikaram krtva punaryatnavan  
bhavet / ityupadarsayannaha-

ekaikasminschale susthu paritapyā vicintayet /  
katham karomi yenedam punarme na bhavediti // bca\_7.72 //

smrtipramose sati ekaikasmin pratyekam chale skhalite kathamcit  
klesanamanupraveśe sati paritapyā adhyasayena manastapam krtvā  
vicintayet- aho bata jananneva skhalito 'smi, tatkena prakarenatra  
pratividhanam karomi yena punaridam chalam na syat? ityevam  
drdhasamarambham samadaya viharet / na tu punah sithilah syaditi  
bhavah //

ata eva vivekakamanam pratisiddhamapyanujanannaha-

samsargam karma va praptamicchedena hetuna /

acaryopadhyayatadanyasabrahmacariprabhrtibhih bahusrutaih  
tripitakavedibhih kaukrtyavinodanakusalaih saha samsargam  
samavadhanamicchedasamset / tannisrita eva tisthedityabhiprayah /  
karma va praptam tadavavadanusasanilaksanam,

apattisamuddharanam, tairdandakarma pranayanam va samutpannamicchet  
/ etena hetuna tesamavatarasamraksanabhiprayena / etadevaha-  
katham namasvavasthasu smrtyabhyaso bhavediti // bca\_7.73 //  
kena vidhina nama asu avasthasu klesavataradasasu smrtyabhyaso  
bhavet, ayatnata evalambanat sampramoso na syat, ityanena abhiprayena  
/ ayam samudayarthah- kalyanamitrasamnidhanat  
tadavavadanusasanitah tadacarasamdarsanacca sada  
smrtisamprajanyaviharinah klesa navataram labhante / tato 'sya  
avirodhata eva utsaho vardhata iti yuktam /

sada kalyanamitram ca jivitarthe 'pi na tyajet / iti / [bodhi. 5.102]

tatha-

upadhyayanusanya bhityapyadarakaritam /  
dhyananam gurusamvasat sukaram jayate smrtih //  
iti // [bodhi. 5.30]  
adhuna tatparyamupadarsya atmavidheyatamupadarsayitumaha-

laghum kuryattatthatmanamapramadakatham smaran /  
karmagamadyatha purvam sajjah sarvatra vartate // bca\_7.74 //

(bcp 135) sarvakarmanyamatmanam kayavakcittalaksanam tatha  
kuryat, utsahabhyasadayattim nayeditarthah / yatha karmagamamat  
karmarambhat purvam prageva sajjah ayattikrtah sudantasvavat  
tanmarganiriksanasiniva karmani pravartate //

uktamevarthamudaharanena vyaktikurvannaha-

yathaiva tulakam vayorgamanagamane vasam /  
tathotsahasam yayadrddhiscaivam samrdhyati // bca\_7.75 //

tulakam karpasadisamudbhutam yatha vayorgamane ca agamane ca  
vasamayattam, tatha tadvadeva utsahasam yayat viryavasavarti  
bhavet / evamabhyasaparyanasya rddhisca akasagamanadilaksana  
samrdhyati sampadyate //

paratmasamataparatarivartane punah ubhayatrapi upayukte iti  
dhyana-paricchede eva vyakhyeye //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
virya-paramita nama saptamah paricchedah //

8. dhyana-paramita nama astamah paricchedah /

tadevam ksanteranantaram viryamabhidhaya yaduktam-  
samsrayeta vanam tatah /  
samadhanaya yujyeta bhavayeccasubhadikam //

[siksha. sa. karika-20]

iti, tad vardhayitvaivamityadina pratipadayitumupakramate-  
vardhayitvaivamutsaham samadhau sthapayenmanah /

evamuktapratipaksasya asevanadina vipaksamunmulya viryam  
vardhayitva anabhogavahitaya sthirikrtya samadhau samadhane  
cittaikagratayam sthapayenmanah, tatra nivesayet / aropayediti yavat  
/ kimarthamityaha-

viksiptacittastu narah klesadamstrantare sthitah // bca\_8.1 //  
turiti hetau / yasmat samadhanamantarena viksiptacittah  
asamahitacittasamudacarah viryavanapi narah purusah klesanam  
raksasanamiva damstrantare madhye sthitah, kavalikrta eva  
tairaste / tasmata //

tatra tavat samadhivipaksam nirakartum pithikabandham  
racayannaha-

kayacittavivekena viksepasya na sambhavah /  
tasmallokam parityajya vitarkan parivarjayet // bca\_8.2 //

kayaviveko janasamparkavivarjanata / cittavivekah  
kamadivitarkavivarjanata / iti / kayacittayorviveke nirasangataya  
viksepasya tayorunnatatayah / alambanapratisthanasyeti yavat / na  
sambhavah na pradurbhavah / yata evam, tasmallokam  
svajanabandhavatilaksanam parityajya vihaya purvam  
vitarkascittaviksepahetun parivarjayet parityajet //

tatra lokaparityagahetum tavannirakartumupadarsayannaha-

snehanna tyajyate loka labhadisu ca trsnaya /  
tasmadetatparityage vidvanevam vibhavayet // bca\_8.3 //

atmatmiyagrahapravartito 'bhisvangah snehah / tasmanna tyajyate  
loka / labhadisu ca trsnaya / adisabdat  
satkarayasahslokadayah parigrhyante / tesu trsnaya  
pralobhena / cakanna tyajyate loka iti samucciyate / yata  
etatkaranamaparityagasya, tasmadetya snehasya lobhadinam va / yadi  
va lokasya parityaganimittam vidvan vicaksanah / evamiti  
vaksyamanam vibhavayet //

(bcp 137) tadevaha-

samathena vipasyanasuyuktah kurute klesavinasamityavetya /  
samathah prathamam gavesaniyah sa ca loka nirapeksayabhiratya  
// bca\_8.4 //

samathah cittaikagratilaksanah samadhah / tena suyukta iti  
apoddhrtya ihapi yojaniyam / yadi va hetvarthe trtiya / samathena  
hetuna vipasyanasuyuktah / saharthe va / samathena sardham  
vipasyanasuyukta iti / vipasyana yathabhutatattvaparijñanasvabhava  
prajña / taya suyuktah / yuganaddhavadhimargayogena kurute klesanam  
vinasam prahanamityevamavetya jñatva klesavimumuksuna  
samathah prathamamadau gavesaniyah / utpadya ityarthah /  
tadanantaram vipasyana /

samahito yathabhutam prajanatityavadanmunih /

samacca na calecittam bahyacestanivartanat //

iti / [siksa. sa. karika-9]

sa ca samathah loke lokavisaye nirapeksaya abhiratyā / abhiratim  
pariharata eva utpadyate nanyatha //

tameva abhiratinirapeksatamuttaraprabandhena darsayitumaha-

kasyanityesvanityasya sneho bhavitumarhati /

yena janmasahasrani drastavyo na punah priyah // bca\_8.5 //

kasya sacetanasya svayameva anityasya anityesu putradaradisu sneho  
bhavitumarhati yujyate / kena hetuna? yena karanena janmanam  
sahasrani anekani janmani aparyantasamsare samsarata kadacidapi  
drastavyo na punah priyah / prinatiti priya ucyate //

tadapi ca asminnasti ityaha-

apasyannaratim yati samaghau na ca tisthati /

na ca trpyati drstvapi purvavadbadyate trsa // bca\_8.6 //

yada tavanna pasyati tam, tada ayamaratimadhrtim yati / tenaiva  
asaumanasyena samakulitacittatvat samadhau na ca tisthati, naiva sthito  
bhavati / tamavalambitumasakta ityarthah / atha yadapi priyadarsanamasya  
jayate, tadapi na ca trpyati / drstvapi punaradhikataram badhyate  
trsa / taddarsanabhilasena purvavat adarsanakala iva pidyate  
//

api ca / sarvanarthanidanam priyasamgatikaranamityupadarsayannaha-

na pasyati yathabhutam samvegadavahiyate /

dahyate tena sokena priyasamgamakanksaya // bca\_8.7 //

(bcp 138) yathabhutaviparitam dosagunanna pasyati na janati /  
priasamgamakanksaya tenaiva mohena samvegadavahiyate bhrasto  
bhavati / tatha tenaiva abhisvarena dahyate tena sokena muhurtamapi  
vicchede / tatha tena sokena dahyate paritapyate tenaiva manastapena /  
priasamgamakanksaya priyasya samgamah samprayogah,  
tasminnakanksa trsna, taya hetubhutaya,  
punaruttarottaramadhikadhikaprarthanaya //

ito 'pyanarthahetureva tatsamgatirityaha-

taccintaya mudha yati hrasvamayurmuhurmuhuh /

tasya priyasya tatsamgamasya va cintaya tadgunanam sada  
paribhavanaya / katham nama mamasya priyasamgamasya vicchittirma  
bhuditi tallinacittataya va / nisphalameva ayuhsamskarah  
pratiksanam ksiyante / na ca kvacidapi kusalakarmāni samupayujyante  
iti bhavah / na ca yadarthamayuh ksayamupaniyate tanmitram  
sthiramityata aha-

asasvatena dharmena dharmo bhrasyati sasvatah // bca\_8.8 //

avasyam bhāngurataya anavasthanadasthavarena mitrena hetuna  
dharmo bhrasyati parihiyate sasvato dirghakalavasthaya

sambharantargamat phalamahattvacca //

syadetat- avasyam hi kimcittatsamgamaddhitasukhanibandhanam  
prapyate / tatkimiti sarvatha tannisidhyata ityatraha-

balaih sabhagacarito niyatam yati durgatim /  
nesyate visabhagasca kim praptam balasamgamat // bca\_8.9 //

napi tatsamgamadanarthamantarena kimcidaparamiha labhyate / tatha hi  
balaih prthagjanaih saha sabhagacaritah samanasilah  
niyatamavasyam yati durgatim, tatkarmanasadsasamacaranat,  
aryadharmabahirbhavacca / atha aryadharmanuvartanat tato  
'sadsakarmakari syat, tada nesyate dvisyate visabhagasceti  
asamanacaritah / balairiti sambandhah / atra kartari trtiya / iti  
ubhaya lokabandhanat kim praptamadhigatam hitasukhanimittam  
balasamgamat? naiva kimcidityarthah //

na ca anukulacaritairapi atmasatkartum sakya ityaha-

ksanadbhavanti suhrdo bhavanti ripavah ksanat /  
tosasthane prakrpyanti duraradhah prthagjanah // bca\_8.10 //

ksanamatreha suhrdo mitrani bhavanti kimcit  
svaprayojanamuddisya, ksanadeva ca visamabhiprayatvat  
kimcinnimittamalambya ta eva ripavah satravo bhavanti / na ca  
nimittamapyesam niyatam, yat kadacittosasthane pritivisaye  
viparyasavasat prakupyanti / iti duraradha dukkhenaradhayitum  
sakyah prthagjanah anaryah //

(bcp 139) aparamapi baladharmam tadvivarjanarthamupadarsayannaha-

hitamuktah prakupyanti varayanti ca mam hitat /  
atha na srutyate tesam kupita yanti durgatim // bca\_8.11 //

idam karaniyam, idamakaraniyam, ityuktah abhihitah prakupyanti  
vidvisanti, na punastaduktam hitamiti grhnanti / pratyuta varayanti ca  
mam hitat, kim tava anena kevalaprayasaphalanusthaneneti tatra  
pravrttam mam nisedhayanti tatah / atha na srutyate tesam  
balanam / vacanamiti sesah / yadi tadvacanamavagamya hite pravrttih  
kriyate, tada kupita asmadvacanannayam nivartate iti tasmin  
hitakarmakarini kopam krtva tatkarmanprerita durgatim prayanti //

imam ca baladharmamaparam tadvivekaya bhavayedityupadarsayannaha-

irsyotkrstatsamaddundvo hinanmanah stutermadah /  
avarnatpratighasceti kada baladdhitam bhavet // bca\_8.12 //

atmano vidyakuladhanadibhirutkrstaduttamadirsiya  
parasampattiyasahanata jayate / arthattesveva / atmana samat tulyad  
dvandvo vivadah / atmano hinadadhamanmanah, ahamitah srestha  
ityabhimananat / stutermadah sadasatam tadgunanamakhyanadaham  
mahiyanityaropadavalepah / avarnadatmano dosakirtanasravanad  
dvesasca / arthadavarnavadini / ityevam kada kasmin kale

baladdhitam bhavet? na kadacidityarthah //

ito 'pi balan parihrya viharediti pratipadayitumaha-

atmotkarsah paravarnah samsararatisamkatha /

ityadyavasyamasubham kimcidbalasya balatah // bca\_8.13 //

ekasya balasya aparasmadbalat ityevamadi

kimcidasubhamakusalamavasyam niyamena jayate / kim tat? atmana

utkarsah prakarsah srutajñanadiprasamsaya / paresamavarno

dosaprakasanam srutadipracchadanam / ya samsare ratirabhiramah

tasyah samkatha samvarnanam, kamagunanam sampramodanat /

ityadi evamprakaram //

evam tasyapi tatsangattenanarthasamagamah /

aparasyapi tatsangat dvitiyasya sangat kimcidasubhamavasyam syat

/ yena evam, tena karanena anarthasya akalyanasya samagamah

sampraptireva ayam balasamagama / ata aryadharmanusiksanartham-

ekaki viharisyami sukhamaklistamanasah // bca\_8.14 //

balajanasamgamaviyuktah advitiyah viharisyami / tadvivekat sukham /

kriyavisesanametat / katham? aklistamanasa iti

tatsamparkavivarjanat tatkrtsamklesabhavat / purvasmin

hetupadametat / yadi va / sukham kayikam / aklistamanasa iti manasam

//

(bcp 140) tasmadvalajanasamparkajaduhkhaparijihirsuna

tatsamgatirna karyeti kathayitumaha-

baladduram palayeta praptamaradhayetprijaiih /

na samstavanubandhena kim tudasinasadhuvat // bca\_8.15 //

balat sarvato duramarat palayeta apasaret, yatha taih saha kacidapi

samgatirna syat / atha kathamciddaivayogadbhavet, tada praptam

militamaradhayet aragayet / priyaiih pritikarairupacaraih /

aradhayannapi na samstavanubandhena na

paricayasattikaranabhiprayena / yadi va, na samstavanunayena, kim

tarhi pratighanunayavarjanadudasinasadhuvat sadacaramadhyasthajanavat //

idamaparam sadhujanasamacaram siksaitumaha-

dharmarthamatramadaya bhrngavat kusumanmadhu /

apurva iva sarvatra viharisyamyasamstutah // bca\_8.16 //

dharmayedam dharmartham, tadeva kevalam tanmatram / tadadaya  
grhitva / saradanam krtvetyarthah / bhrngavat cañcarikavat /

madhu makarandam / yadi va / dharmas eva arthah prayojanamasya

civarapindapataderiti vigraha / balasamparkavimukhah apurva iva

navacandropamah sarvatra dese sthane va viharisyami / asamstutah

aparicitah / tannivasijanaih pratyasattirahita ityarthah //

tadevam priyasamgatikaranam snehamapakrtya sampratam

labhaditsna lokaparityagakaranam

parihartavyetyupadarsayannaha-

labhi ca satkrtascahamicchanti bahavasca mam /  
iti martyasya sampraptanmaranajjayate bhayam // bca\_8.17 //

labho vidyate 'syeti civarapindapatadilabhayogallabhi ca aham /  
satkrtasca pujito janaih / icchanti abhilasanti bahavasca aneke mam /  
bahujanasammato 'hamityarthah / ityevam cintayatah evam martyasya  
manusyasya maranajjayate bhayam / kimbhutat? sampraptat  
acintitopasthitat //

yatra yatra ratim yati manah sukhavimohitam /  
tattatsahasragunitam duhkham bhutvopatisthati // bca\_8.18 //

tasmatprajño na tamicchedicchato jayate bhayam /  
svayameva ca yatyetadvairyam krtva pratiksatah // bca\_8.19 //

bahavo labhino 'bhuvan bahavasca yasasvinah /  
saha labhayasobhiste na jñatah kka gata iti // bca\_8.20 //

mamevanye jugupsanti kim prahrasyamyaham stutah /  
mamevanye prasamsanti kim visidami ninditah // bca\_8.21 //

nanadhimuktikah sattva jinairapi na tosatah /  
kim punarmadrsairajñaistasmakim lokacintaya // bca\_8.22 //

\* \* \* \* \* iti sarvada avasyambhavimaranamanasikarat kim lokasya  
balajanasya cintaya caritaparibhavanaya? na kimcit prayojanam,  
anupadeyatvaditi bhavah //

itthamapi balajanasamgatirdukhaheturevetyaha-

nindantyalabhinam sattvamavadhyayanti labhinam /  
prakrtya dukkhasamvasaih katham tairjayate ratih // bca\_8.23 //

nindanti kutsayanti alabhinam labhavirahitam sattvam / akrtapunyo  
'yam varakah, yena ayam pindapatadimatrakamapi naiva  
apariklesena prapnotiti / labhinam punaravadhyayanti  
prasannairdayakanapatibhiscivaradipradanaih pujitam /  
kuhanadibhirapi dayakanapatin prasadyacivaradilabhamasadayati /  
anyatha kimanyasya tathavidha guna na santi, yena ayameva varam labhate  
naparah, iti asmimscittamaprasadayanti, vacanam caivamudgiranti / iti  
ubhayathapi tebhyo na cetasi santirasti / tadevam prakrtya svabhavena  
dukhahetutvat duhkham samvaso yesam balanam te tatha /  
taistathavidhaih saha samvasatah katham jayate ratih?  
naivetyarthah //

[na ca balo drdhasuhrdbhavati / yasmanna bala ityaha-

na balah kasyacinmitramiti cuktam tathagataih /  
na svarthena vina pritiryasmadvalasya jayate // bca\_8.24 //

svarthadvarena ya pritiratmartha pritireva sa /  
dravyanase yathodvegah sukhahanikrto hi sah // bca\_8.25 //

mitramiti suhrt / uktam tathagatenetyagamesu uktam / kasmata? yasmata  
svaprayojanena vina balasya na karhicidapi pritiirjayate / tasmata  
tadabhava viparyayah / tadapi balasamvase satyapi na nirdistam (?)  
tatra maitrikrtenapi prthagjanasya pritirasakya //

evam sati tatsamvasodbhutadosapariharartham sukhena] saumanasyena  
ca viharaya vivekakamena maya aranyanisevanaya yatitavyamiti  
tadanusamsam darsayannaha-

navadhyayanti taravo na caradhyah prayatnatah kada taih  
sukhasamvasaih saha vaso bhavenmama // bca\_8.26 //

taravo vrksah navadhyayanti, na ca aradhyah aradhayitavyah  
prayatnata iti / tadanukulasamacaranena aranyadisuvasata  
visamabhuprayarahitvat / iti kada taistarubhih saha vaso bhavenmama?  
kibhutaih sukhasamvasairityasamsati / sukhatutvat sukhamiti  
purvavat //

punarekakitavihare 'bhiratimaha-

sunyadevakule sthitva vrksamule guhasu va /  
kadanapekso yasyami prsthato 'navalokayan // bca\_8.27 //

sunyadevakule janasamkirmatarahite sthitva nivasya  
ratrimekamusitva dve va, yathabhilasam vrksamule  
vrksasyadhastat / parvatadisuvahyapradesa guhah, tatra va /  
anapeksah kada yasyami? asangasthanasya kasyacidabhat / ata eva  
prsthato 'navalokayan pascadanirvrterabhat //

punaranyatha praha-

ayamesu pradesesu vistirnesu svabhavatah /  
svacchandacaryanilayo viharisyamyaham kada // bca\_8.28 //

kenacidvirodhakarina purvamasvikrtesu / vistirnesu vipulesu  
saumanasyakarisu / svabhavatah svayameva tathavidhesu, na  
krtrimataya / viharisyamyaham kada ityasaste / evam viharato  
yatsukham tadupadarsayannaha- svacchanda cari na paratantravrttih /  
anilayah na vidyate nilayah alayah nirasangataya yasyeti anilayah,  
kvacidapi svikarabhat / tathabhutah pratibaddho na kasyacit /  
sesah subodhah //

punarevamalpecchataya asamsaniyamityadarsayannaha-

mrtpatramatravibhavascaurasambhogacivarah /  
nirbhayo viharisyami kada kayamagopayan // bca\_8.29 //

mrtpatram munmayam bhiksabhajanam, tadeva kevalam tanmatram  
vibhavo dhanam yasyeti / tatha cauranamasambhogyam  
pamsukulambarkrtatvadaparibhogyam / anupayuktamiti yavat /  
tadsam civaram vaso yasya sa tatha / etadvayamapi parairaharyam /  
ata eva nirbhayah kayajivitanirapeksataya ca / tadeva darsayati-  
kayamagopayanniti / bahyadhyatmikasya parigrahagrahasyabhat

asamraksayan //

iyamanityata ca asangaparityagasya karanam sarvada sevitavyeti  
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

kayabhumim nijam gatva kankalairaparaih saha /  
svakayam tulayisyami kada satanadharminam // bca\_8.30 //

ayameva hi kayo me evam putirbhavisyati /  
srgala api yadgandhannopasarpeyurantikam // bca\_8.31 //

asyaikasyapi kayasya sahaja asthikhandakah /  
prthak prthaggamisyanti kimutanyah priyo janah // bca\_8.32 //

kayabhumim nijamiti smasanabhumim, ciramapi sthitva  
tatparyavasatanvaccharirasya / kankalairaparairiti  
purvamrtanamasthibhah pañjaraih / satanam putibhavah,  
taddharminam tatsvabhavam / tameva tulanam kathayati- ayameva  
hityadina / evamiti aparakankalagalitasarirasadrasyamucyate /  
putih kutsito bhavisyati / kidrsa ityaha- srgala ityadi /  
atidurgandhataya tadaharaparayanam gomayunamapi duhsaha iti /  
itthamapi priyasya samgatiranityetyaha- asyaikasyapityadi / asya  
upattasyaikasya ekatvena kalpitasyapi kayasya / sahajah kayena  
sahajatah asthikhandakah prthak prthagbhavisyanti /  
visamyukta bhavisyantiyarthah / kimutanyah priyo janah prthag  
na bhavisyati, yah sarvada visamyukta evaste //

syadetat- sukhaduhkhasahayah sada mamaite putradaradayah / tadesu  
yukta evanunayah kartumityaha-

eka utpadyate janturmriyate caika eva hi /  
nanyasya tadvayathabhagah kim priyairvighnakarakaih // bca\_8.33 //

janmamaranayorna kascit kasyacidduhkhasambhagi syat / antarale ca  
svakarmopahitameva sukhaduhkhamupabhuñjate sarve / ato  
'bhimanamatramevaitat / yato nanyasya tadatmano vyatiriktasya  
tadvayathabhagah / tasyanunayakarino vyatha, tasya bhagah  
pratyamso jayate, tasya sa, tenaiva tasyah samvedyamanatvat / ato  
na kimcit prayojanam priyaih kusalapaksavighatakaribhah //

paramarthato na kasyacit kenacit samgatirastityupadarsayannaha-  
adhvanam pratipannasya yathavasaparigrahah /  
tatha bhavadhvagasyapi janmavasaparigrahah // bca\_8.34 //

margaprasthitasya kamcidisam gantumudyatasya yatha aparairadhvagaih  
saha ekasminnavase kvacinmandapadau va avasaparigraho bhavati, tatha  
samsare 'pi karmayattagatoh samsarato  
jñatisagotrasalohitadibhirekasmin janmani avasaparigraho jayate /  
punarapi tatparityajya kvacidekakitaya yati / na ca tatra  
kecitsahayastamanugacchanti / ato na kenacit kasyacidvastavi samgatih  
sambhavati / tasmannanarthasahasropanetrim svayamupakalpya kenacit

samgatim kuryat //

tadevamabhidhaya samgatidosam, ekakitayah punarime guna iti  
vrttatritayenopadarsayannaha-

caturbhih purusairyavatsa na nirdharyate tatah /  
asocyamano lokena tavadeva vanam vrajet // bca\_8.35 //

asamstavavirodhabhyameka eva sarirakah /  
purvameva mrto loke mriyamano na socati // bca\_8.36 //

na cantikacarah kecicchocantah kurvate vyatham /  
buddhadyanusmrtim casya viksipanti na kecana // bca\_8.37 //

avasyamanicchannapi idanim jivadavasthayam maranamupagato  
balattyajayitavyo [grhavasah / tasmadevam svayam jivanneva  
tyaktumarhati / tata iti grhat /] asocyamanah ha  
vatsetyadivilapavacanaih paridevyamanah lokena bandhuprabhrtina  
tavadeva tatah purvameva vanam vrajet / kah punaratra gunavisesa  
ityaha- asamstavetyadi / anunayapratighabhavat mriyamano na socati,  
sokopajanitaduhkhabhagi na bhavati / kutah? purvameva mrto loke /  
yadaiva grhanniskrantah, tadaiva svajanabandhavadau lokavisaye /  
ayamaparo gunastasyetyaha- na cantikacara ityadi / antikacarah  
samipavartino jñatisagotradayastadviyogaturah socantah  
sokamupajanayantah na ca naiva kurvate vyatham, atmanah kayamanasoh  
pidam / yadi va / tesam sokam pasyato mriyamanasya manastapam  
/ na kevalamayameva gunah, api tu buddhadyanusmrtim  
adisabdaddharmadyanusmrtim, tattvalambanamanaskaram va / asyeti  
janasamparkavivekacarino maranasamaye //

tasmadityadina upasamharati-

tasmadekakita ramya nirayasa sivodaya /  
sarvaviksepasamani sevitavya maya sada // bca\_8.38 //

ekakita anasangaviharita / ramya sukhahetutvat / nirayasa  
dukhkavipaksatvat / sivodaya nihsreyasavahakatvat /  
sarvaviksepasamani sarvaviksepasya kayavanmanasikasya duracarasya  
samani nivartani samadhanahetutvat / sevitavya maya sadeti / atraiva  
abhinivesena asangah karya ityarthah //

tadevam janasamparkavivarjanat kayavivekam pratipadya cittavivekam  
pratipadayitumaha-

sarvanyacintanirmuktah svacittaikagramanasah /  
samadhanaya cittasya prayatisye damaya ca // bca\_8.39 //

sarva ya anyacinta asadvitarkasvabhavah, tabhirmuktah,  
tadvirahitah / svacittaikagramanasah svacittameva ekamagram  
pradhanam yasmin manase manasikare tat tathoktam, tadsam manasam  
yasya sa tatha / svacittam va ekagramekayattam  
tatpracaravyavalokanatparam niyatalambanapratibaddham va manasam

yasyeti samasah / tathabhutah samadhanaya cittasya samathaya  
prayatisye, tatparayano bhavisyami / tadekagratayam  
niyojayisyamityarthah / damaya ceti punahpunastatraivalambane  
niyojanaya, bahirviksepanivaranaya va //

tatra cittasamadhanasya vipaksatvat kamavitarkam nivarayitumaha-  
kama hyanarthajanaka iha loke paratra ca /  
iha bandhavadhocchedairnakadau paratra ca // bca\_8.40 //

aprahinabhavasamyojanaih kamaniyataya adhyavasitatvat kama  
rupadayo visaya ucyante / hisabdo yasmadarthe / tasmadudvijya  
kamebhyah [8.85] iti vaksyamanena sambandhah / te ca sevyamana  
anarthajanaka a..... yadartham dutadutinam krtañjaliranekadha  
/ na ca papamakirtirva yadartham ganita pura // bca\_8.41 //

praksiptasca bhaye 'pyatma dravinam ca vyayikrtam /  
yanyeva ca parisvajya babhuvottamanirvrtih // bca\_8.42 //

tanyevasthini nanyani svadhinanyamamani ca /  
prakamam samparisvajya kim na gacchasi nirvrtim // bca\_8.43 //

unnamyamanam yatnadyanniyamanamadho hriya /  
pura drstamadrstam va mukham jalikayavrtam // bca\_8.44 //

tanmukham tvatpariklesamasahadbhirivadhuna /  
grdhrairvyaktikrtam pasya kimidanim palayase // bca\_8.45 //

paracaksumnipatebhyo 'pyasidyatpariraksitam /  
tadadya bhaksitam yavat kimirsyalo na raksasi // bca\_8.46 //

mamsocchrayamimam drstva grdhrairanyaisca bhaksitam /  
aharah pujiyate 'nyesam strakcandanavibhusanaih // bca\_8.47 //

.....rupah / pujiyate tvaya stragadibhah / tairgrdhrairanyaisca  
gomayuprabhrtibhirmamsocchrayam mamsapuñjamimam bhaksitam  
bibhatsam drstva kimirsyalo na raksasiti yojayitavyam /  
kimidanim palayase iti va vyavahitena sambandhah //

nanu idamapi prastavyo bhavanityaha-

niscaladapi te trasah kankaladevamiksitat /

niscaladapi kasthalosthasamanat tava traso jayate iti kakka  
prcchati / kankalat asthipañjarat / evamapi bibhatsarupat  
iksitat drstat yadi va evam trasah / yadduradapi  
durataram palayase iti yojaniyam / yadevam calatah katham na trasa  
ityaha-

vetaleneva kenapi calyamanadbhayam na kim // bca\_8.48 //

bhutagrahena calyamanat jivatascalatah kim na bhayam bhavati?  
tasmadatisayena bhayam yuktamityarthah //

evam tavajjugupsaniyatam pratipadya punaranyatha pratipadayitumaha-

ekasmadasanadesam lalamedhyam ca jayate /  
tatramedhyamanistam te lalapanam katham priyam // bca\_8.49 //

yo hi nama mohavrtaviveko ragavisamurcchitacaitanyah, tasya  
atikamaniyataya kaminimadanamadhupanabuddhaya  
tanmukhavigalalalapanabhilasinah / paryanuyogamaha- ekameva  
karanam dvayorapyaharapanasvabhavat / tatra tayormadhye amedhyam  
purisamapriyam bhavatah / lalayah slesmanah panam  
katham priyam? kena prakarena tatrabhiratirnanyatra? dvayorapi yukteti  
bhavah //

athapi syat- yadyapi dvayorapi karanamabhinnam, tathapi  
tasminnatidurgandhataya vaimukhyam, itarasmimstu tadabhavatpririti /  
tadetadapi na samyagabhidhanamityupapadayannaha-

tulagarbhairmrdusparsai ramante nopadhanakaih /  
durgandham na sravantiti kamino 'medhyamohitah // bca\_8.50 //

karpasaditulapariipuritairmasurakadibhirupadhanaih  
sukumarasparsaih kamino na ramante, na dhrtimadhivasayanti / kutah?  
daurgandhyamasucinisyandam na muñcantiti krtva asuciparipurite  
strikalevare eva ramante / etadapi kutah? kaminah  
kamasukhabhilasinah amedhyamohita yatah / hetupadametat /  
amedhyavisaye amedhyena va mohitah / asucau suciviparyasat tatraiva  
atisayavatimabhiratimanubhavanti //

syadetat- yadi nama asucitvamamedhye strikalevare ca sadharanam,  
tathapi tadekatra vivrtamanyatra pracchaditam / atastadanyapariharena  
asminnabhisvangah ityatraha-

yatra cchanne 'pyayam ragastadacchannam kimapriyam /  
na cetprayojanam tena kasmacchannam vimrdyate // bca\_8.51 //

yasminnamedhyasvabhavave pracchaditarupe / adrste 'piti yavat /  
etadrso 'bhisvangah, tadacchannam drsyatam gatamatisayena  
pritikaramupajayate ityucitam / tat kimiti tathabhutamapriyam bhavatah?  
atha tathabhute sarvatha vaimukhyameva te nacchannena kimcit prayojanam  
tavasti / yadyevam, tarhi kasmaddhetoh channam visesena mrdyate,  
tadanyapariharena tasyaiva ghatanaya yatnah kriyate?

api ca / idamapi prastavyastvam- kim bhavanasucivirago na veti / atra  
prathamam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

yadi te nasucau ragah kasmadalingase 'param /

yadi bhavatah asucau na ragah, na sarvatha asango 'sti, tarhi  
kasmadalingase apara manyam? kim tadyaha-  
mamsakardamasamliptam snayubaddhasthipañjaram // bca\_8.52 //  
mamsameva kardama iva lepanasadharmyat, tena liptamupadigdham /  
kimevambhutamiti cet, snayubaddhasthipañjaram, snayvabaddham  
sangikrtam, ayattikrtam asthipañjaram asthisamkalam / anyatha  
khandaso visakalitam syat, iti viragavisayatamasya darsayati //

atha sucau raga iti dvitīyo vikalpāh svikriyate, tatrāha- svamevetyadi  
/ athava / anyathavataryateyaduktam parena- channe carmadina rago  
bhavati nacchane / tatrāha- yadityadi / yadi tena hetuna carmadina  
pihitatvaditi krtva asucau rago bhavati bhavatah, tada  
kasmadalingase paramanyadiyam pañjaram / anyat purvavat //

kim tarhi samucitamatretyaha-

svameva bahvamedhyam te tenaiva dhrtimacara /  
amedhyabhasramaparam guthaghasmara vismara // bca\_8.53 //

svameva atmanaiva  
bahutaramasucilalasinghanamastalungamutrapurisadi tavasti,  
tenaivasucina samtosa kurusva / tato 'pyameggyabhasram  
purisaprasevikam aparamanyam strisarirasvabhavam / guthaghasmara  
purisabhaksanasila vismara, tatra manasikaram ma karsih //

mamsapriyo 'hamityadina punaranyatha pariharamaha-

mamsapriyo 'hamasyeti drastum sprastum ca vañchasi /  
acetanam svabhavena mamsam tvam kathamicchasi // bca\_8.54 //

mamsam priyam yasya / eso 'ham mamsapriyah / asya  
asthipañjarasya / yadi va / mamsasya priyo mamsapriyo 'hamasyeti  
purvavat / mamsapriyo 'hamasya priya iti yavat / sapeksatve 'pi samaso  
gamakatvat / ityevam tatpralobhat pratyupakaradhiya va drastum  
sprastum ca vañchasi, darsanam sparsanam ca abhilasasi /  
atrahā- acetanam caitanyasunyam mrtpindaprayam / svabhavena  
prakrtya / na tu punaryathapare varnayanti- caitanyayogadacetanamapi  
cetanamabhidhiyate / tadsam mamsam tvamacetanasvabhavam  
kamukah san kathamicchasi? taddrstau ca mrtpinde 'pi syat /  
tatha ca sati bhavanapi na cetanaḥ syat //

asti tatra citsvabhavam cittam, tena tadicchamiti cedaha-

yadicchasi na taccittam drastum sprastum ca sakyate /  
yacca sakyam na tadvetti kim tadalīngase mudha // bca\_8.55 //

yaccittam citsvabhavam icchasi, tadarupitvat drastum na sakyate /  
yacca mamsadīsvabhavam kalevaram drastum sprastum ca  
sakyate, na tadvetti, na janati, acetanatvat / atah kimiti (bcp 148)  
tadacetanamalingase aslisyasi? mudheti nisphalam / naiva  
alīngitumucitamiti bhavaḥ / anyatha  
losthadyalīnganaprasangah //

kim ca / idamapyatigarhitamityadarsayannaha-

namedhyamayamanyasya kayam vetsityanadbhutam /  
svamedhyamayameva tvam tam navaisiti vismayah // bca\_8.56 //

anyasya kayam yadamedhyamayam na vetsi, tanna kimcidascaryam /  
yuktameva tadavedanam, parasamtanasyatmana vyavahitatvat / idam  
punaratisayenascaryasthanam, yat svasyatmano 'medhyamayam tvam tam

kayam navaisi navagacchasi //

idanim sastrakarastam samvejayannaha-

vighanarkamsuvikacam muktva tarunapankajam /  
amedhyasaundacittasya ka ratirguthapañjare // bca\_8.57 //

vighanarkasubhirvikacam vikasitam / tadsam tarunapankajam /  
abhinavasaruham hitva amedhyabhinivistacittasya ka  
ratirguthapañjare / na yukteti bhavah //

punaranyatha praha-

mrdadyamedhyalipatvadyadi na sprastumicchasi /  
yastannirgatam kayattam sprastum kathamicchasi // bca\_8.58 //

adisabdadvastadi / asucimraksitatvat / yadi sprastum na  
vañchasi / yatah kayattadamedhyam nirgatam niryatam, tam kayam  
kathamicchasi sprastum?

athapi syat- nayamupalambho mama yuktarupah, yato na me  
kascidabhiniveso 'medhye ityatraha-

yadi te nasucau ragah kasmadalingase param /  
amedhyaksetrasambhutam tadbijam tena vardhitam // bca\_8.59 //

amedhyaksetram maturjatharam, anekasucisthanatvat, tatra  
sambhutam samutpannam tadbijam, tadeva amedhyam  
matapitrusukrasnitavabhavam bijam yasya tattathoktam / tena  
vardhitam tena amedhyena matrpitasitasya vantakalpasya rasena  
vardhitam garbhasthitamupabrmhitam / bahirnirgatamapi  
svayamasitapitaparipakasucirasena / kasmadalingase paramiti  
sambandhah / param strikalevaram / ityupalambho 'styeva bhavatah //

atha asucirago 'hamiti paksasvikarah, tathapi upalambhastadavastha  
evetyaha-

amedhyabhavamalpatvanna vañchasyasucim krmim /  
bahvamedhyamayam kayamamedhyajamapicchasi // bca\_8.60 //

purisadyasucisambhutam krmim pranakajatam na vañchasi /  
kayam punarmatrgramasya bahutarasucisvabhavamasucisambhutamapi  
purvakramena icchasi //

athapi syat- kimatrottaram vaktavyam? yato 'hamapi yadrsah,  
tadsam tasyah sariram, tena asucernasucisamparko dosah,  
yadrso yaksastadrso balirapityaha-

na kevalamedhyatvatmatmiyam na jugupsasi /  
amedhyabhandanaparan guthaghasmara vañchasi // bca\_8.61 //

ayamiha mahamohasya prabhavah, yadatmagatameva tavadasucisvabhavam na  
vigarhasi / pratyuta aparanasucikumbhanabhilasasi, iti dhik  
paramarsavikalata / guthaghasmareti tiraskaravacanena tasyaiva

sambodhanam //

idanim saksatkrya asucisvabhavatam pratipadayannaha-

karpuradisu hrduyesu salyanavyañjanesu va /  
mukhaksiptavisrstesu bhimirapyasucirmata // bca\_8.62 //

evam sucipavitravastunyapi  
yadekadesanisandasamparkadapavitravabhavatam vrajanti / asatam  
tavattani vastuni, tatsamsargadbhumirapi sucisvabhava asucitvam  
yati //

yadi pratyaksamapyetadamedhyam nadhimucyase /  
smasane patitan ghoran kayan pasyaparanapi // bca\_8.63 //

evam tavadadhyaksasiddho 'yam vyavaharah, tathapi yadi  
nadhimucyase, na sampratyese / drstvapi na sraddadhasi  
ityarthah / tada smasane putinivase kayan pasya / kimbhutan?  
ghoraniti / vikhaditakavinilakavipuyakadivabhavataya bibhatsan  
bhayamkaran va aparanti ato 'dhikan //

kim ca / prakrya vikrta evayam kayo nabhiratisthanam yujyate  
ityupadarsayannaha-

carmanyutpatite yasmadbhayamutpadyate mahat /  
katham jñatvapi tatraiva punarutpadyate ratih // bca\_8.64 //

utpatite viyojite / yasmaditi kayat / traso jayate mahan- kimetaditi /  
evam tatsvabhavam viditvapi katham tasminneva sthane bhayasthanatvena  
ekada pratipanne punaranyada jayate ratirabhisvangah //

syadetat- yadi nama asucisvabhavata kayasya adhyaksasiddha, tathapi  
candanadisurabhivastupalipto 'sau kamaniyo bhavati ityatraha-

kaye nyasto 'pyasau gandhascandanadeva nanyatah /  
anyadiyena gandhena kasmadanyatra rajyase // bca\_8.65 //

sarire nivesito 'pyasau gandhah candanadiprasutah, yadvasatkaye  
kamaniyabuddhirupajyate / candanadeva kevalat / nanyatah iti kayat /  
atah kasmad parakiyena gandhena candanasamudbhutena anyatra yasyasau  
gandho na bhavati, atra abhiratih kriyate?

api ca / candanadisamskaro 'pi kevalatmopaghataya vartate, na hitayeti  
pratipadayannaha-

yadi svabhavadaurgandhyadrago natra sivam nanu /  
kimanartharucirlokastam gandhenanulimpati // bca\_8.66 //

svabhavadaurgandhyat sahatputigandhavahatvat / atreti kaye / yadi rago  
notpadyate, tada sivam nanu kalyanameva syat / evam gunasambhave  
'pi kim karanamanarthapriyo lokah tam kayam gandhenanulimpati?  
sarvatha na yuktametadityarthah //

na casya samskarasahasratve 'pi svabhavanyathatvamastityaha-

kayasyatra kimayatam sugandhi yadi candanam /

kayasya svabhavadurgandhasya kimayatam, kim bhutam? na kimcit /  
sugandhi yadi candanam / sobhano gandho 'syeti bahuvrhisamasantadin /  
tathapi tasya na svabhavapracyutirastiti bhavah / atha tadvasat tasmin  
kamaniyatamupadaya abhiratirutpadyate ityatraha-  
anyadiyena gandhena kasmadanyatra rajyate // bca\_8.67 //  
evam ca na vicaksanata syadityarthah //

kesadisamskaradvarenapi anarthaheturevayam kaya iti  
slokadvayenopadarsayannaha-

yadi kesanakhairdirghairdantaih samalapanduraih /  
malapankadharo nagrah kayah prakrtibhisannah // bca\_8.68 //

sa kim samskriyate yatnadatmaghataya sastravat /  
atmavyamohanodyuktairunmattairakula mahi // bca\_8.69 //

dirghaih sahajavasthitaih / acchinnairityarthah / dantairdasanaih  
samilapanduraih dantadhavanakramukadibhirasamskrutaih /  
malapankadharah mala eva pankah kardamah, tam dharayatiti tatha,  
snanabhyañjanadivirahat / nagna iti vastraviviktatvat yathajata  
ivavasthitah / tathabhutah san / yadi kayah prakrtya  
bhisannah pretanamiva svabhavena bhayamkarah / sa evambhutah  
kimiti samskriyate? yatnaditi kesanakhadiracanavisesaih,  
dantadhavanatambuladibhih, snanabhyañjananulepanadibhih,  
vastradibhirva / kimiva? atmaghataya sastravat / atmano vadharmam  
khangadiriyatha samskriyate tadvat / ityesam mohavasikrtam  
vicestitam paridevayannaha- atmetyadi / atmanaiva samcintya atmano  
vyamohamutpadayitum yatnavadbhih unmattairasvasthacittaih / evam ca  
viparitakarmanusthanannaite varakah sacetasa iti khedam karoti  
sarakarah / na catra kascidatmajño drsyata iti unmattairakula  
samakirna mahi prthiviti //

prasangikam parisamapya prakrtamanubandhannaha-

kankalan katicidrstva smasane kila te ghrna /  
gramasmasane ramase calatkankalasamkule // bca\_8.70 //

savanamasthipañjaran katicit pratiniyatan / etaduktam bhavati-  
carmanyutpatite [8. 64] ityadikamuktva yaduktam katham  
jñatvapityadi, tatra parasyottaram- na  
smasanagatakalevarasadrasyamasya, yena tasminneva atrapi ratirna syat,  
kim tarhi smasane tasya ghrnasthanatvat / natreti atra  
abhidheyakankalanityadi / gramasmasane / iti / naivatra  
kascidviseeso 'sti / tadeva sariram smasane ghrnasthanagrame  
va abhiratisthanamiti kakva brute / naitadvicaksanadhiyam  
samayuktamiti bhavah / calatkankalasamkule ityanena etaddarsayati-  
etavamstu visesah / na ca anena visesenasucisvabhavata  
ghrnaheturnivartate, yena pravrttiriyam syaditi / samkula iti  
samakirne //

bhavatu nama idrsamasucisvabhavamapi sukaranamiva abhiratisthanam  
/ tatha ca evam vidhamapi dravinavikalasya naitat  
sulabhamityupadarsayannaha-

evam camedhyamapyetadvina mulyam na labhyate /  
tadarthamarjanayaso narakadisu ca vyatha // bca\_8.71 //

vina mulyam dravyamantarena na labhyate na prapyate / atastadarthina  
prathamato dhanameva arjaniam / tadarjanena ayasat  
krsivaniyasevadisamasrayena parisramadihaiva  
duhkhamupajayate, adharmena coparjanannarakadisu, iti ubhayaloke  
'narthahetureva tadarjanam / napi tatsukhapraptirasti //

dukhkameva tu kevalam tadarjaneneti pratipadayannaha-

sisornarjanasamarthyam kenasau yauvane sukhi /  
yatyarjanena tarunyam vrddhah kamaih karoti kim // bca\_8.72 //

balavasthavasthitasya na dhanoparjanasaktirasti, balatvadeva / kena  
dhanena prakarena va asau balo yauvane yuvavasthayam sukhi syat?  
dhanavikalatvanna kvacidityarthah / yadapi kasyacit  
pitripitamahoparjitadhanena yauvane sukhitvam drsyate, tadapi  
pratiniyatasyaiva na sarvasya / na capi purvoktadukkhadvayadvimucyate 'sau  
/ ato dhanarjanamupadeyamadau sukhasadhanopayatvat / tadarjayata eva  
galitavayaso na kascidupayogo visayairiti //

athapi syat- tadarjayatapi kamasukhamanubhuyata eva, ityatraha-

kecidinantavyaparaih parisrantah kukaminah /  
grhamagatya sayahne serate sma mrta iva // bca\_8.73 //

ye kecit kutsitakamaksiptacetasa  
kasthatrnapatradyaharanabhrtikarmakriyalaksanairdinaparyant  
avyaparaih parikhinnakayamanaso nirutsukah, astam gate savitari  
svagrhamagatya gadhamiddhakraantatvat mrtakalpah serate sma  
svapanti / prabhate punarutthaya tatraiva nicakarmani yujyante / smasabdo  
'tra vakyalamkare atitarthavisayatvat / evamayusamskaran  
kecit kukaminah kspayanti, na ca kamasukhasvadamupalabhante /

parasevakanadhikrtyaha-

dandayatrabhirapare pravasaklesadukkhithah /  
vatsarairapi neksante putradaramstadarthinah // bca\_8.74 //

apare purvakamikebhyo 'nye kukaminah sevaka ityarthah / te  
dandayatradihbih, dandah paracakravijayaya yatra prayanam,  
parastradravyagrahanaya va yatra, tadadiryesam  
desantarapresanadinam, taih pravaso desantaragamanam, tena  
klesah parisramah, tena dukkhithah piditah / sarvada  
tathabhutah / vatsarairapi anekavarsatyaye 'pi putran daramsca  
neksante na pasyanti / tadarthina iti taih putradaradibhirarthinah  
tadabhilasukah / tadarthameva parasevadisvikaradityarthah //

aho bata amisam nisphalamanusthanamiti socayannaha-

yadarthameva vikrita atma kamavimohitaih /  
tanna praptam mudhaivayurnitam tu parakarmana // bca\_8.75 //

yadartham sukhapratilambhanimittam vikritah paradasikrtah atma  
kamavidambitaih tanna praptam, taditi sukham na praptam na  
pratilabdham / ayuhsamskara eva hi kevalamanarthakam  
parakarmanusthanena ksayamupanitah / na sadhukarmani kvacidapi  
yojita iti bhavah //

sukhalipsaya pravrttanam pratyuta  
dukhamevapatitamesamityupadarsayannaha-

vikritasvatmabhavanam sada presanakarinam /  
prasuyante striyo 'nyesamatavivitapadisu // bca\_8.76 //

sukhabubhuksaya vikritah parayattikrtah svatmabhava svakayo  
yaiste tatha, tesam / anyesam sevakanamityarthah / ata eva sada  
presanakaranasilanam / anyesamaparesam prabhuprayojanena  
gacchatam / marga eva prasuyante striyah / atavivitapadisu /  
adisabdhat parvanitagbanadikuladisu kastasthanesu //

ayamaparo viparyasastesamiti pratipadayannaha-

ranam jivitasamdeham visanti kila jivitum /  
manartham dasatam yanti mudhah kamavidambitah // bca\_8.77  
//

vikritasvatmabhavah samgramam caturdantasamghattam  
pravisanti / kimbhutam jivitasamdeham? tatra pravistasya  
jivitam syadva na veti jivitasya samdeho 'sminniti krtva /  
jivitumiti jivanartham / atra pratilabdhairlabhairjivikam  
kalpayisyama iti matvetyarthah / manartham dasatam yanti,  
balavata kenacidabhibhutih svamanoddharanartham /  
angulicchedavelagrahanasvikarat / mudha  
mohandhikrtavivekacaksusah / ke te? kamavidambitah kamaya  
karena va vidambitastiraskrtah //

ihaiva janmani kamasaktacetam yaddukham drsyate  
tatkathayannaha-

chidyante kaminah kecidanye sulasampitah /  
drsyante dahyamanasca hanyamanasca saktibhih // bca\_8.78 //

paradaradhanapaharanadeh // sesah subodhah //

kim ca / ayam sukhasadhanatvena upadiyamano 'pi ca  
anarthaparamparasutiheturevarthah iti kathayannaha-

arjanaraksananasavisadairarthamanarthamanantamavehi /  
vyagrataya dhanasaktamatinam navasaro bhavadukkhavimukteh // bca\_8.79  
//

arjanamanutpannasyotpadanam dukkham / uparjitasyapi jananaladibhyah  
pañcapratyavayebhyah paripalanam kastataram / tatha raksitasyapi  
kathamcit taskaradibhirnasadvisado daurmanasyam  
paritapaheturannarthah / tadevamanarthaparamparanidanatvat karane  
karyopacaradartha evanartha uktah / ityevamarjanadibhih sarvada  
vyakulatvat dhanasaktacetasm ksanamapi samadhananavakasatvat  
navasarah samsaras[sri?][t]ajatyadidukhanirmoksaya sada  
tadgatamanasikarairiva ayuhranam ksapanat //

sarvametadupasamhrtya kamasangaparityagaya samvegakathaya  
protsahayati evamityadina-

evamadinavo bhuyanalpasvadastu kaminam /  
sakatam vahato yadvatpasorghasalavagrahah // bca\_8.80 //

evamityuktaprakaraparamarse / adinavo 'narthah /  
bhuyananekaprakah / na catra sukhotpadavartapyasti / yadapi  
viparyasat kathamcit sukhamiti pratibhasate, tadapi na kimcit /  
gurutarabharakramanapariklantavapusah pasoriva  
ghasalavagrasagrahanam //

tasyasvadalavasyarthe yah pasorapyadurlabhah /  
hata daivahateneyam ksanasampatsudurlabha // bca\_8.81 //

tasyaivambhutasya atitucchasya sukhasvadalesasya pasorapi  
sadharanasyarthe tasya nimittam / iyam ksanasampat  
astaksanavinirmukta hata vinasita / vrtha krtetyarthah /  
kimvisista sudurlabha vyakhyata / kena daivahatena / daivam  
puratanam karma, tena hata / hitahitaparijñane viparyastamatih  
krtah / vimohita ityarthah / vastutastu tiraskaravacanametah /  
bhagavihinā evamucyate //

avasyam ganturityadina slokadvayena viparyasarupatameva  
pratipadayati-

avasyam ganturalpasya narakadiprapatinah /  
kayasyarthe krto yo 'yam sarvakalam parisramah // bca\_8.82 //

avasyam ganturiti anityataya asthirasvabhavasya / alpasya  
lokottarakayamapekasya atiduram niskrstasya / narakadiprapatina  
iti aparimitaduhkhabhaginah / svasukhotpadane 'pyasamarthasyetyarthah /  
kayasya atmasarirasyarthe sukhotpadanaya yo 'yam  
narakadidukhamaviganayya krtah sarvakalam samsarasya  
purvasyam kotau parisramah prayasah //

tatah kotisatenapi sramabhagena buddhata /

tatastasmat parisramat kotisatenapi parisramabhagena amsena  
buddhatvam syat, tadepekasya atyalpiyasa ayasabalena buddhatvam  
syat / tathapi tadartham mandabuddhaya notsahanta ityarthah / atha  
bodhicaryayamapi caratah  
anekaduskarasatasamarambhadatisayabadduhkhasahasramutpadyata evetyaha-

caryaduhkhanmahadduhkham sa ca bodhirna kaminam // bca\_8.83 //  
caryaduhkhamapeksya idameva mahadduhkham yatkamarthe caratam  
samsare tesamavicyadinarakapatanat, paratantryena  
dirghakalamanubhavanacca / na tu bodhisattvanam pratiniyatakalam  
svecchaya tadanubhavatam / tadevam duhkhamanubhavatamapi kamarthe  
kaminam sa ca bodhirna bhavati, ya bodhisattvanam pararthe  
duhkhamanubhavatamityarthah //

punarvisesena kamanidanaduhkham pratipadayannaha-

na sastram na visam nagnirna prapato na vairinah /  
kamanamupamam yanti narakadiviyathasmrteh // bca\_8.84 //

ami sastradayo dukhajanakatvena prasiddha na sadrsyam bhajante  
prati kamanam / kasmad? narakadidurgatiduhkhasya agamat pratipannasya  
smaranat smaranenamukhikaranat / sastradayo hi niyatakalam  
maranamatrادهukhadayakah, kamastu  
dirghakalikativranarakadiduhkhahetava iti kidrsi tairupama bhavet?

tadevam kayavivekanantaram cittavivekam pratipadya prakrte  
yojayitumaha-

evamudvijya kamebhyo viveke janayedratim /

kamebhyo bhayahetubhyah / evamuktakramena udvijya samtrasam krtva  
purvoktaviveke ratimabhiratimutpadayet / kutra sthitva tatraha-  
kalahayasasunyasu santasu vanabhumisu // bca\_8.85 //  
pratidvandvinamabhavat kalahayasasunyastah,  
vyalamrgasarisrpataskaradivirahacca ramyah //

tatranusamsamaha-

dhanyaih sasankakaracandanasitalesu ramyesu harmyavipulesu  
silatalesu /  
nihsabdasaumyavanamarutavijyamanaih camkramyate parahitaya  
vicintyate ca // bca\_8.86 //

dhanyaih sukrtibhih / sasankasya candramasah kara rasmaya eva  
suklatasaityasadharmyaccandanani, taih sitalani yani  
slatalani tesu camkramyate iti sambandhah / kimvisistesu?  
prakrtyaiva sucipavitresu karkasadidosarahitesu ca /  
harmyavipulesu dhavalagrhadvistirnesu / kidrsaih  
sadbhiscamkramyate? nihsabdaih pratikulasabdavirahitaih /  
saumyairanutkataih / sukhasamsparsairityarthah / vanamarutaih  
vanapavanaih / vijyamanah taiscamkramyate iti paravrttya punah  
punarmandam bhramyate / na kevalam camkramyate, kim tu parahitaya  
sattvanam sukhotpadanaya vicintyate / sarvametadayatnasiddham yoginam,  
kaminam tu prayatnasadhyam / tadanena aishvaryasukhadvisisyate  
vivekasukhamityupadarsitam bhavati //

idamaparamasadharanam sukham vivekaviharina ityupadarsayannaha-

vihrtya yatra kvacidistakalam sunyalaye vrksatale guhasu /  
parigraharaksanakhedamuktah caratyapeksavirato yathestam //  
bca\_8.87 //

subodham //

svacchandacarityadina kathitamevartham vyaktikaroti-

svacchandacaryanilayah pratibaddho na kasyacit /  
yatsamtosasukham bhunkte tadindrasyapi durlabham // bca\_8.88 //

svasyatmanah chando 'bhilasa, tena caritum silamasyeti /  
svecchacarityarthah //

iti vivekagunanabhidhaya prakrtamabhidhitasuraha-

evamadibhirakarairvivekagunabhavanat /  
upasantavitarkah san bodhicittam tu bhavayet // bca\_8.89 //

evamiti purvoktaih / adisabdadanyairapi evamvidhairakaraih /  
vivekasya kayikacaitasikasya gunanam bhavanat, iti hi  
sarvasukhasampattiheturviveka iti cetasi punah  
punaramukhikaranaddhetoh upasanto vitarkah asanmanasikaro yasya  
sah / tathabhutah san bodhicittam tu bhavayet / evam parisuddhe  
cetasi bhavyamanam bodhicittam prakarsapadamadhirohatiti visesam  
tusabdena darsayati //

tatra yavadekatvam paresu natmana kriyate, na tavat parahitasukhaya  
samyak cittam calati, atmagrahasya atmanyeva visesena pravrtteh /  
ato 'sya nivrttaye-

paratmasamatamadau bhavayedevamadarat /

adau prathamatah / pascata paratmaparivartanamiti bhavah / evamiti  
vaksyamananitya / adaraditi mahatabhinivesena / tasya evakaram  
darsayati-

samaduhkhasukhah sarve palaniya mayatmavat // bca\_8.90 //  
matto namisam kascidviseso 'sti / ato yatha mama duhkham  
badhakam tatha esamapi / yatha mama sukhamanugrahakam tatha  
esamapi / iti tulyaduhkhasukhah sarve pranino bhavanti / tasmata  
palaniya mayatmavat / yatha atma dukhadduhkhahetorva  
samudbhityate, tatha anyepi sattvah samuddharaniyah / yatha atma  
sarvatha sukhikartumisyate, tatha anye 'piti paripalaniya atmavat //

nanu kathamatmana anekaprakaragatibhedabhinnanam sattvanamekatvam  
setsyati, abhinnaasukhaduhkhasvabhavatvam ca katham? ityatraha-

hastadibhedena bahuprakarah kayo yathaikah paripalaniyah /  
tatha jagadbhinnamabhinnaduhkhasukhatmakam sarvamidam tathaiiva //  
bca\_8.91 //

karacaranasirahprabhrtibhedadanekaprakah kayo  
yathikatvenadhyavasitah paripalaniyo bhavati dukhkanivartanat

sukhopadhanacca, jagatsattvalokah abhinnamekatvenadhyavasitamatanah  
paripalanyam bhavati / abhinnaduhkhasukhatmakam ca / luptacakaro  
nirdesah / tathaiva hastadibhedavadeva sarvamidamiti  
bahuprakaragatibhedabhinnamapi / ayamabhiprayah- yatha  
abhyasadekatvadyavasayo 'smin kaye ekatvamantarenapi, tatha  
anekaprakare jagatyapiti na kascidvisesah //

syadetat- yadi bhavata saha jagadekasvabhavam, tada kathamiva bhavato  
duhkhamanyasamtanesu na badhakam syat? evam viparyaye 'pi  
yojyamityasankayaha-

yadyapyanyesu dehesu madduhkham na prabadhate /  
tathapi tadduhkhameva mamatmasnehaduhsaham // bca\_8.92 //

anyesu aparesu sariresu mama duhkham yadi nama prabadhakam na  
bhavati, tathapi tadduhkhameva mama / kutah? atmani snehena duhsaham  
sodhumasakyam / hetupadametat / amsena pravrttavapi  
duhkhasvabhavatam na muñcatityarthah / evam viparyayo 'pi  
vyakhyeyah //

tatha yadyapyasamvedyamanyadduhkham mayatmana /  
tathapi tasya tadduhkhamatmasnehena duhsaham // bca\_8.93 //

atah svaparavisesamapasya duhkhasvabhavataiva nivartanahetuh / ata  
aha-

mayanyaduhkham hantavyam dukkhatvadatmaduhkhavat /  
yadyadduhkham tattanmaya hantavyam, yathatmaduhkham / duhkham  
cedamanyasattvaduhkhamiti svabhavahetuprayogah /  
duhkhasvabhavatamatrabhavini hantavyata / na ca asiddhata hetoh,  
avisesena duhkhasvabhavatayah prasadhivat / na  
capyanaikantikata, atmaduhkhasyapi hantavyata na syadavisesaditi  
viparyayabdhakam / viruddhatapyata eva na syat / tathayamaparah  
prayogah-  
anugrahya mayanye 'pi sattvatvadatmasattvavat // bca\_8.94 //  
ye sattvaste sarve maya anugrahyah, yatha atmasattvah / sattvasca  
anye 'pi praninah iti svabhavahetureva / sattvatmakatamatrabhavini  
anugrahyasvabhavata atra / ayamapi nasiddhah, sattvatmakatayah  
pakse prasiddhatvat / atmano 'nugrahyatabhavaprasangena anaikantiko  
'pi na syat / purvavanna viruddhah //

nanu asti viseso 'nyasmadatmani sukhabhiniveso nama / tatha tato  
'yamanaikantiko heturiti / atraha-

yada mama paresam ca tulyameva sukham priyam /  
tadatmanah ko viseso yenatraiva sukhodyama // bca\_8.95 //

tulyameva samameva sukham priyamistam / tadatmanah parasmad ko  
visesah? naiva kascit yena tatraiva atmanyeva sukhotpadanaya  
tatparyam na parasminnityarthah //

prathame hetavanaikantikam pariharannaha-

yada mama paresam ca bhayam dukkham ca na priyam /  
tadatmanah ko viseso yattam raksami netaram // bca\_8.96 //

bhayamiti dukkhahetuh / netaramiti nanyam //

syadetat- yadi nama dukkhatmakata na visisyate, tathapi yasya  
dukkhena badha syat, sa eva raksitumucito nanya ityaha-

taddukkhena na me badhetyato yadi na raksyate /  
nagamikayadukhanme badha tatkena raksyate // bca\_8.97 //

tasya parasya dukkhena mama badha pida nastityato 'smat karanad  
yadi na raksyate 'nyah, tada aparamidam vyahatam syat / yato  
nagaminah kayasya paralokabhavino narakadijatasya dukkhatmakasya  
[dukkhanme] tasyopattasya kayasya kacidbadha sambhavati, tasya  
anyatvat / iti lokoktau, tasmadarthe va / yata evam, tasmad  
kenabhiprayena asau raksyate? kaya iti prakrtatvat papannivartanat  
kusale pravartanacca //

athapi syat- ahameka eva sarvada, tenatra bhinnatvam nasti sarirayoh  
/ nayam dosa ityatraha-

ahameva tadapiti mithyeyam parikalpana /

atmano nirakarisyamanatvat nirastatvacca lesatah tatko  
'yamahampratyayasya visayo bhavisyati? tasmadahampratyayavisayasya  
kasyacidekasyabhavanmithyeyam parikalpana adhyavasayah / (bcp 158)  
ahameva tadapiti / bhavantare 'pi /  
mayopamapañcopadanaskandhamatralambanatvadasya / itidamapi  
adhyavasayavasadyate, na tu punarasya vastutah kimcidalambanamasti,  
vikalpatmakatvat //

kutah punariyam mithyakalpanetyaha-  
anya eva mrto yasmadanya eva prajayate // bca\_8.98 //  
yada natmadih kascidekah paralokagami sambhavati, skandhamatrameva  
kevalam, tada na khalu yadeva skandhapañcakamiha vinasyati, tadeva  
punarapyutpadyate paraloke, api tu apurvameva purvanivrttau tatra  
idampratyayatavisistam  
klesakarmabhisamskrtamantarabhavasamtatya samutpadyate /  
tasmadanadisamsarapravrttavitathavikalpabhyasavasanavasadahampra  
tyayo vitatha eva upajayate //

kim ca / idamaparam tatra badhakamityaha-

yadi tasyaiva yaddukkhham raksyam tasyaiva tanmatam /  
padadukkhham na hastasya kasmattattena raksyate // bca\_8.99 //

astam tavad yadagamikayadukharaksartham na yatitavyam / iha  
ekasminnapi kaye pratyangabhedadbhinnam dukkham / tato yada  
anyaddukkhmanyasya raksitum na yujyate, tada katham padadau  
praharam patantam drstva hastam prasarya raksyate?  
anyatvavisesanna yuktametadityarthah //

atha-

ayuktamapi cedetadahamkaratpravartate tadayuktam nivartyam  
tatsvamanyaacca yathabalam // bca\_8.100 //

ahamkaro 'smin kaye ahamityatmagrahadatmano 'bhava 'pi / pravartate  
jayate padadau raksanamanasikarah / naitat sadhu / yato yadayuktam  
yuktya samgatam na bhavati, tannivartyamapasaryam svakiyam  
parakiyam ca yathabalam yathasamarthyam / saktivaikalyadeva  
tadupeksumucitamiti bhavah //

syadetat- yadi nama atmadirnasti, tathapi samtano nama ekah  
sambhavati, tatha bahunam karacaranadinam samudayah  
sariramekam / tadetaddvayam yathasambhavamihaloke paraloke ca  
atmaduhkhapaharanaderniyamakam bhavisyati / tato  
'yamavisesadityasiddho hetuh, purvasca anaikantika ityasankayaha-  
samtanah samudayasca panktisenadivanmrsa /  
yasya dukkham sa nastyasmatkasya tatsvam bhavisyati // bca\_8.101 //

samtano nama na kascidekah paramarthatan sambhavati / kim tarhi  
karyakaranabhavapravrttaksanaparamparapravaharupa evayam, tato  
vyatiriktasyanupalambhat / tasmadetesameva ksananamekapadena  
pratipadanaya samketo krto buddhairvyavahartham samtana iti /  
iti prajñaptisanneva ayam / tena atrabhiniveso na karya / anyatha  
atmana kimaparaddham yenasau na svikriyate / evam samudayo 'pi na  
samudayibhyo vastusan eko vidyate, tasya tebhya prthagyanupalabdheh?  
(bcp 159) tattvanyatvavikalpastu asya avayavivicarenaiva gata iti neha  
pratayate / tatasca ayamapi samvrtisanneva purvat /  
anayoryathasamkhyamudaharanamaha panktisenadivaditi / pankivat  
samtanah, senadivat samudayah / adisabdanmalavanadayo grhyante  
/ yatha anekesam pipilikadinam purvaparahavena  
vyavasthitanam svarupamantarena panktirnasti straksutravadekah,  
yatha ca hastyasvapadatiprabhrtibhyo militebhyo vyatirikta nanya sena  
kacideka tatrasti, tatha samudayo 'pi / etacca anyatra [9.73] vistarena  
vicaritamiti neha vicaryate / tasmadvastusadalambanabhavanmrsayam  
pratayyah / artho va, vicarasahatvat / evamatmadeh svaminah  
kasyacidabhad yasya sambandhi dukkham sa nasti / atah kasya  
taddukham svatmiyam bhavisyati? naiva kasyacidityarthah / nanu  
yadi atmadirnasti, tada kathamayam drstanto bhavisyati  
atmadivaditi atmasattvavaditi ca? satyametat / kim tu nedam vyasanitaya  
sadhanamabhidhiyate, kim tarhi parasya atmagrahabhinivesanivaranaya  
/ tadyadi parasya nivrtta eva atmagrahabhinivesah, tada na kimcit  
prayojanamanumanaprayogasya / atha na nivrttah, tada tadabhiprayenaiva  
svaparavibhagam krtva tatpratyanartham sadhanam  
drstantascocyate, iti na  
drstantasyasiddhirvyavaharapravartanaya / kim ca /  
idamupattapañcaskandhamatramabhisamdhyaya drstante diyamane na  
kacit ksatih, atraiva atmasabdasya pravrtteriti //

idanim prakrtamupasamharannaha-

asvamikani dukkhani sarvanyevavisesatah /  
dukkhatvadeva varyani niyamastatra kimkrtah // bca\_8.102 //

na vidyante svamino yesamuktakrameneti vigrahah / amamani na  
kasyacitpratibaddhani ityarthah / kutah? kim kanicideva? na /  
sarvanyevavisesatah / na kvacit kasyacit svamitvamasti,  
visesabhavat / dukkhatvadeva svaparavibhagam krtva varyani  
nisedhyani bhavanti / nanyannimittamasti tatra atmiyatvadi / tenayam  
niyamah kimkrtah, kena visesena krtah? yena svakiyani ca  
varyani na parakiyaniti / evam dukkhatvaditi heturanaikantiko na  
bhavatiti samarthitam //

nanu yadi dukkhi nama na kascit samsare sambhavati, tarhi  
dukkhamanivaryameva syat, krpapatrasya dukkхинah  
kasyacidabhavadityasankamana aha-

dukkham kasmannivaryam cetsarvesamavivadatah /  
varyam cetsarvamapyevam na cedatmapi sattvavat // bca\_8.103 //

na varyameva niratmakatvadeva yadi manyase, tada na yuktametah / kutah?  
sarvesamavivadadavipratipatteh / carvakasyapi  
svadukkhapariharenaiveha pravrtteh / na ca tesamatmano (bcp 160)  
'bhyupagamadadosah, tatsvabhavasyanupalabdheh / na ca  
abhyupagamamatrena tasya satta prasidhyati tatsadhakapramanabhavat,  
badhakasya ca anekaprakarsyabhidhanat / evam sati yadi varyam  
dukkham, tada sarvam varyam, na cetsarvam varyam, tadatmapi /  
upattapañcaskandhasvabhavamapi dukkham na varyam,  
sarva(ttva?)vadavisesadityupasamharah //

syadetat- karunaparatantrataya paradukkhadukkhinah  
sarvadukkhapaharanaya yatnah / tadvaram bahudukkhanidanam saiva  
prathamato notpadayitum yujyata iti paravacanavakasam sankamana  
aha-

krpaya bahu dukkham cetkasmadutpadyate balat /

baladiti prayatnat / atrottaramaha-  
jagaddukkham nirupyedam krpadukkham katham bahu // bca\_8.104 //  
jagato dukkham narakadikrtamanekaprakaram samiksya idam  
krpakrtam dukkham katham bahu? nedam bahu krpadukkhamiti  
bhavah //

kim ca / aparamidamatrottaramityaha-

bahunamekadukkhena yadi dukkham vigacchati /  
utpadyameva taddukkham sadayena paratmanoh // bca\_8.105 //

ekasya purusasya dukkhena bahunam sattvanam yadi dukkham  
vigacchati nivartate, tada utpadyameva janayitavyametattadsam  
dukkham / sadayena krpamakena parasyatmanasca //

utsutratamasya pariharannaha-

atah supuspacandrena janatapi nrapadam /  
atmaduhkham na nihitam bahunam duhkhinam vyayat // bca\_8.106  
//

yata eva utpadyameva tadduhkham krpaluna svapatmanoh ata eva  
supuspacandrena bodhisattvena / nrapadam nrapasya va rajña  
apadam / janatapi budhyamanenapi / atmaduhkham na nihitam na  
nivartitam / upeksitamiti yavat / tatha rajño 'pi paralokaduhkham /  
kimiti? bahunam duhkhinam vyayat / duhkhasyeti prakrtam  
sasthayantataya sambadhyate / yaduktam supuspacandrasyetivrttake  
[samadhi. 35]- tatha hi- atite 'dhvani  
ratnapadmacandravisuddhabhyudgatarajo nama tathagato 'bhut / sa bhagavan  
buddhakrtam krtva ciratarakalamavasthaya parinirvrtah /  
tasmimsca parinirvrte sasanantardhanasamaye raja suradatto nama  
babhuva / tasya ratnavati nama rajadhani / tasmin kale  
drstivipannah sattvah / tesamanukampartham bahavo  
bodhisattva utpannah pravrajitah / te ca tato rastrajanapadebhyo  
nirvasitah samantabhadram nama aranyavanakhandamupasrtya  
viharanti sma sardham supuspacandrena dharmabhanakena / atha khalu  
supuspacandrasya bodhisattvasya sattvan karunayamanasya rahogatasya  
cetasi vitarka udapadi- yannvham janapadarastrarajadhanirgatva  
sattvan kumargaprapannan kalyane vartmani pratisthapayami / sa  
tamartham sabrahmacaribhyo nivedayamasa / tairnivaryamano 'pi svayam  
ca svapadam pratipadyamanah tasya rajño 'pi tato  
vanakhandannirjagama / (bcp 161) sa kramena dharmam desayan tasya  
rajño rajadhanimanuprpto bahun sattvan  
rajaputramatyapurohitaprabhrtin prakaram viniya satpathe  
vyavasthapayan tena rajña drstah / sahadarsanena prakuptah sarva  
ca janakayam tadavarjitam pratipadya irsyadusitahridayah /  
tadvadhartham svaputranajñapayamasa / tamsca tadvadhavimukhan  
pratipadya nandikam vadhyaghatakamajñapayamasa / tena  
tadajñamanuvartamanena karacaranadicchedakramena aksini ca  
samdamsikenodhrtya jivitat vyaparopitah / atha tasya bhikso  
rajamargagatasya jivitat vyaparopitasya sarire anekanyadbhutani  
babhuvuh / tani pratipadya sa raja niscitam bodhisattva evayam  
bhiksuriti paritapagato bahutaram paridevate sma / iti  
supuspacandrasyetivrttakam samksipyā kathitam / vistarena punah  
samadhirajasutre [35] nirdistamiti tatraiva avadharyam //

na capi krpavatam paraduhkhaduhkhinam mahadapi duhkham  
badhakamiti pratipadayannaha-

evam bhavitasamtanah paraduhkhasamapriyah /  
avicimavagahante hamsah padmavanam yatha // bca\_8.107 //

evam paratmasamataya bhavitasamtanah  
anabhogapravrttacittasamtatayah / paraduhkhena samam tulyam

priyam sukhaheturyesam te tatha / atmasukhamapi paradukhena  
dukhameva yesamityarthah / te avicimavagahante  
paravyasanamuddharanaya taddukham sukhameva manyamanah /  
idamevaha- hamsah padmavanam yatha / avicikamapi dukham  
sukhameva pararthe yesam te / kena dukkhahetuna anyena dukkhino  
bhavisyanti?

api ca / sukhamapi tesamasadharanamevopajayate parasukhena,  
ityupadarsayannaha-

mucyamanesu sattvesu ye te pramodyasagarah /  
taireva nanu paryaptam moksenarasikena kim // bca\_8.108 //

dukhbandhanadvisamyujyamanesu sattvesu satsu / ye te iti /  
tesameva anubhavasiddhatvadidamtaya kathayitumasakyah, ata eva  
pramodyasagarah samtustisamudrah krpavatam samtanesu  
pradurbhavanti / taireva pramodyasagaraih paryaptam  
tadanyasukhavaimukhyat parisamaptam / \*\*\*\*\*

atah parartham krtvapi na mado na ca vismayah /  
na vipakaphalakanksa pararthaikantatrsnaya // bca\_8.109 //

tasmadyathantaso 'varnadatmanam gopayamyaham /  
raksacittam dayacittam karomyevam paresvapi // bca\_8.110 //

abhyasadanyadiyesu sukrasonitabindusu /  
bhavatyahamiti jñanamasatyapi hi vastuni // bca\_8.111 //

tatha kayo 'nyadiyo 'pi kimatmeti na grhyate /  
paratvam tu svakayasya sthitameva na duskaram // bca\_8.112 //

jñatva sadosamatmanam paranapi gunodadhin /  
atmabhavaparityagam paradanam ca bhavayet // bca\_8.113 //

kayasyavayavatvena yathabhistah karadayah /  
jagato 'vayavatvena tatha kasmanna dehinah // bca\_8.114 //

yathatmabuddhirabhyasatsvakaye 'sminniratmake /  
paresvapi tathatmatvam kimabhyasanna jayate // bca\_8.115 //

evam parartham krtvapi na mado na ca vismayah /  
atmanam bhojayitvaiva phalasa na ca jayate // bca\_8.116 //

tasmadyathartisokaderatmanam goptumicchasi /  
raksacittam dayacittam jagatyabhyasyatam tatha // bca\_8.117 //

adhyatisthadato nathah svanamapyavalokitah /  
parsaccharadyabhayamapyapanetum janasya hi // bca\_8.118 //

duskaranna nivarteta yasmadabhyasasaktitah /  
yasyaiva sravanatrasastenaiva na vina ratih // bca\_8.119 //

atmanam caparamscaiva yah sikhram tratumicchati /  
sa caretparamam guhyam paratmaparivartanam // bca\_8.120 //

yasminnatmanyatisnehadalpadapi bhayadbhayam /  
na dvisetkastamatmanam satruvadho bhayavahah // bca\_8.121 //

yo mandyaksutpipasadipratikaracikirsaya /  
paksimatsyamrgan hanti paripantham ca tisthati // bca\_8.122 //

yo labhasatkriyahetoh pitaravapi marayet /  
ratnatrayasvamadadyenyavicindhano bhavet // bca\_8.123 //

kah panditastamatmanamicchedraksetprapujayet //  
na pasyecchatruvaccainam kasainam pratimanayet // bca\_8.124 //  
yadi dasyami kim bhoksye ityatmarthe pisacata /  
yadi bhoksye kim dadamiti pararthe devarajata // bca\_8.125 //

atmartham pidayitvanyam narakadisu pacyate /  
atmanam pidayitva tu parartham sarvasampadah // bca\_8.126 //

durgatirnicata maurkhyam yayaivatmonnaticchaya /  
tamevanyatra samkramya sugatih satkrtirmatih // bca\_8.127 //

atmartham paramajñāpya dasatvadyanubhuyate /  
parartham tvenamajñāpya svamitvadyanubhuyate // bca\_8.128 //

ye kecidduhkhita loke sarve te svasukhecchaya /  
ye kecitsukhita loke sarve te 'nyasukhecchaya // bca\_8.129 //

bahuna va kimuktena drsyatamidamantaram /  
svartharthinasca balasya munescanyarthakarinah // bca\_8.130 //

na nama sadhyam buddhatvam samsare 'pi kutah sukham /  
svasukhasyanyaduhkhena parivartamakurvatah // bca\_8.131 //

astam tavatparo loke drsto 'pyartha na sidhyati /  
bhrtasyakurvatah karma svamino 'dadato bhrtim // bca\_8.132 //

tyaktvanyonyasukhotpadam drstadrstasukhotsavam /  
anyonyaduhkhanad ghoram dukham grhnanti mohitah // bca\_8.133  
//

upadrava ye ca bhavanti loke yavanti dukkhani bhayani caiva /  
sarvani tanyatmaparigrahena tatkim mamananena parigrahena //  
bca\_8.134 //

atmanamaparityajya dukham tyaktum na sakyate /  
yathagnimaparityajya daham tyaktum na sakyate // bca\_8.135 //

tasmatsvaduuhkhasantyartham paraduhkhasamaya ca /  
dadamyanyebhya atmanam paran grhnami catmavat // bca\_8.136 //

anyasambaddhamasmiti niscayam kuru he manah /  
sarvasattvarthamutsrjya nanyaccintyam tvayadhuna // bca\_8.137 //

na yuktam svarthadrstyadi tadiyaiscaksuradibhih /  
na yuktam syanditum svarthamanyadiyaih karadibhih // bca\_8.138 //

tena sattvaparo bhutva kaye 'smin yadyadiksase /  
tattadevapahatyasmat parebhyo hitamacara // bca\_8.139 //

hinadisvatmatam krtva paratvamapi catmani /  
bhavayersyam ca manam ca nirvikalpena cetasa // bca\_8.140 //

esa satkriyate naham labhi nahamayam yatha /  
stuyate 'hamaham nindyo dukkhito 'hamayam sukhi // bca\_8.141 //

aham karomi karmani tisthatyesa tu susthitah /  
ayam kila mahamlloke nico 'ham kila nirgunah // bca\_8.142 //

kim nirgunena kartavyam sarvasyatma gunanvitah /  
santi te yesvaham nicah santi te yesvaham varah // bca\_8.143 //

siladrstivipattyadiklesasaktya na madvasat /  
cikitsyo 'ham yathasakti pidapyangikrta maya // bca\_8.144 //

athahamacikitsyo 'sya kasmanmamavamanyase /  
kim mamaitadgunaih krtyamatma tu gunavanayam // bca\_8.145 //

durgativyalabaktrasthenaivasya karuna jane /  
aparam gunamanena panditan vijigisate // bca\_8.146 //

samatmanamalokya yatah svadhikyavrddhaye /  
kalahenapi samsadhyam labhasatkaramatmanah // bca\_8.147 //

api sarvatra me loke bhavayuh prakata gunah /  
api nama guna ye 'sya na srosyantyapi kecana // bca\_8.148 //

chadyerannapi me dosah syanme pujasya no bhavet /  
sulabdha adya me labhah pujito 'hamayam na tu // bca\_8.149 //

pasyamo muditastavacciradenam khalikrtam /  
hasyam janasya sarvasya nindyamanamitastatah // bca\_8.150 //

asyapi hi varakasya spardha kila maya saha /  
kimasya srutametavat prajña rupam kulam dhanam // bca\_8.151 //

evamatmagunan srutva kirtyamananitastatah /  
samjatapulako hrstah paribhoksye sukhotsavam // bca\_8.152 //

yadyapyasya bhavellabho grahyo 'smabhirasau balat /  
datvasmai yapanamatramasmatkarma karoti cet // bca\_8.153 //

sukhacca cyavaniyo 'yam yojyo 'smadvayathaya sada /  
anena satasah sarve samsaravyathita vayam // bca\_8.154 //

aprameya gatah kalpah svartham jijñasatastava /  
sramena mahatanena dukhameva tvayarjitam // bca\_8.155 //

madvijñaptya tathatrapī pravartasvavicaratah /  
draksyasyetadgunan pascadbhutam hi vacanam muneh // bca\_8.156 //

abhavisyadidam karma krtam purvam yadi tvaya /  
bauddham sampatsukham muktva nabhavisyadiyam dasa // bca\_8.157 //

tasmadyathanyadiyesu sukrasonitabindusu /  
cakartha tvamahamkaram tathanyesvapi bhavaya // bca\_8.158 //

anyadiyascaro bhutva kaye 'smin yadyadiksase /  
tattadevapahrtyartham parebhyo hitamacara // bca\_8.159 //

ayam susthah paro duhstho nicairanyo 'yamuccakaih /  
parah karotyayam neti kurusversyam tvamatmani // bca\_8.160 //

sukhacca cyavayatmanam paraduhkhe niyojaya /  
kadayam kim karotiti chala(phala)masya nirupaya // bca\_8.161 //

anyenapi krtam dosam patayasyaiva mastake /  
alpamapyasya dosam ca prakasaya mahamuneh // bca\_8.162 //

anyadhikayasovadairyaso 'sya malinikuru /  
nikrstadasavaccainam sattvakaryesu vahaya // bca\_8.163 //

nagantukagunamsena stutyo dosamayo hyayam /  
yatha kascinna janiyadgunamasya tatha kuru // bca\_8.164 //

samksepyadyadatmarthe paresvapakrtam tvaya /  
tattadatmani sattvarthe vyasanam vinipataya // bca\_8.165 //

naivotsaho 'sya datavyo yenayam mukharo bhavet /  
sthapyo navavadhuvrttau hrito bhito 'tha samvrtah // bca\_8.166 //

evam kurusva tisthaivam na kartavyamidam tvaya /  
evameva vasah karyo nigrahyastadatikrame // bca\_8.167 //

athaivamucyamane 'pi citta nedam karisyasi /  
tvameva nigrahisyasi sarvadosastvadasritah // bca\_8.168 //

kva yasyasi maya drstah sarvadarpannihani te /  
anyo 'sau purvakah kalastvaya yatrasmi nasitah // bca\_8.169 //

adyapyasti mama svartha ityasam tyaja sampratam /  
tvam vikrito mayanyesu bahukhedamacintayan // bca\_8.170 //

tvam sattvesu na dasyami yadi nama pramodatah /  
tvam mam narakapalesu pradasyasi na samsayah // bca\_8.171 //

evam canekadha datva tvayaham vyathitasciram /  
nihanmi svarthacetam tvam tani vairanyanusmaran // bca\_8.172 //

na kartavyatmani pritiryadyatmapritirasti te /  
yadyatma raksitavyo 'yam raksitavyo na yujyate // bca\_8.173 //

yatha yathasya kayasya kriyate paripalanam /  
sukumarataro bhutva patatyeva tatha tatha // bca\_8.174 //

asyaivam patitasyapi sarvapiyam vasumdhara /  
nalam purayitum vañcham tatko 'syeccham karisyati // bca\_8.175 //

//

asakyamicchatah klesa asabhangasca jayate /

niraso yastu sarvatra tasya sampadajirnika // bca\_8.176 //

tasmanna prasaro deyah kayasyecchabhivrdhaye /  
bhadrakam nama tadvastu yadistatvanna grhyate // bca\_8.177 //

bhasmanisthavasaneyam niscestanyena calyate /  
asucipratima ghora kasmadatra mamagrahah // bca\_8.178 //

kim mamananena yantrena jivina va mrtena va /  
lostadeh ko viseso 'sya hahamkaram na nasyasi // bca\_8.179 //

sarirapaksapatena vrtha dukhamuparjyate /  
kimasya kasthatulyasya dvesenanunayena va // bca\_8.180 //

maya va palitasyaivam grdhradyairbhaksitasya va /  
na ca sneho na ca dvesastatra sneham karomi kim // bca\_8.181 //

roso yasya khalikarattoso yasya ca pujaya /  
sa eva cenna janati sramah kasya krtena me // bca\_8.182 //

imam ye kayamicchanti te 'pi me suhrdah kila /  
sarve svakayamicchanti te 'pi kasmanna me priyah // bca\_8.183 //

tasmanmayanapeksena kayastyakto jagaddhite /  
ato 'yam bahudoso 'pi dharyate karmabhandavat // bca\_8.184 //

tenalam lokacaritaih panditananuyamyaham /  
apramadakatham smrtva styanamidham nivarayan // bca\_8.185 //

tasmadavaranam hantum samadhanam karomyaham /  
vimargaccittamakrsya svalambananirantaram // bca\_8.186 //

bodhicaryavatare dhyana-paramita nama astamah paricchedah /

9. prajñaparamita nama navamah paricchedah //

ya nirlepataya niruttarapadam sarvaprapañcojjhita  
prajñaparamitadisamvrtipadairakhyayate 'nasrava /  
yam samyakpratipadya nirmaladhiyo yantyuttamam nirvrtim  
tam natva vidhivat karomi vivrtim tasyah prasannaih padaih // \*1  
//

yatracaryo gunanidhirsau santidevah prakasam  
vaktum saktah pravacanamahambhodhiparam prayatah /  
kim tasyartham hatamatiraham vaktumisastathapi  
prajñabhyasatsukrtamasamam yattato 'smi pravrttah // \*2 //

na nama kacidgunalesavasana materna me 'sti pratibhaguno 'rjitah /  
tathapi sanmitranisevanaphalam yadeva me tadrasi vak prasarpati //  
\*3 //

atha yo nama kascid gotravisesat paryupasitakalyanamitrataya  
trijagatparyapannasamastajanaduhkhaduhkhi sarvapranabhrtam  
nihsesaduhkhasamuddharanasayah svasukhanirapeksah  
tatprasamopayabhutam buddhatvameva manyamanah tatpraptivañchaya

samutpaditabodhicitto mahatma  
saugatapadasadhanopayabhutasambharadvayaparipurananartham kramena  
danadisu pravartate / tasya tatha pravartamanasya  
samyakpratipannasamathasyapi danadayah prajñavikalataya  
jagadarthasampadanidanam buddhatvam navahantityabhisamdahaya  
avasyam samsaraduhkhanirmoksarthina prajñōtpadanaya yatitavyam /  
yathoktam-

samathena vipasyanasuyuktah [8.4]

ityadi / tatra samathapratipadanam krtam / idanim  
tadanantarapaptam vipasyanam prajñāparanamadheyam  
pratipadayannaha-

imam parikaram sarvam prajñartham hi munirjagau /  
tasmadutpadayetprajñam duhkhanivrttikanksaya // bca\_9.1 //

imamiti samanantaramiha sastre laksanatah pratipaditam  
danadikamidamtaya pratyaksataya paramrsati / parikaramiti  
parivaram paricchedam / sambharamiti yavat / sarvamuktaprakaramanyacca  
/ (bcp 168) prajñārtha hi munirjagaviti sambandhah / prajña  
yathavasthitapratityasamutpannavastutattvapricayalaksana, saiva  
arthah prayojanam sambodhihetubhavopanayataya yasya  
danadilaksanasya parikarasya sa tatha, tamiti / danaparamitadisu  
dharmapricayasvabhavayah prajñayah pradhanatvat / tatha hi  
danam sambuddhabodhipraptaye prathamam karanam,  
punyasambharantarbhutatvat / tacca silalamkrtameva  
sugatiparamparam  
sukhabhogopakaranasampannamavahadanuttarajñanapratilambhahetuh /  
ksantirapi tadvipaksabhutapratighapratipaksataya  
danasilasukrtamayam sambharamanupalayanti sugatatvadhigataye  
sampravartate / etacca subham danaditritayasambhutam  
punyasambharakhyam viryamantarena na bhavatiti tadapi  
ubhayasambhakaranataya sarvavarana prahanaya samupajayate /  
samahitacittasya ca yathabhutaparijñanamutpadyata iti dhyanaparamitapi  
anuttarajñanaheturupadyate / evamete danadayah satkrtya sambhrta  
api prajñamantarena saugatapadadhigamahetavo na bhavantiti napi  
paramitavyapadesam labhante / prajñakrtaparisuddhibhajah punah  
avyahatodarapravrttitaya tadanukulamanuvartamanah  
taddhetubhavamadhigacchanti, paramitanamadheyam ca labhante / tatha  
datrdeyapratigrahakaditritayanupalambhayogena prajñaparisodhitah  
sadaranirantaradirghakalamabhyasyamanah  
prakarsaparyantamupagacchantah  
avidyapravartitasakalavikalpajalamalarahitam  
klesajñeyavarana vinirmuktamubhayanairatmyadhigamasvabhavam  
sarvasvaparahitasampadadharabhutam paramarthatattvatmakam  
tathagatatdharma kayamabhinirvartayantiti prajñapradhana danadayo  
guna ucyante //

na caitadvaktavyam- yadi prajña pradhanam danadinam, saiva kevala sambodhisadhanamastu, kimaparairdanadibhiriti / tadanyesamupayogasya varnitatvat, kevalam netravigala iva danadayah prajñanetrka eva yathabhimatam saugatim bhumimabhisarantiti prajñopanayaka ucyante, na tu prajñaiva kevala samyaksambodhisadhanam / tasmaddanadiparikarah prajñarthah iti siddham //

sarvakalpanavirahat samaropapavadantadvayamaunat  
asaiksakayavanmanahkarmalakshanamaunatrayayogadva munirbuddho  
bhagavan / tridukhatadukhitasarvajagatparitranadhyasayo jagau  
jagada / uktavanityarthah / aryaprajñaparamitadisutrantesu  
prajñarthamuktavan kramena danadiparikaram /  
yathoktamyasatasahasrayam prajñaparamitayam-

tadyathapi nama subhute suryamandalam candramandalam ca  
catursu dvipesu karma karoti, caturasca dvipananugacchati  
anuparivartate, evameva subhute prajñaparamita pañcasu paramitasu karma  
karoti, pañca paramita anugacchati, anuparivartate,  
prajñaparamitavirahitvat pañca paramitah paramitanamadheyam na  
labhante / tadyathapi nama subhute raja cakravarti virahitah saptabhi  
ratnai scakravartinamadheyam na labhate, evameva subhute pañca  
paramitah prajñaparamitavirahitvanna paramitanamadheyam  
labhante / tadyathapi nama subhute yah kascana kunadyah, sarvasta  
yena ganga mahanadi tenanugacchanti / ta gangaya mahanadya  
sardham mahasamudramanugacchanti, evameva subhute pañca paramitah  
prajñaparamitaparigrhita yena sarvakarajñata tenanugacchanti / iti  
vistarah //

punascoktam-

iyam kausika prajñaparamita bodhisattvanam mahasattvanam  
danaparamitamabhibhavati, silaparamitamabhibhavati,  
ksantiparamitamabhibhavati, [viryaparamitamabhibhavati,]  
dhyanaaramitamabhibhavati / tadyathapi nama kausika jatyanandanam  
satam va sahasram va aparinayakanamabhavyam margavataranaya,  
kutah punarnagananupravesaya, evameva kausika acaksuska pañca  
paramita jatyanandabhuta bhavanti vina prajñaparamitaya  
aparinayakah, vina prajñaparamitaya abhavya  
bodhimargavataranaya, kuta eva sarvakarajñatanagananupravesaya /  
yada punah kausika pañca paramitah prajñaparamitaparigrhita  
bhavanti, tada etah pañca paramitah sacaksuska bhavanti /  
prajñaparamitaparigrhitascaitah pañca paramitah  
paramitanamadheyam labhante // iti vistarah //

evamanyatrapa yathasutramavagantavyam / uktam ca-

sarvaparamitabhivram nirmalabhiranindite /

candralekheva tarabhiranuyatasi sarvada //

iti // [prajñaparamitastava-8]

athava- imamiti samanantaraprakrantarupam samathatmakam prabandham /

parikaramiti prajñasamutthapakataya tatkaranasamdoham  
pithikabandham ca / prajñarthamiti prajñaiva purvokta arthah  
prayojanam sadhyataya yasya tam / samathaparisodhitacittasamtane  
prajñayah pradurbhavat suprasodhitaksetre sasyanispattivat /  
yathoktam siksasamuccaye-

kim punarasya samathasya mahatmyam? yathabhutajñanajananasaktih /  
yasmat-

samahito yathabhutam janatityuktavan munih /  
iti // [siksasamuccayakarika-9]

etadapi dharmasamgitavuktam-

samahitacetaso yathabhutadarsanam bhavati / yathabhutadarsino  
bodhisattvasya sattvesu mahakaruna pravartate / idam maya  
samadhimukham sarvasattvanam nispadayitavyam / sa taya  
mahakarunaya samcodyamano 'dhisilamadhicittamadhiprajñam ca  
siksah paripurya anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / iti  
vistarah //

hiriti yasmat prajñartham danadiparikaram samathatmakaparikaram  
va munirjagau, tasmadutpadayet prajñamiti yojaniyam / utpadayediti  
nispadayet saksatkuryat bhavayeta sevayet bahulikuryadva //

sa ca prajña dvididhahetubhuta phalabhuta ca / hetubhutapi dvididha  
adhimukticaritasya ca bhumipravistasya ca bodhisattvasya / phalabhuta tu  
sarvakaravaropeta sarvadharmasunyatadhigamasvabhava (bcp 170)  
animittayogena / tatra prathamato hetubhuta srutacintabhavanamayi  
kramena abhyasadbhumipravistasya prajñam nirvartayati / sa ca  
aparaparabhumipratilambhayogena prakarsamabhivardhayanti  
yavadubhayavaranaavigamat  
sakalalakpanajalavigatabuddhatvasvabhavaprajñam nispadayati / ata  
evahaduhkhanivrttikanksayeti / duhkhasya  
pañcagatisamgrhitasattvarasigatasya svatmagatasya ca samsarikasya  
jativyadhijaramanasvabhavasya

priyaviprayogapriyasamprayogaparyesyamanalabhavighata laksanasya,  
samksepatah pañcopadanaskandhatmakasya ca, nivrttih nirvanam  
upasamah / punaranutpattidharmakataya atyantikasamuccheda ityarthah /  
tasyah kanksaya abhilasena / chandeneti yavat / tathahi  
viparyasasamjñino  
'satsattvasamaropabhini vesavasadatmatmiyagrahapravrtterayonisomanasi  
karaprasuto ragadiklesaganah samupajayate, tasmat karma, tato janma,  
tatasca vyadhijaramanasokaparidevdukhhadaurmanasyopayasca  
prajayante / evamasya kevalasya mahato duhkhasandhasya samudayo bhavati /  
tadevamanulomakaram pratityasamutpadam samyakprajñaya  
vyavalokayatah, punastameva niratmakamasvamikam  
mayamaricigandharvanagarasvapnapratibimbadisamanakarataya paramarthato  
nihsvabhavam pasyato yathabhutaparijñanattadvipaksatmakataya  
mohasvabhavamavidyabhavangam nivartate, avidyanirodhattatpratyayah

samskara nirudhyante / evam purvapurvasya karanabhutasya  
nirodhaduttarottarakaryabhutasya nirodho veditavyah /  
yavajjatinirodhajjaramaranasokaparidevdukkhadaurmanasyopayasasca  
nirudhyante / evamasya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya nirodho bhavati /  
tatra avidya trsnopadanam ca klesavartmano vyavacchedah /  
samskara bhavasca karmavartmano vyavacchedah /  
parisistanyangani dukkhavartmano vyavacchedah /  
purvantaparantanirodho nirodhavartmano vyavacchedah / evameva trivartma  
niratmakam atmatmiarahitam sambhavati ca sambhavayogena, vibhavati  
ca vibhavayogena, svabhavannadakalapasadrso iti / etacca uttaratra  
vistarena yuktayagamabhyam pratipadayisyate //

tadevam prajñaya svapnamayadisvabhavam samskrtam  
pratyaveysamanasya sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavataya pratipatteh  
paramarthadhigamat savasananihsadosarasivinivrttirbhavatiti  
sarvdukkhopasamahetuh prajña upapadyate //

yatha ca yuktyagamabhyam vicarayatah aviparitavastutattvapravicyah  
samupajayate, tadupadarsayitum satyadvayavyavasthamaha  
samvrtirityadi-

samvrtih paramarthasca satyadvayamidam matam /  
buddherogacarastattvam buddhih samvrtirucyate // bca\_9.2 //

samvriyate avriyate yathabhutaparijñanam  
svabhavavaranaadvrttaprakasanacca anayeti samvrtih / avidya  
moho viparyaya iti paryayah / avidya hi asatpadarthasvaruparopika  
svabhavadarsanavaranaatmika ca sati samvrtirupapadyate /  
yaduktamaryasalistambasutre-

punaraparam- tattve 'pratipattih mithyapratipattih, ajñanamavidya / iti  
/ uktam ca-

abhutam khyapayatyartham bhutamavrtya vartate /  
avidya jayamanaiva kamalatankavrttivat //

iti /

tadupadarsitam ca pratityasamutpannam vasturupam samvrtirucyate /  
tadeva lokasamvrtisatyamityamidhiyate lokasyaiva samvrtya tat  
satyamiti krtva / yaduktam-

mohah svabhavavaranaadi samvrtih satyam taya khyati yadeva  
krtrimam /  
jagada tatsamvrtisatyamityasau munih padartham krtakam ca  
samvrtim //

iti / [ma. a. 6.28]

sa ca samvrtirdvidha lokata eva,  
tathyasamvrtirmithyasamvrtisceti / tatha hi kimcit  
pratityajatam niladikam vasturupamadosavadindriyairupalabdham  
lokata eva satyam, mayamaricipratibimbadvisu pratitya samupajatamapi

dosavadindriyopalabdham yathasvam tirthikasiddhantaparikalpitam ca  
lokata eva mithya / taduktam-

vinopaghatena yadindriyanam sannamapi grahyamavaiti lokah /  
satyam hi tallokata evam sesam vikalpitam lokata eva mithya //  
iti / [ma. a. 6.25]

etattadubhayamapi samyagdrsamaryanam mrsa,  
paramarthadasayam samvrtisatyalikatvat / etat samanantarameva  
upapattya pratipadayisyamah / tasmadavidyavatam vastusvabhavo na  
pratibhasate iti //

paramah uttamah arthah paramarthah, akrtrimam vasturupam,  
yadadhigamat sarvavrtivasananu samdhiklesaprahanam bhavati /  
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavata, sunyata, tathata, bhutakotih,  
dharmadhaturityadiparyayah / sarvasya hi pratityasamutpannasya  
padarthasya nihsvabhavata paramarthikam rupam, yathapratibhasam  
samvrtasyanupapannatvat / tatha hi- na tavat  
yathaparidrsyamanarupena satsvabhavo bhavah, tasya  
uttarakalamanavasthanat, svabhavasya ca sarvada anagantukataya  
avicalitarupatvat / yo hi yasya svabhavah, sa katham kadacidapi  
nivarteta? anyatha tasya svabhavatahaniprasangannihsvabhavataiva  
syat / napi sa utpadyamanah satsvabhavarupena kutascidagacchati,  
nirudhyamano va kvacit samnicayam gacchati, api tu  
hetupratyayasamagrim pratitya mayavadutpadyate, tadvaikalyato nirudhyate  
ca / hetupratyayasamagrim pratitya jatasya  
parayattatmalabhasyapratibimbasyeva (bcp 172) kutah satsvabhavata? na ca  
kasyacit padarthasya paramarthato hetupratyayasamagritah samutpattih  
sambhavati, tasya api aparasamagrijanitmataya parayattatmalabhaya  
nihsvabhavatvat / evamanyasyah purvapurvayah  
svasvakaranasamagrijanyataya nihsvabhavata drastavya / ittham  
karananurupam karyamicchata katham nihsvabhavat  
sasvabhavasyotpattirabhyupetavya? yadvaksyati-

mayaya nirmitam yacca hetubhiryacca nirmitam /  
ayati tatkutah kutra yati ceti nirupyatam //

yadanyasamnidhanena drstam na tadabhavatah /  
pratibimbasame tasmin krtrime satyata katham //

iti /

uktam ca-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu sabhavato 'sti /  
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so  
'pramattah //

iti / [anavataptahradapasamkramanasutram]

iti sunyebhya eva sunya dharmah prabhavanti dharmebhya iti //

na ca svaparobhayarupahetunibandhanamahetunibandhanam va bhavasya janma

atipesalamupadyate / tatha hi atmasvarupam bhavanam  
svajanmanimittam bhavet, nispannamanispnam va bhavet / na  
tavannispnasya satah svatmani karanata, tasya sarvatmana svayam  
nispannatvat kva punarasya vyaparo 'stu? utpadyasya  
punarasyanispnasyanyasya svabhavasyabhavat, ekasya casya  
niramsatvat / na ca pascadutpadyamanasyaparasya tatsvabhavata yukta,  
tannispattavanispnasya tatsvabhavatvabhavat / iti na svatmano  
nispannat kasyacidutpattirasti / na capi svatautpattipakse  
prannispnam svarupamitarasrayadosasangat kasyacit  
sambhavati / napi  
tadanispnassvabhavamakasakusesayasamkasamasesasamarthyasunya  
m svanispattau hetubhavamupagantumarhati, anyatha kharavisanyapi  
svasvabhavajanakatvaprasangat //

napi parata iti paksah, adityadapi andhakarasya, sarvasmadva sarvasya  
utpattiprasangat, janakajanakabhimatayorvivaksitakaryapeksaya  
paratvavisesat / janyajanakaikatvaikasamtatipratiniyamo 'pi anutpanne  
karye kalpanikataya vastuto na samgacchate / na ca  
anagatavasthitadharmapeksaya karyadivyaavaharo vastavah,  
arthasvabhavasadbhavasya nirupayisyamanatvat / napi bijavasthasu  
vidyamanankurapeksaya bijasya paratvamakalpanikamasti, karane  
karyastitvasya (bcp 173) nisetsyamanatvat / yatra paridrsyamanameva  
rupam vicarato navatisthate, tatra anagatadisu sambhavitasya  
ka cinta?

napi ubhayata iti paksah, pratyekapaksoktasamuditadosaprasangat,  
karyanutpatau ca ubhayarupasya hetoh paramarthato 'bhavat / utpattau  
va na kimcijjanayitavyamastiti kutra ubhayarupasya hetorvyaparah  
syat?

napi ahetuta iti vikalpah, yato nayam prasajyapratishedhatmataya  
ahetuta iti yujyate / ahetukatve hi bhavanam  
desakalaniyamabhavaprasangah syat, nityam sattvasattvaprasango  
va / upeyarthinam pratiniyatopayanusthanam ca na syat /  
pradhanesvaradinam karanasya pratisetsyamanatvat / tanna ahetuto  
bhavah svabhavam pratilabhante //

tasmanna svaparobhayarupahetubhya utpadyante satsvabhava bhavah /  
taduktam-

na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetutah /  
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana //  
iti / [ma. sa.1.3]

ekanekasvabhavavicaranyapi sarvabhavanam svabhavavikalatvanna  
satsvabhavatvam / tasmad svapnamayapratibimbdivat  
idampratyayatamatrameva avicaramanoharamastu / kimiha sarvdukkhahetuna  
bhavabhinivesena prayojanam? atah idamarthasya tattvam-

nihsvabhava ami bhavastattvatah svaparoditah /  
ekanekasvabhavena viyogatpratibimbavat //

[madhyamakalamkarakarika-1]

evam nihsvabhavataiva sarvabhavanam nijam paramarthikam  
rupamavatisthate / tadeva pradhanapurusharthataya paramarthah  
utkrstam prayojanamabhidhiyate //

atrapi nabhinivestavyam / anyatha bhavabhiniveso va  
sunyatabhiniveso veti na kascidvishesah, ubhayorapi kalpanatmakataya  
samvrtatvat / na ca abhavya kalpitasvabhavataya kimcit  
svarupamasti / na ca bhavanivrttirupo 'bhavah,  
nivrternihsvabhavatvat / yadi ca bhavyaiva kascit svabhavah  
syat, tada tatpratishedhatma abhavo 'pi syat / bhavya tu svabhavo  
nastiti pratipaditameva / ato na bhavanivrttirupah abhavo nama  
kascit / na ca bhavabhavayoruktakramena asattve pratipadite  
tadubhayasamkirnatmata sambhavati ubhayapratishedhasvabhavata va,  
bhavavikalpasyaiva sakalavikalpanibandhanatvat / tasminnirakrte sarva eva  
ami ekapraharena nirasta bhavantiti / tasmad-

na sannasanna sadasanna capyanubhayatmakam /

kimcidabhinivesavisayataya mantavyam /  
taduktamaryaprajñaparamitayam-

subhutihira- ihayusman saradvatiputra bodhisattvayanikah kulaputro  
va kuladuhita va anupayakusalo rupam sunyamiti prajanati,  
sangah / vedanam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah / samjñam  
sunsyamiti samjanati, sangah / samskaran sunyaniti  
samjanati, sangah / vijñanam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah  
/ evam caksuh srotam ghranam jivha kayo manah, yavat  
sarvadharmasunyatam sunyamiti samjanati, sangah / iti  
vistarah //

uktam ca-

sarvasamkalpahanaya sunyatamrtadesana /  
yasya(yasca) tasyamapi grahastvayasavavasaditah //  
iti / [catuhstavanirupama-21]  
na sannasanna sadasanna capyanubhayatmakam /  
catuskotivinirmuktam tattvam madhyamika viduh //

iti /

evam

catuskotivinirmuktamadisantamanutpannaniruddhanucchedasvatadiv  
abhavataya nisrapañcatvadakasavadasanganamanaspadamasesam  
visvamutpasyama iti //

satyadvayamidam matamiti / kim tat? samvrtih paramarthasceti  
pascadyojaniyam / bhutamiyam brahmani, avapanamiyam mustiketi  
yatha / samvrtirekam satyamaviparitam, paramarthasca aparam  
satyamiti / cakarah satyatamatrena tulyabalatam samuccinoti / tatra  
samvrtisatyamavitatham rupam lokasya, paramarthasatyam ca

satyamavisamvadakam tattvamyamamiti visesah / ittham  
visesopadarsanartho 'pi yuktascakarah //

etaduktam bhavati- sarva eva ami adhyatmika bahyasca bhavah  
svabhavadvayamabibhratah samupajayante yaduta samvrtam  
paramarthikam ca /  
tatraikamavidyatimiravrtabuddhilocananamabhutarthadarsinam  
prthagjananam mrsadarsanavisayataya samadarsitatmasattakam /  
anyat  
pravicyañjanasalakodhatitavidyapatalasamyagjñananayananam  
tattvavidamaryanam samyagdarsanavisayataya upasthitasvarupam /  
tadetat svabhavadvayam sarve padartha dharayanti / anayosca  
svabhavayormrsadrsam balisanam yo visayah, tat  
samvrtisatyam / yasca samyagdrsamadhigatatattvanam visayah,  
tat paramarthasatyamiti vyavastha sastravidam / yadaha-

samyagmrsadarsanalabdhabhavam rupadvayam bibhrati sarvabhavah /  
samyagdrsam yo visayah sa tattvam mrsadrsam  
samvrtisatyamuktam //  
iti // [ma. a.6.23]  
iti dvayoh samudayo dvayamiti yujyate / matamiti sammatamabhimatam /  
kesam? prahinavaradhiyam buddhanam bhagavatam,  
tanmarganuyayinamaryasravakapratyekabuddhabodhisattvanam ca /  
idameva satyadvayam nanyat satyamastiti avadharanartho 'pi yujyate  
cakarah / taduktam-

dve satye samupasritya buddhanam dharmadesana /  
lokasamvrtisatyam ca satyam ca paramarthatah //  
iti / [ma. sa.-24.8]  
pitaputrasamagame cuktam-

satya ime duvi lokavidunam dista svayam asrunitva paresam /  
samvrti ya ca tatha paramartho satyu na sidhyati kim ca trtiyu //

iti /

nanu catvari ariyasatyani dukkhasamudayanirodhamargalaksanani  
abhidharme kathitani bhagavata, tat katham dve eva satye iti? satyam, kim  
tarhi vainejayanasayanusayavasade dve eva catvari krtva kathitani  
(kathite?), amisam dvayorevantarbhavat / tatha hi  
dukkhasamudayamargasatyani samvrtisvabhavataya samvrtisatye  
'ntarbhavanti, nirodhasatyam tu paramarthasatye, iti na kascidvirodhah //

syadetat- samvrtiravidyopadarsitatmataya  
abhutasamaropasvarupadvicarat sataso visiryamanapi katham  
satyamiti / etadapi satyam / kim tu lokadhyavasayatah  
samvrtisatyamityucyate / loka eva hi samvrtisatyamiha pratipannah /  
tadanuvrttya bhagavadbhirapi tathaiva anapeksitatattvarthibhih  
samvrtisatyamucyate / ata eva lokasamvrtisatyam ceti sastre 'pi  
visesa ukta acaryapadaih / vastutastu paramartha eva ekam satyam,

ato na kacit ksatiriti / yathoktam bhagavata-

ekameva bhiksavah paramam satyam yaduta apramosadharma nirvanam,  
sarvasamskarasca mrsa mosadharmanah //

iti //

satyadvayamidamuktam / tatra avidyopaplutacetam tatsvabhavataya  
samvrtisatyamiti pratitam / paramarthasatyam tu na jñayate kidrk  
kimsvabhavam kimlaksanamiti / ato vaktavyam tatsvarupamityaha  
buddheragocarastattvamiti / buddheh sarvajñananam,  
samatikrantasarvajñanavisayatvadagocarah avisayah / kenacit  
prakarena tat sarvabuddhivisayikartum na sakyate iti yavat / iti  
katham tatsvarupam pratipadayitum sakyam? tatha hi  
sarvaprapañcavinirmuktasvabhavam paramarthasatyatattvam, atah  
sarpopadhisunyatvat katham kayacit kalpanaya pasyet?  
kalpanasamatikrantasvarupam ca sabdanamavisayah / vikalpajanmano  
hi sabda vikalpadhiyamavisaye na pravartitumutsahante / (bcp 176) tasmāt  
sakalavikalpabhilapavikalatvadanaropitamasamvrtamanabhilapyam  
paramarthatattvam kathamiva pratipadayitum sakyate? tathapi  
bhajanasrotrijananugrahartham parikalpamupadaya samvrtya  
nidarsanopadarsanena kimcidabhidhiyate //

yatha timiraprabhavat taimirikah sarvamakasadesam  
kesondukamanditamitastato mukham viksipannapi pasyati / tatha  
kurvantamaveksya ataimirikah kimayam karotiti tatsamipamupasrtya  
tadupalabdhakesapranihitalocano 'pi na kesakrtimupalabhate, napi  
tatkesadhikaranan bhavabhavadivisesan parikalpayati / yada  
punarasau taimirikah ataimirikaya svabhiprayam prakasayati- kesaniha  
pasyamiti, tada tadvikalpapasaranaya tasmai yathabhutamasau  
braviti- natra kesah santiti / taimirikopalabhdhanurodhena  
pratishedhapameva vacanamaha / na ca tena tatha pratipadayatapi kasyacit  
pratishedhah krto bhavati vidhanam va / tacca kesanam tattvam  
yadataimirikah pasyati, tanna taimirikah //

evamavidyatimiropaghatadatattvadrso balah yadetat  
skandhadhatvayanadisvarupamupalabhante, tadesam samvrtam  
rupam / taneva skandhadin yena svabhavena nirastasamastavidyavasana  
buddha bhagavantah pasyanti ataimirikopalabdhakesadarsananyayena,  
tadesam paramarthasatyamiti / yadaha sastravit-

vikalpitam yattimiraprabhavat kesadirupam vitatham tadeva /  
yenatmana pasyati suddhadrstistattattvamityevamihapyavehi //  
iti / [m.a. 6.29]

iti paramarthato 'vacyamapi paramarthatattvam drstantadvarena  
samvrtimupadaya kathamcit kathitam / na tu  
tadasesasamvrtavyavaharavirahitasvabhavam vastuto vaktum sakyate  
iti / yaduktam-

anaksarasya dharmasya srutih ka desana ca ka /

sruyate desyate carthah samaropadanaksarah //

iti /

tasmadvayavaharasatye eva sthitva paramartha desyate /  
paramarthadesanavagamacca paramarthadhigamo bhavati,  
tasyastadupayvat / yaduktam sastre-

vyavaharamanagamyam paramartha na desyate /  
paramarthamanagamyam nirvanam nadhigamyate //

iti / [ma. sa.-24.10]

evam paramarthadesanopayabhuta samvrtih, paramarthadhigamasca  
upeyabhuta iti / anyatha tasya desayitumasakyatvat / nanu ca  
tathavidhamapi tathavidhabuddhivisayah paramarthatah kim na  
bhavatityatraha- buddhih samvrtirucyate iti / sarva hi buddhih  
alambananiralambanataya vikalpasvabhava, vikalpasca sarva eva  
avidyavabhava, avastugrahitvat / yadaha-

vikalpah svayamevayamavidyarupeyam gatah / iti

avidya ca samvrtih / iti naiva kacid buddhih  
paramarthikarupagrahini paramarthato yujyate / anyatha  
samvrtabuddhigrahyataya paramartharupataiva tasya hiyeta,  
paramarthasya vastutah samvrtajñānavisayatvat / tatra  
cedamuktam bhagavata aryasatyadvayavatare-

yadi hi devaputra paramarthatah paramarthasatyam kayavanyanasam  
visayatamupagacchet, na tat paramarthasatyamiti samkhyam gacchet,  
samvrtisatyameva tadbhavet / api tu devaputra paramarthasatyam  
sarvavyavaharasamatikrantam, nirvasesam, asamutpannamaniruddham,  
abhidheyabhidhanajñeyajñānavigatam, yavat  
sarvakaravaropetasarvajñānavisayabhavasamatikrantam  
paramarthasatyamiti vistarah //

ata eva tadavisayah sarvakalpananam  
yadbhavabhavasvaparabhavasatyasatvasvatocchedanityanityasukhadukh  
asucyasucyatmanatmasunyasunyalaksyalaksanaikatvanyatvotpadani  
rodhadayo visesastattvasya na sambhavanti, amisam  
samvrtadharmatvat / etaduktam bhagavata pitaputrasamagame-

etavaccaiva jñeyam- yaduta samvrtih paramarthasca / tacca bhagavata  
sunnyatah sudrstam suviditam susaksatkrta / tena sarvajña  
ityucyate / tatra samvrtirlokapracaratastathagatena drsta / yah  
punah paramarthah, so 'nabhilapyah, anajñeyah, aparijñeyah,  
avijñeyah, adesitah, aprakasitah, yavadakriyah, akarana,  
yavanna labho nalabho na sukham na dukham na yaso nayaso na  
rupam narupamityadi //

iti

pratyastamitasamastamvrtavastuvisesamasesopadhiviviktamuktamanant  
avastuvistaravyapijñānalokavabhasitantaratmana bhagavata

paramarthasatyamiti / tadetadaryanameva svasamvidita svabhavataya  
pratyatmavedyam / atastadevatra pramanam / samvrtisatyam tu  
lokavyavaharamasritya prakasitam / tadevam yathavadvibhagatah  
satyadvayaparijñanadaviparito dharmapravicaya upajayate //

evam samvrtiparamarthabhedena dvididham satyam vyavasthapyā  
tadadhikrtasca loko 'pi dvididha evetyupadarsayannaha- tatra loke ityadi-

tatra loko dvididha drsto yogi prakrtakastatha /  
tatra prakrtako loko yogilokena badhyate // bca\_9.3 //

tatra tayoh samvrttiparamarthasatyayoradhikrtah vyavasthitah /  
tatsatyapratipatteti yavat / loko janah / dvididha dviprakah  
samvrtiparamarthasatyavedi / loka iti samudayavacanam, tena (bcp 178)  
rasidvayamityarthah / drsta iti pratipannah, yukteragamacca /  
katham krtva dvidihetyaha- yogi prakrtakastatheti / yogah  
samadhih sarvadharmanupalambhalaksanah, so 'syastiti yogi loka  
ityekah prakaro rasih / tatha prakrtih samsarapravrtteh  
karanamavidya trsna, tasya jata iti prakrtah / prakrta eva  
prakrtako loka iti dvitiyah / tatra yogi pradhanatattvamaviparitam  
pasyati, prakrtakasca viparyastam vastutattvam pasyati bhrantatvat  
//

syadetat- ubhayorapi yathasvam tattvadarsitvat katarah  
punaranayorbhrantimanastu ya evanyatarena badhyate? kah punaranayoh  
kena badhyata ityaha- tatretyadi / tatreti saptamya samudayanirdesah,  
nirdharane ca saptami / tatra tayoryogipraktakayorlokayormadhye  
prakrtako lokah prakrtakatvajatyā samudayannirdharyate, nirdharya  
ca badhyate, iti badhanam vidhiyate / kenetyapeksayamaha-  
yogilokeneti / yogi eva lokah yogilokah, tena badhyate iti  
viparyastamativyavasthapyate / katham? dhiviseseneti yojaniyam / na tu  
yogi prakrtakena badhyate //

idamihabhimatam- yatha vibhramahitasadbhavam timiropahatacaksusah  
asadbhutamakesondukadidarsino jñanam  
yathavasthitavastutattvagrahino 'tairirikajñanena badhyate, na tatha  
tairirikajñanena atairirikajñanam badhyate,  
evamavidyamalatimiradusitabuddhicaksuso  
viparitavastusvarupagrahinah prakrtakasya jñanam  
prajñasalilaksalitavigatamalanasravajñanacaksusah  
bhavanijatattvavedinah yogilokasya jñanena badhyate, na  
punaritarajñanena yogijñanamiti / tatha cuktam-

na badhate jñanamataimiranam yathopalabdham timireksananam /  
tathamalajñanatiraskrtanam dhiyasti badha na dhiyo 'malayah //  
iti // [ma. a.-6. 27]

tasmat prakrtakajñanameva bhrantamiti badhyate //

atha kim prakrta eva badhyante yogibhih, uta yogino 'pityaha-  
badhyanta ityadi-

badhyante dhivisesena yogino 'pyuttarottaraih /

yogino 'pi yogibhiraparaparairbadhyante / na kevalam prakrtaka  
ityapisabdarthah / kimbhutaiah? uttarottaraih / uttare ca uttare ca  
uttarottarah, taih /

taratamyabhedavasthitagunavisesapratilambhotkarsapraptaiah /  
adhikadhikairityarthah / tadapeksaya apacitaguna adharadhare  
badhyante, jñanamahatmyadibhirabhibhuyante / katham? dhiviseseneti  
/ dhiyo jñanasya prajñaya visesah tattadavaravigamat

prakarsah, tena / upalaksanam caitat /

dhyanasamadhisamapattyadivisesenapi / tatha hi-

pramuditakhyaprathamabhūmilabhino bodhisattvasya jñanadigunapeksaya

taduttaravimalabhidhanadvitiyabhūmilabhino bodhisattvasya

jñanaprabhavadayo guna visisyante / evamanyesamapi (bcp 179)

uttarottarabhūmilabhinam veditavyam / tatha

prathamadhyana dilabhinamapi uttarottarairbadhanam yojanim, yavat

sasravanamanasravairiti //

syadetat- satyapi yoginam dhiyo visese prakrtajñanam bhrantamiti

kathamavagamayitum sakyata ityaha drstantenobhayestenedi-

drstantenobhayestena karyarthamavicaratah // bca\_9.4 //

ubhayesam yogipraktakanamistah abhimatah, tena

drstantena nidarsanena / ya esa sutresu bhagavata

mayamaricigandharvanagarapratibimbadirukto drstantah, sa ca

ubhayesamapi nihsvabhavataya prasiddhah / tatsadharmyena

sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavatvapratipadanat / tatha hi- ye tavat

sarvajanapratipannasvarupa rupadayah, te yoginameva

paramarthasatyadhigamannihsvabhavataya siddhah / ye punarime

svapnamayadisu upalabdah, te praktakanamapi / atastatra

ubhayorapi vipratipatterabhavat drstantadharmata na vihanyate /

yesam tu mimamsakadinam desakalanyathatmakam vastu eva

tattatha pratibhasate iti matam, te 'nyatra nirakrta iti na tanmatamiha

nirasyate / ye tu svayuthyah cittameva vastusat svapnadisu tatha

pratibhasate iti manyante, te 'pi yathavasaramagratah [9.17-18]

svasamvedananirakaranannirakarisyante / yuktisiddhamapi

ubhayasiddhameva / atastena drstantena viparitavastusvarupagrahitaya

praktakajñanam bhrantamiti vyavasthapyate / evam yoginamapi

yathasambhavam vaktavyam //

nanu yadi nihsvabhavah sarvabhava iti vastutattvam, katham tarhi

sarvasattvasamuddharanasayena danadisu sambharaparipurantarham

tattvavedinamapi bodhisattvanam pravrttih? tesamapi

nihsvabhavatvat, ityata aha- karyarthamavicaratah iti / karyam

sadhya, upadeyam / phalamucyate / tadartham tannimittam / avicaratah

avicarenaiva taddhetau pravartanah / tathabhutesvapi tatra

idampratyayataniyamasya vidyamanatvat na hetuphalabhavasya virodhah /

etaduktam bhavati- yadyapi mayadivabhavataya nihsvabhava

danadayah, tathapi trikotiparisuddhya sadaradiyogena

abhyasyamanah tathabhuta api paramarthadhigamaya  
hetubhavamapadyante, tesam tadupayatvat, pratityasamutpadasya ca  
acintyatvat / etadrsadeva hetoretadrsam phalamadhigamyate, tasya  
tadupeyatvat / taduktam-

upayabhutam vyavaharasatyamupeyabhutam paramarthasatyam / iti / [ma.  
a.-6.80]

avasyam caitadevam / anyatha margabhyasatah samalavasthaya  
nirmalavastha, savikalpavasthaya nirvikalpavastha kathamutpadyeta?  
tasyah paramarthatastatsvabhavatvat / anyatrapi samanametat /  
sarvadarmanam paramarthato nihsvabhavatvat hetvanurupam ca  
sarvatra phalamisyate / atah samvrtadapi nihsvabhavaddhetoh  
nihsvabhavatadhigama eva phalam, kathamanyatha samskrtadapi (bcp 180)  
margadamsamskrtam nirvanamavapyeta? iti danadayo vastuto  
nihsvabhava api paramarthatattvadhigamaya sarvasattvesu  
karunayamanairbodhisattvairupadiyante, anyatha  
paramarthadhigamayogat / tato danadisu pravrttiranivarita /  
evamistanistaphalapraptiparihararthinam kusalakusalayoh  
pravrttiniivrtti vaktavye / etat punah pascadvayaktikarisyate //

syadetat- yadetanmayadisamanasvabhavam vasturupam yoginah  
pratipadyante, tadeva yadi prakrtako 'pi janah pratipadyate, kva tarhi  
vipratipattirastityaha lokenetyadi-

lokena bhava drsyante kalpyante capi tattvatah /  
na tu mayavadityatra vivado yogilokayoh // bca\_9.5 //

lokena prakrtakajanena / hetupratyayam pratitya bhavanti svarupam  
labhante iti bhavah / na punah paramarthikam rupam  
nijamesamasti, iti bhavasabdena nihsvabhavatabhidhanam pratiyate /  
satsvarupena na kevalam drsyante kalpyante capi tattvatah /  
yathapratitasvabhavenaiva paramarthato 'dhyavasiyante / abhinivisyante  
iti yavat / yadetadasmattpratihogaro vasturupam, tadvastavameve  
tyabhimananat / na tu mayavat, na tu punaryatha yogina mayeva mayavat  
svabhavasunya drsyante, paramarthatastatha pratiyante, ityatrasmim  
vivado vipratipattiryogilokayoh yogina saha lokasyetyarthah /  
tatpratipanne vastuttattve lokasyapratipatteh lokena saha va yoginah,  
tatpratipanne yogina yatharthatapratisedhat / ayamabhiprayah-  
sarvabhavanam samvrtam paramarthikam ceti rupadvayamasti,  
tatra yat samvrtam tadeva lokena pratiyate, yattu paramarthikam tad  
yoginetyuktam / yatha mayakaranirmitahastyadirupameva  
mantradisamarthyavibhramitalocano janah pasyati, maya karastu  
tatsvabhavadi nijam tatsvarupam, evam yogilokayorapi yathayogam  
pratipattavyam //

athapi syat- yadetat samastajanasadharanamarthakriyaksamam  
pratyaksapramanapratitam vasturupam, tat kathamapahrotum sakyata  
iti parasya hrdayamasankayaha pratyaksamapityadi-

pratyaksamapi rupadi prasiddhaya na pramanatah /

yadapi ca pratyaksamabhidhiyate rupadi / adisabdena sabdadi vedanadi  
grhyate / tadapi prasiddhaya rudhya lokapradena na pramanatah /  
na pramanenadhigatam sat pratyaksam rupaditi sambandhah /  
samvyavaharikapramanatvat pratyaksadinam, tadadhigatam  
samvrtameva rupadi / na ca laukikapramanasamadhigamyam tattvikam  
rupam, sarvajananam tattvaveditvapasangat / yadaha-

indriyairupalabdham yattattattvena bhavedyadi /  
jatatattvavido balastattvajñanena kim tada //  
iti / [catuh 3.18]  
tasmāt pratyaksamapi na pramanenadhigatam //

rupadi tattvam pratyaksamapi yadi na pramanadhigatam, katham  
tatprasiddhih? prasiddhiscet katham mrsetyatraha  
asucyadisvityadi-

asucyadisū sucyadiprasiddhiriva sa mrsa // bca\_9.6 //  
yatha ca paramarthato 'sucini strikalevaradau  
tadasaktiviparyastacetasaṃ sucibuddhirupajayate / adisabdadanityadau  
nityadibuddhirgrhyate / sa ca atasmimstadgahanmrsa /  
vitathagrahinityarthah / tadvadiyam rupadavapityavisesah //

yadi na pratyaksapramanat tatsiddhih, agamattarhi bhavisyati /  
tatha hi skandhadhatvayatanadisvabhavataya bhagavata bhavah sutre  
desitah, ksanikadisvabhavataya ca / tatredamuktam bhagavata-

sarvam sarvamiti brahmana yavadeva pañca skandhah,  
dvadasayatanani, astadasah dhatavah / iti /

tatha-

ksanikah sarvasamskara asthiraṇam kutah kriya /  
bhūtiryaśam kriya śaiva karakam śaiva cocyate //

iti //

na ca mayadisvabhavanam  
ksanikaksanikadidharmatapatipadanamucitam, nihsvabhavanam  
kasyacit svabhavasyabhavat / tatkaṭhamami na paramarthasanta ityatraha  
lokavataranetyadi-

lokavataranartham ca bhava nathena desitah /  
tattvataḥ ksanika naite samvṛtya cedvirudhyate // bca\_9.7 //

lokanam bhavabhīnivesiṇam skandhadidesanavaineyanam  
sattvanamapatataḥ sunyatadesananadhikṛtanam  
sunyatayamavataranartham sukumaropakramena pravartanaya / co  
hetau / yasmadbhavaḥ skandhayatanadilakṣaṇah, vastuto  
nihsvabhavatve 'pi sarvadharmānam, nathena narakadiduhkhat sattvan  
paritrayamanena abhyudayanisreyasasukham prapayata  
sattvasayadivedina buddhena bhagavata desitah prakasitah, na tu

paramarthatah / tasmanna sutravirodhah / taduktam-

mametyahamiti proktam yatha karyavasajjinaih /  
tatha karyavasatproktah skandhayatanadhatavah //

iti / [yuktisastika]

yadi na paramarthato desitah, katham tarhi te ksanika ityaha-  
tattvatah ksanika naite iti / tattvatah paramarthatah  
nihsvabhavatvat ksanika api na bhavanti ete ime bhavah /  
ksanikadidesana vaineyanam tatsvabhavataprakasanat / yadi na  
tattvatah ksanikah, katham (bcp 182) tarhi desanayamapi kathita  
iti manasi nidhaya [aha] samvrtya cet [iti]- yadi samvrtya  
ksanika abhidhiyanta ityucyate, ityuttaramasankaya dusayati, tada  
virudhyate, samvrtya ksanika na paramarthatah iti virudhyate na  
samgacchate / aksanikataya pratiteh pratitivirodhah,  
samvyavaharibhiraksanikatvapatiteh na ksanikatvam  
samvrtam rupamiti yavat //

etat siddhantavadi pariharati na doso yogisamvrtyeti-

na doso yogisamvrtya lokatte tattvadarsinah /  
anyatha lokabadha syadasucistrinirupane // bca\_9.8 //

nayam pratitivirodhalaksano dosah / kutah? yoginam  
pudgalanairatmyasamadhilabhinam ya samvrtirvyavaharah, taya  
ksanikataya pratiteh / ayamabhiprayah- yadi nama arvagdarsanaih  
ksanikatvam na pratiyate, tathapi yogivyavaharagocarah /  
yogivyavaharo 'pi samvrtirupatam na jahati, buddhih  
samvrtirucyate [9.2] iti vacanat / na ca pratitibadhitam  
badhitameva, tathavidhayah pratiterapramanatvat //

kutah punaretat samvrtamapi ksanikatvadi yogina eva pasyanti  
narvagdarsina ityaha- lokatte tattvadarsina iti /  
lokadarvacinadarsanat sakasat te yoginastattvadarsinah  
atindriyadarsinah / hetupadametat / yasmat tattvadarsinaste, tasmāt  
ksanikatvanairatmyadi lokapratitamapi pratipadyante / ata eva na  
tesam lokapratitibadha //

avasyam caitadangikartavyamityaha- anyathetyadi / anyatha yadi  
caivam na svikriyate, tada bhavadabhyupagate 'pi lokabadha syat / kutra?  
asucistrinirupane iti / asucibhavanasamaye asuciti striyah  
kaminya nirupane vibhavanayam lokabadha syat, lokapratitena  
virodho bhavet, lokena sucisvabhavataya strisarirasyadhyavasana /  
tasmanna lokapratitena yogidarsanabadheti / atra-

yathopalabdham timireksananam

ityadina upacayahetutvena yojaniyam / iti nagamadapi bhavanam  
paramarthatah siddhirasti / tasmanmayasvapnadisvabhavah sarvadharmā  
iti niscitametat //

syadetat- yadi sarvavyapini mayopamasvabhavata, buddho 'pi tarhi  
mayopamah svapnopamah syat / uktam caitad bhagavatyam-

evamukte subhutistan devaputranetadvocat- mayopamaste devaputrah  
sattvah / svapnopamaste devaputrah sattvah / iti hi maya ca  
sattvasca advayametadavaidhikaram / sarvadharmā api devaputra  
mayopamah svapnopamah / strotāpanno 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah /  
strotāpattiphalamapi (bcp 183) mayopamam svapnopamam / evam  
sakrdagamyapi sakrdagamiphalamapi / anagamyapi anagamiphalamapi /  
arhannapi arhattvamapi mayopamam svapnopamam / pratyekabuddho 'pi  
mayopamah svapnopamah / pratyekabuddhatvamapi mayopamam svapnopamam /  
samyaksambuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah / samyaksambuddhatvamapi  
mayopamam svapnopamam / yavat nirvanamapi mayopamam svapnopamam /  
sacennirvanadapi kascid dharmo visistatarah syat, tamapyaham  
mayopamam svapnopamam vadami //

evam katham tatra satkarapakarayoh punyapapasamudbhava iti  
parasyabhiprayamasankayannaha mayopamadityadi-

mayopamajjīnatpunyam sadbhavē 'pi katham yatha /

yadi bhagavanapi mayopamasvabhavah, tada  
mayopamānīhsvabhavajjīnadbhagavatāh punyam sukrtam  
pujasatkarapadavandanadibhih katham yatha kathamiveti manyase?  
upalaksanam caitat / papamapi tadapakare kathamiti drastavyam / na  
hi mayakarānirmitapurusaatkarapakarayoh punyapapaprasutiryukteti  
parasya bhīprayah / atra praguktamevottaram / tathatra paramēva  
parīprcchati- sadbhavē 'pi katham yatheti / sadbhavē 'pi  
paramarthasatyatve 'pi bhagavatāh kathamiva punyam? katham  
yathetyubhayatrapi yojaniyam / ayamabhiprayah- yatha kasyacit  
paramarthasato jīnat paramarthasat punyamupajayate, tatha anyasya  
mayopamanmayopamamevetyavayorna kascidvisesah,  
idampratyayatamatrasyobhayasadharanatvat / iti yadevottaram  
bhavatam, tadevasmakamapi, natiricyate kimcit / na ca yuktisiddham  
paramarthasad vastusvarupam kimcidastiti pratipaditam //

bhavatu nama mayopamadapi jīnat punyam / idam tu katham samadhiyate  
ityaha yadi mayopama ityadi-

yadi mayopamah sattvah kim punarjayate mrtah // bca\_9.9 //  
athava anyathavataryate- yadi jīno 'pi mayopamah, ka varta tarhi  
samsarikesu sattvesu? te 'pi tatheti brumah / mayopamaste  
devaputrah sattvah iti vacanat / evam sati mahan dosah prasajyate  
ityaha- yadityadi / yadi mayopamo mayasvabhavasamanadharmah sattvah  
prāni, tada kim punarjayate mrtah? kimiti prasne aksamayam  
va / kim punarjayate utpadyate? mrto nikayasabhagatayascyutah /  
karanamatra vaktavyam, naitadyuktamiti va / nahi mayapuruso  
vinastah punarutpadyate / tasmāt paramarthasanto bhava  
ityupagantavyam //

naitadupagantavyamityaha yavadityadi-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavanmayapi vartate /

yavatkalam pratyayanam karananam mantrausadhadinam  
samagri samudayah, samagrani karanani, tavatkalam mayapi  
vartate, na arvan nivartate, napi tatah param pravartate / evam  
yavadavidyakarmatrsnasvabhava samagri, tavat  
sattvasamtanamayapi vartate, idampratyayatayattavrttitvat / (bcp  
184) yadi na paramarthatah sattvo 'sti, kathamasamsaram  
sattvasamtanah pravartate, na tu mayavadaciram nivartate? uktamatra-  
yavatpratyayasamagri tavat pravartate, yasya tu tatha nasti, sa  
nanuvartate iti / api ca / na cirakalavasthitih  
samyaktvavyavasthanibandhanamityaha dirghasamtana ityadi-  
dirghasamtanamatreka katham sattvo 'sti satyatah // bca\_9.10 //  
dirghascirakalavasthitah samtanah pravahah, sa eva  
kevalastanmatram tena / kathamiti prcchati- kena prakarena sattvo 'sti  
vidyate? satyatah paramarthatah / etavamstu visesah- yasya hi  
dirghakalavasthitihetupratyayaviseso 'sti, sa dirghakalamanuvartate /  
yasya tu tatha nasti, sa nanuvartate iti / na tu tavata  
samyanyithyatvam / tasmanmayasvabhavatve 'pi na punarjanmasambhava  
//

evam tarhi yatha mayapurushavadhadau na pranatipatah, tatha  
tadaparapurushavadhavadapi na syat, abhinnavabhavatvat, ityatraha  
mayapurusa ityadi-

mayapurushaghatadau cittabhavanna papakam /

mayapurushasya ghatadau maranadau / adisabdena tasya adattadi  
grhnatah / samane 'pi nihsvabhavatve cittasya vijñanasya  
mayapurushasamtane 'bhavat asattvat na papakam na  
akusalamutpadyate pranatipatadi / papameva papakam / svarthe  
kanvidhanat / tatrapi maranabhiprayena praharam dadato bhavatyeva  
asubham, na tu pranatipatah / mayapurushadanyatra katham  
pranatipata iti cedaha cittamayetyadi-  
cittamayasamete tu papapunyasamudbhava // bca\_9.11 //  
cittameva maya cittamaya, taya samete yukte / mayasvabhavena cittena  
sambaddhe ityarthah / tusabdah purvasmadvisesarthah / punyam  
ca papam ca punyapape, tayoh sukrtaduskrtayoh samudbhava  
samutpattih / upakarapakarayoh iti samagrivisesat  
karyavisesah / yatha satyapi gomayetarajanmanorvartikayorakarasamyeh  
karanabhedat svabhavabhedah / tatha ihapi noktadosaprasangah //

yaduktam- cittamayeti, tat paro vighatayannaha mantradinamityadi-

mantradinamasamarthyanna mayacittasambhava /

mantradinam, adisabdadausadhadinam cittotpadam prati  
asamarthyadavyaparata na mayacittasambhava na mayasvabhavam  
cittam sambhavati / yatha paravyamohanibandhananam  
mayakaraprayuktanam mantradinam prabhavena

hastyadyakaranirvrttih, na tatha cittasyeti parasya bhavah / etat  
pariharannaha sapi nanavidhetyadi-

sapi nanavidha maya nanapratyayasambhava /

apisabdo 'vadhanartha bhinnakramasca / sa maya nanavidhaiva  
nanaprakaraiva / ata eva nanapratyayasambhava nanapratyayat  
anekaprakarakaranat sambhava utpado yasyah sa tathokta /  
ayamabhiprayah- yadi maya mayeti sabdasamyamasti, tathapi na  
tatkaranyapyabhedah, mayasvabhavatve 'pi karyasya  
nanasvabhavatvat / na hi ekasmin karye kimcit karanam  
drstamiti karyasabdasamyat sarvatra tadeva prakalpayitum yujyate,  
api tu kvacideva kasyacit samarthyam, sabdasamyam 'pi svabhavabhedat /  
etadevopadarsayannaha naikasyeti-

naikasya sarvasamarthyam pratyayasyasti kutracit // bca\_9.12 //  
naikasya kvacidupalabdhasamarthyasya pratyayasya karanasya hetoh  
sarvasamarthyam sarvasmin karye samarthyam saktirasti sambhavati /  
kvacidrstamiti krtva kutraciditi kasmimscit samaye dese kale va  
drstamistam va / tatasca kacinmaya  
mantradisamarthyapratilabdhasvabhava, kacit  
punaranadisamsarapravrttamahatmya avidyadiprabhavapravartita /  
tasmanna sarvasu mantradisamarthyamiti / etat sarva  
lokavyavaharanugatam kalpananirmitam samvrtam  
vastutattvamupadaya samutthitam na tu paramarthatah /  
paramarthadasayam  
jananamaranotpadanirodhahetuphalabhavabhavadikalpanaya abhavat,  
praktinirvrtatvat sarvadarmanamiti //

etadasahamanah parah punaranyatha prasañjayannaha nirvrta iti-  
nirvrtah paramarthena samvrtya yadi samsaret /

nirvrtah svabhavasunyatvadutpadanirodharahitah / paramarthena  
paramarthasatyatah praktinirvanataya adisantatvat / yadi  
samvrtya samvrtisatyena kalpanikatvena samsaret,  
jati-jaramaranayogi bhavet, tada ayam mahan virodhah syadityaha  
buddho 'pi samsaredevamityadi-  
buddho 'pi samsaredevam tatah kim bodhicaryaya // bca\_9.13 //  
evamabhyupagamyamane buddho 'pi sarvavaranaprahanato nirvrto 'pi  
samsaret janmadibhag bhavet / yata evam, tatah tasmad karanat kim  
bodhicaryaya? bodhaye buddhatvaya carya  
karacaranasirahpradanadyanekaduskarasatalaksana, taya kim? na  
kimcit prayojanam, uktakramena vaiphalyat / sa hi  
sarvasamsarikadharmanivrttaye  
sarvagunasamuccayasritabuddhatvaprapraye ca samasriyate, tathapi na  
samsarikadharmanivrttiscet, kim tatsamasrayena samsadhitamiti  
bhavah //

tat pratyuktameva yavatpratyayasamagrityadina, punarapi  
vispastayannaha pratyayanamityadi-

pratyayanamanucchede mayapyucchidyate na hi /  
pratyayanam tu vicchedatsamvrttyapi na sambhavah // bca\_9.14 //

pratyayanam karananam / anucchede avinase / hiriyasmat / mayapi na  
kevalam samsara iti samuccaye apisabdah / naivocchidyate na nivartate /  
pratyayanam karananam tu (bcp 186) vicchedat nivrtteh,  
samvrttyapi kalpanikavyavaharenapi na sambhavo na samsaranam /  
pratyayanam samucchedah punastattvabhyasadavidyadinirodhakramena  
veditavyah / tadyathoktamaryasalistambasutre-

evamukte maitreyo bodhisattvo mahasattva ayusmantam  
sariputrametadvocat- yaduktam bhagavata dharmasvamina sarvajñena- yo  
bhiksavah pratityasamutpadam pasyati, sa dharmam pasyati / yo  
dharmam pasyati, sa buddham pasyati / tatra katamah pratityasamutpado  
nama? yadidam- avidyapratyayah samskarah / samskarapratyayam  
vijñanam / vijñanapratyayam namarupam / namarupapratyayam  
sadayatanam / sadayatanapratyayah sparsah / sparsapratyaya  
vedana / vedanapratyaya trsna / trsnapratyayamupadanam /  
upadanapratyayo bhavah / bhavapratyaya jatih / jatipratyaya  
jaramaranasokaparidevadhukhadaurmanasyopayasah / evamasya kevalasya  
mahato dukhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati / tatra avidyanirodhat  
samskara nirudhyante / peyalam / evamasya kevalasya mahato  
dukhaskandhasya nirodho bhavati / ayamucyate pratityasamutpadah /  
peyalam / ya imam pratityasamutpadam satatasamitam nirjivam  
yathavadaviparitamajatamabhutamasamskrtamapratighamanalambanam  
sivamabhayamaharyamavyupasamasvabhavam pasyati, sa dharmam pasyati /  
yastu evam satatasamitam yavadavyupasamasvabhavam dharmam pasyati,  
so 'nuttaram dharmasariram buddham pasyati / peyalam / tatra  
avidya katama? etesameva sannam dhatunam ya ekasamjña  
pindasamjña nityasamjña dhruvasamjña sasvatasamjña  
sukhasamjña atmasamjña sattvasamjña jivasamjña  
jantusamjña manujasamjña manavasamjña  
ahamkaramakarasamjña / evamadi vividhamajñanam, iyamucyate 'vidya  
/ evamavidyayam satyam visayesu ragadvesamohah pravartante /  
tatra ye ragadvesamoha visayesu, ami avidyapratyayah samskara  
iutyucyante / vastuprativijñaptirvijñanam / catvari mahabhutani  
copadaya rupamaikadhyarupam / vijñanasahajascatvaro 'rupina  
upadanaskandha nama, tannamarupam / namarupasamnisritani  
indriyani sadayatanam / trayanam dharmanam samnipatah  
sparsah / sparsanubhavo vedana / vedanadhyavasana trsna /  
trsnavaipulyamupadanam / upadananirjatam punarbhavajanakam  
karma bhavah / bhavahetukah skandhapradurbhavo jatih /  
jatyabhinirvrttanam skandhanam paripako jara / skandhavinaso  
maranam / mriyamanasya sammudhasya sabhisvangasya antardahah  
sokah / sokoththalapanam paridevah /  
pañcavijñanasamprayuktamaghatanubhavanam dukham /  
dukhamanasikarasamprayuktam manasam dukham daurmanasyam / ye  
canye evamadaya upaklesah, ime upayasa ityucyante //

tatra mahandhakararthena avidya / abhisamskararthena samskarah /  
viajñananarthena vijñanam / mananarthena namarupam / ayadvararthena  
sadayatanam / sparsanarthena sparsah / anubhavanarthena vedana /  
paritarsanarthena trsna / upadanarthena upadanam /  
punarbhavajanarthena (bcp 187) bhavah / skandhapradurbhavarthena  
jatih / skandhaparipakarthena jara / vinasarthena maranam /  
socanarthena sokah / vacanaparidevanarthena paridevah /  
kayasampidanarthena dukkham / cittasampidanarthena daurmanasyam  
/ upaklesarthena upayasah / iti vistarah //

evamupadarsitapratyayanamanucchede samsaro 'vikalah pravartate,  
dvadasangapratityasamutpadasyaiva samsaratvat /  
yadahuracaryapadah-

yathaksepa kramad dvrdhah samtanah klresakarmabhiih /  
paralokam punaryatityanadi bhavacakrakam //

sa pratityasamutpado dvadasangastrikandakah / iti / [abhi. kosa.  
3.19-20]

pratyayanam punarucchede sarvathaiva samsaranam na syat,  
karanavaikalyat / tatasca 'buddho 'pi samsaredevam' ityetanna prasajyate  
iti //

evam tavat saurantikadicodyamudasya  
yogacaravipratipattinirakaranaya tanmatena dusanamudbhavayannaha  
yada na bhrantirapityadi-  
yada na bhrantirapyasti maya kenopalabhyate // bca\_9.15 //  
yada sarvam jagat mayatmakataya svabhavasunyamupagatam  
madhyamakavadibhih, mayasvabhavasamvrtigrahini buddhirapi  
bhavatam nasti bahyavat, tada maya kenopalabhyate, kena pratiyate  
tadgahakavastusajñanamantarena? naiva kenacidityarthah / yasya punah  
svacittameva paramarthasat bahyarupataya bhrantam tatha pratibhasate,  
na tasyayam dosa iti bhavah //

etannirakartumaha yada mayaivetyadi-

yada mayaiva te nasti tada kimupalabhyate /

yada mayaiva grahyataya hastyadyakarapavrtya tava vijñanavadino  
nasti, cittamatram jagadabhyupagacchanto bahirarthabhavat, tada  
kimupalabhyate, tada kimiha pratibhasate?  
bahirarthabhavaddesadivicchadena pratibhaso na yukta ityarthah / atra  
parasyabhiprayamasankayannaha cittasyaiva sa ityadi-  
cittasyaiva sa akaro yadyapyanyo 'sti tattvatah // bca\_9.16 //  
uktamatra cittameva bahirupataya bhrantam hastyadyakaram  
pratibhasate iti / uktameva / kim tu yadyapi cittasyaiva jñanasyaiva sa  
iti desadivicchadena grahyataya pratibhasamana akaro nirbhasah, anya  
ityaparad antarad grahakaccittakarata, asti vidyate, tattvato  
vastutah //

yadyapityabhyupagamyoktam, tathapi naitat samgacchata ityaha cittameva yada mayetyadi-

cittameva yada maya tada kim kena drsyate /

cittameva vijñanameva vedakataya svikrtam, yada maya nanya, na hi vedakacittavyatirikta kacidanya maya nama, tadatmataya tasyastatha pratibhasopagamat, tada kim (bcp 188) kena drsyate, kim kena pratyate? darsanameva hi kevalamasti na drsyam / drsyamantarena darsanamapi na syat, drsyapeksatvattasya / ato na kenacit kimcit drsyeta, iti andhyamasesasya jagatah praptamiti bhavah / nanu syadevaitat yadi jñanasya atmasamvedanam na syat, yavata svasamvedanataya svarupam samvedayat tadabhinnam mayadipratibhasamapi vedayet / tatha ca sati na kacit ksatih / iti vijñanavadino 'bhiprayamasankayaha-

uktam ca lokanathena cittam cittam na pasyati /

svabhavasunyameva sarva jagad yada yuktitah pratipaditam, tada kah kasya svabhavo vastutah iti kasya kena vedanam syat? uktam ca bhagavata-

sarvadharmah sunyah, sunyatalaksanam cittam / sarvadharmah viviktah, viviktatalaksanam cittam / iti /

kim ca / uktam ca kathitam ca lokanathena lokanam sarvasattvanam nathena saranyena buddhena bhagavata / kimuktam? cittam cittam na pasyatiti, cittam svatmanam na janati, satyapi vastutve svatmani karitravirodhat / kathamiva?

na cchinatti yathatmanamasidhara tatha manah // bca\_9.17 //

yatha sutiksnapyasidhara khangadhara tadanyavadatmanam svakayam na cchinatti na vighatayati, svatmani kriyavirodhat, tatha manah / asidharavaccittamapi svatmanam na pasyatiti yojyam / tatha hi na tadevaikam jñanam vedyavedakavedanatmasvabhavatrayam yuktam / ekasya niramsasya trisvabhavatayogat /

tatredamuktamaryaratnacudasutre- sa cittam parigavesamano nadhyatmam cittam samanupasyati / na bahirdha cittam samanupasyati / na skadhesu cittam samanupasyati / na dhatusu cittam samanupasyati / nayatanesu cittam samanupasyati / sa

cittamasamanupasyamscittadharam paryesate- kutascittasyotpattiriti / alambane sati cittamutpadyate / tat kimanyaccittamanyadalambanam, atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam? yadi tavadanyadalambanamanyaccittam, tad dvicittata bhavisyati / atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam, tat katham cittam cittam pasyati? na hi cittam cittam samanupasyati / tadyatha na tasyaiva asidharaya saiva asimdhara sakyate chettum, na tenaiva angulyagrena tadeva angulyagram sprastum sakyate, evameva tenaiva cittena tadeva cittam drastumiti vistarah //

atra cittamatravadinah svatmani kriyavirodham vighatayitum svapaksaprasadhanaya drstantamudbhavayannaha atmabhavamityadi-

atmabhavam yatha dipah samprakasayati cet /

atmabhavam svasvarupam yatha dipah pradipah samprakasayati  
dyotayati / yatha hi kila andhakaravrtaghatadivastupratipattaye  
pradipa upadiyate, na tatha pradipaprakasanaya pradipantaram, api tu  
ghatadi prakasayanneva atmanamapi prakasayati, tatha prakrte 'pi  
svasamvedane (bcp 189) veditavyam / na capi kvacidvirodho drsta iti  
sarvatra yojaniyam / tasmad pradipavadavirodha eveti cet, yadyevam  
manyase, tada naivam vaktavyam / kuta ityaha naivetyadi-  
naiva prakasyate dipo yasmanna tamasavrtah // bca\_9.18 //  
naiva prakasyate ghatadivannaiva uddayotyate dipah, yasmanna  
tamasavrtah na andhakarapihitah / vidyamanasyavaranasya  
apanayanam prakasanam, tato yuktam ghatadinam prakasanam,  
tesam prag vidyamanatvat / naivam pradipasya, tasya  
pragavidyamanatvat / na ca avidyamanasya prakasanam yuktam, asattvat  
/ tasmannaiva prakasyate dipah / iti visadrsatvanna  
pradipadrstantat sadhyasiddhih //

syadetat- atmabhavamityadina naitadabhidhiyate yadatmanam ghatavat  
tamasavrtam prakasayati dipah, api tu tatsvabhavam prati  
paranirapeksatamatramasyabhidhiyate / etadevopadarsayannaha na  
hityadi-

na hi sphatikavannilam nilatve 'nyamapeksate /  
tatha kimcitparapeksamanapeksam ca drsyate // bca\_9.19 //

hiriti yasmad / yatha sphatikopalah svayamanilah san, nilatve  
nilagunotpattinimittamanyamupadhim nilapatradisamnidhimapeksate,  
tatha svayameva yadvastu nilam, tadapi na nilatve 'nyamupadhimapeksate /  
tatha tena prakarena kimcid ghatadikam parapeksam  
pradipadyapeksam prakasam drsyate, kimcit punah  
pradipadikamanapeksam ca svayamprakasatmakam drsyate  
upalabhyate / etavanmatrameva vivaksitam //

evam vijñanavadina upadarsite visese siddhantavadi nilameva  
tavannilatve paranirapeksam drstantatvenopadarsitam  
pratishedhayannaha anilatva ityadi-

anilatve na tannilam nilaheturyatheksyate /  
nilameva hi ko nilam kuryadatmanamatmana // bca\_9.20 //

ayamapi na sadrso drstantah, yato nilamapi na nilatve  
sphatikavannirapeksam, tadbhavam prati svahetupratyayapeksatvat /  
kada punaridamanapeksam syat? yadi tadanilameva svahetorutpadyeta /  
punastadbhave paranirapeksam svayameva nilamatmanam kuryat / na  
caitadasti / yatah anilatve nilagunarahitave sati / neti nisedhayati /  
taditi nilabhimatam vastu / nilam nilagunayuktamatmanam  
svarupamatmana svayameva na kuryat, na kartum saknoti, purvavat svasmin  
kriyavirodhat / tasmanna nilasyapi paranapeksata nilatvam prati  
sphatikavat / tatha hi (bcp 190) sphatikopalo 'pi vastuto 'vasthitarupa

eva upadhisamnidhau na niloparagamanubhavati, api tu  
sarvasvopadanalaksanat / nilopadhivisesahakarinasca  
purvasvarasanirodhat anya eva nilagunoparaktah sphatikopala utpadyate  
iti siddhantah / tasmad sadharanamanayostadgunam prati  
hetupratyayadhinatvam / iti prakrte 'pi sadhye na kascidvisesah //

nanu priyamidamanusthitam priyena yasmad  
jadasvabhavavyavrttatmataya svahetupratyayat utpattireva jñanasya  
prakasantaranirapeksasya atmaprakasata svasamvedanamucyate / etadeva  
tvayapi nilasvarupaparamarsena samarthitam / etavanmatrena pradipo  
'pi drstantikrtah / na punarasmabhih karmakartrkriyabhedena  
jñanasyatmaprakasanamisyate / ekasya satah  
karmadivabhavatrasyayogat / tanna kriyadibhedena dusane 'pi  
kimcidusitamasmakam syat,  
svahetujanitasyatmaprakasasyanupaghatat / iti natmasamvedane  
pratipaditadosaprasangah / taduktam-

vijñanam jadarupebhyo vyavrttamupajayate /  
iyamevatmasamvittirasya ya jadarupata //

kriyakarakabhedena na svasamvittirasya tu /  
ekasyanamсарupasya traipuryanupapattitah //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-2000-1]

atrocyate- kriyakarakabhedena vyavaharaprasiddham sabdarthamadhigamya  
dusanamuktam, svasamvedanasabdasya tadarthabhidhayakatvat / yadi  
punardosabhayalokaprasiddho 'pi sabdarthah parityajyate, tada lokata  
eva badha bhavato bhavisyati / itthamapi na paramarthatah  
svasamvedanasiddhih / tatha hi hetupratyayopajanitasya pratibimbasyeva  
nihsvabhavatvamuktam / tatha ca sutaram na svasamvedanam jñanasya,  
tattvato nijasvabhavabhavat / na ca svabhavabhavagaganotpalasya  
atmasamvedanamucitam / na capi jadasvabhavata madhyamakavadinam  
prati paramarthatah kasyacit siddha, yena jadavyavrttamajadam  
svasamvedanam syat / tasmadanyaneva vastuvadinah prati  
yuktametadvaktum / tato nihsvabhavataya na kathamcidapi  
svasamvedanasiddhih / etat punah pascad  
smrtyupasthanopadarsanaprastave [9.24] vistarenopadarsayisyamah //

sampratam pradipasya svayamprakasatamabhyupagamya buddheh  
svasamvedanamayuktamiti pratipadayannaha dipa ityadi-

dipah prakasata iti jñatva jñanena kathyate /  
buddhih prakasata iti jñatvedam kena kathyate // bca\_9.22 //

bhavatu va pradipasya prakasatmata, tathapi na  
buddhisamvedanasadhanam prati sadrso drstanta iti  
samudayarthah / dipah prakasata iti abhasate  
prakasantaranirapeksah svayameva, iti jñatva pratitya jñanena  
buddhya kathyate pratipadyate, pradipasya jñanavisayatvat /  
buddhirjñanam (bcp 191) prakasate iti yaducyate, tat punah kena  
jñanena jñatva kathyate iti param pcchati / na catra kimcid

buddhipratipattinibandhanamastiti asambhavanam prakasayati / na tavat  
purvajñanena tatpratipattih, tatkalamanutpattestasyasattvat / napi  
pascatkalahavina tadanim ksanikataya grahyasyatitvat / na  
ca tatsamanakalahavina tena tasyanupakarat / na ca anupakarakasya  
visayabhavah, nakaranam visayah iti vacanat / napi svayam,  
tatraiva vipratipatteh / tat katham tatpratitiriti na vidmah //

ittham sarvatha buddherapratipattau tatsamvedanamativa ayuktamityaha  
prakasa vetyadi-

prakasa vaprakasa va yada drsta na kenacit /  
vandhyaduhitrileva kathyamanapi sa mudha // bca\_9.23 //

prakasa va prakasatmika dipavat / aprakasa va aprakasatmika  
ghatadivat / parasparasamuccaye vasabdadvayam / buddhih yada  
drsta na kenacit, na pratipanna kenacit pratipantra svayamrupena  
va / yadeti padam tadetyakarsati / tada vandhyaya  
aprasavadharminyah striya duhita putri, tasya lila vilaso lalitam  
tadvat / kathyamanapi akhyayamanapi sa mudha / seti buddhih / mudheti  
nisphala / vandhyaduhituravidyamanataya pratipannatvat tallila  
sutaramapratipannetyabhiprayah / athava / anutpannaniruddhasvabhavataya  
vandhyaduhitrsthaniya buddhih / apratitatsvabhavataya tallilavat  
svasamvittih / tadapratiteh tasya api apratitiriti kathyamanapi  
yuktirahitena vacanamatreha sa svasamvittirmudhah,  
anupadeyatvannisprayojana //

syadevam- yuktisunyam vacanamatrametat / yatah iyamatra  
yuktirastityaha yadi nastityadi-

yadi nasti svasamvittirvijñanam smaryate katham /

yadi svasamvedanam vijñanasya nasti na vidyate, tada vijñanam  
smaryate katham? vijñanasya svasamvedanabhavaduttarakalam  
smaranam na syat / na hi ananubhutasmaranam yuktam, atiprasangat /  
tasmadanubhavaphalasya smaranasya uttarakalam darsanat  
jñanasamvedanamastityanumiyate iti / naitat sadhanam sadhiyah /  
yato yadi svasamvedanakaryataya smaranam niscitam bhavet, bhaved  
vahveryatha dhumah svasamvedanasya karanam smrtih / na ca  
asiddhe svasamvedane pramanatah, smaranasya tatkaryatagrahanamasti  
/ sarvatha ubhayapratipattinantariyakatvat  
karyakaranabhavapratipatteh / na ca caksuraderiva vijñanam,  
adarsane 'pi smaranam tatkaryam setsyati, caksuso hi vyatireke  
niladijñanabhavato [vyatirekadvarena] tatkaryamanumiyate /  
smrtistu jñanasamvedanamantarenapi bhavatiti pratipadayisyamah,  
iti svasamvedanakaryataniscayamantarena smaranasya (bcp 192)  
tadvinabhavanna samvedanasiddhih / atah smaranamapi jñanatvat  
katham siddhamiti vaktavyam / na ca svayamasiddham lingam  
jñapakamanyasya / na ca smaranam svasamvedanasya pratyaksataya  
grahakam, tasya tasmadanyatvat / na ca jñanasya jñanantaravisayatvam,  
bahirarthavat sambandhasiddhayadidosaprasangat / anyatvavisesat

samtanantarabhavinapi smaranena tasya grahanam syat / atha tena  
purvamanubhutavanna smaryata iti cet, ekasamtatipatitenapi na  
purvamanubhutamiti samanah prasangah //

karyakaranabhavo 'pi na tasya niyamako yujyate,  
karyakaranabhavasyaiva paramarthato 'bhavat, satyapi tasmin  
sarvajñananam svapratipattinisthataya tadgahanasyasakyatvat /  
yathavyavaharamabhyupagame kalpanikatvam, kalpanikatve ca  
sarvavyavaharanam kalpananirmitatvat samvrtatvamiti sadhitam  
nah sadhyam / iti na smrteh svasamvedanasiddhih //

bhavato 'pi katham tarhi svasamvedanabhavo smrtirityaha anyanubhuta  
ityadi-

anyanubhute sambandhat smtirakhuvisam yatha // bca\_9.24 //  
jñanadanyasmin grahye vastuni visaye 'nubhute sati jñane smrtih  
smaranamupajayate / nanu anyasminnanubhute anyatra smarane  
atiprasangah syadityaha- sambandhaditi / visaye 'nubhute  
tadvijñanasmaranam sambandhadbhavati / vijñanam hi tadgahakataya  
tatsambaddham, ato vijñanam smaryate, nanyat / satyapi sambandhe  
anyasminnanubhute anyasya smarane viplutam smaranam syaditi cenna,  
purvamanubhuto visayah uttarakalamanusmaryamanah sa  
evanubhavavisisto 'nusmaryate / tadvisistasya tasya grahanat /  
jñanameva ca visayanubhavo nanya iti  
visayanubhavasmaranattatsambaddhataya jñane smaranamabhidhiyate,  
na tu visayarहितam jñanamapi kevalamanusmaryate ityadosah //

nanu kathamiva jñanasamvedanahitasmrtivasanabijamantarena  
smrtiruttarakalam syadityahaakhuvisam yatheti / akhuvisam  
musikavisam yatha sambandhat kalantarena jayate, tatha  
smrtirapityarthah / tatha hi musikavisamekasmin ksane  
sarirasamkrantam punah kalantarena meghastanitamadhigamya vinapi  
svsamvedanahitasmrtivasanabijamidampratyayatamatrayatavrttitva  
t anyasmin ksane vikrtimupayati, tatha prakrte 'pi na dusyatiti  
bhavah //

punarapi vijñanavadi jñanasamvedanasiddhaye  
prakarantaramupadarsayitumaha pratyayantareti-

pratyayantarayuktasya darsanatsvam prakasate /

pratyayantaram karanantaram [kalantaram ?] / iksanikadividyā  
paracittadijñanabhijñā ca tabhyam yuktasya tatsamagrisambaddhasya  
cittasya darsanat pratibhasanat vijñanasya kham prakasate svarupam  
pratibhasate / samvedanamastiti yavat / yadi hi tat sarvada  
paroksarupam katham kadacit samagrivisesadupalabhyeta, tato  
yatha samagrivisesat paracittamupalabhyate, tatha  
samanantaralambanadipratyayat svacittamapyupalabhyate iti bhavah /  
etadapi na jñanasamvedanasamarthyamityaha siddhañjanetyadi-  
siddhañjanavidherdrsto ghato naivañjanam bhavet // bca\_9.25 //  
siddham ca tadañjanam ca, siddhasya va añjanam, tasya vidhih

vidhanam prayogah, tasmad drstah pratitah ghato nidhanadi  
va naiva añjanam bhavati / na ca ghatadirañjanameva syat / na yad  
yasmātpratiyate tadeva tadbhavati / evamiksānikādividyasahakarina  
jñānena paracittam ca ghatadivād drstamiti naitavata  
tatsamvedanam siddham syat / tasmānaitadāpi sadhyopayogi sadhanam /  
nanu yadi jñānamaviditasvarupam syat, arthasyāpi pratitirna syat /  
avyaktavyaktikatvad jñānasya, na hi arthasya vyaktih / tadapratitau  
kathamarthasya pratitih? tatha hi svasamvedanasya pratisedhat, anyena  
anyasya grahanayogacca, tadgahanabhyupagame ca uttarottarasya  
apratitasya pratitaye jñānantaranusaranena anavasthaprasangacca na  
kathamcidāpi arthasya pratitiriti / tena yaduktam "anyanubhute" ityadi,  
tadasamgatam, arthasyanubhavabhavat //

sarvascayam drstādivyavaharo loke na syādityaha yatha  
drstamityadi / yaducyate drstādivyavaharo na syāditi, sa kim  
paramarthato na syat, samvṛtya va? tatra yadi paramarthato na  
syādityucyate, tada priyamidamasmakam / na hi samvṛtasya  
paramarthacintayamavataro 'sti / atha lokaprasiddhih, tada-  
yatha drstam srutam jñātam naiveha pratisidhyate /

iti / yatha drstamiti caksurādivijñānena pratyaksena  
pratipannam / srutamiti parapudgaladagamacca / jñātamiti  
trirupalingajadanumanāniscitam / tadetadiha sarvam  
vyavahāmasritya naiva pratisidhyate, naiva varyate / yad yatha  
lokatah pratiyate, tat tathaiva avicāritasvarupamabhyupagamyate  
lokaprasiddhitah, na tu punah paramarthatah / tena  
jñānasamvedanābhavadarthanādhigamādayo 'pi dosah  
paramarthapaksavadina iha navataranti / yadi tat tathāivabhyupagamyate,  
kim nama tarhi pratisidhyate ityaha satyata ityadi-  
satyatah kalpana tvatra dukkhaheturnivaryate // bca\_9.26 //  
satyatah paramarthatah / kalpana aropah / tusabdah punararthe / sa  
punaratra vicare siddhante va / nivaryate pratisidhyate / kutah?  
dukkhaheturiti / hetupadametat / dukkhasya hetuh karanam yasmāt,  
tasmādityarthah / upadanaskandhanam  
sadasadādikalpanāhitapravṛttihetuta eva ca samsarah / samsarasca  
dukkhasvabhavah /

dukkham samudayo loko drstisthanam bhavasca te / [abhi.  
kosa-1.8]

iti vacanat / iti satyatah kalpana dukkhaheturbhavati /  
tasmādasatsamaropakalpanābhīnivesapratīsedhamatramatrabhipretam, na tu  
vastavam kimcit pratisidhyate iti / tadevam svasamvedanam  
jñānasya na kathamcidācidāpi yujyate / taduktam-

na bodhyabodhakakaram cittam drstam tathagataih /  
yatra boddha ca bodhyam ca tatra bodhirna vidyate //

iti /

yattu kvacid bhagavata cittamatratatitvamuktam, tat  
skandhayatanadivanneyarthatayeti kathayisyate //

idanim prasangikam parisamapya prakrte yojayannaha  
cittadanyetyadi-

cittadanya na maya cennapyananyeti kalpyate /  
vastu cetsa katham nanyananya cennasti vastutah // bca\_9.27 //

tarhi cittadanya maya syat, ananya va syat, ubhayasvabhava va,  
anubhayasvabhava va, iti catvaro vikalpah / tatra na tavat  
prathamapaksah, cittadanyabhyupagame 'pi cittamatram jagadicchatah  
siddhantavirodhah syat / dvtiyapakse tu "yada mayaiva te nasti"  
[9.6] ityadina pratipadita eva dosah / trtiyastu prakaro na  
samgacchate, parasparaviruddhayorekatrabhavat / atha caturthi kalpana,  
sapi na samgacchate / tamupadayocyatecittadanya na maya  
ityanyatvapratisedhah / ananya tarhi, napyananyeti tattvasyapi  
pratisedhah, iti ubhayapakspatascedyadi kalpyate vyavasthapyate, so  
'pi na yuktah, anyonyapariharavatorekapratisedhasya  
aparavidhinantariyakatvat tayorekatrabhavat caturthi kalpana sapi na  
samghatate // api ca / vastu cediti / yadi sa maya vastusati katham  
nanya cittadvayatirikta na bhavati? atha ananya cet, yadi cittameva  
maya, tada nasti vastutah, na vidyate paramarthatah,  
tasyastatsvabhavatvat cittameva kevalam ityetat tadevayatam / yaduktam-

yada mayaiva te nasti tada kimupalabhyate /  
iti //

adhuna prakrtam prasadhya upasamharannaha asatyapityadi-

asatyapi yatha maya drsya drastr tatha manah /

asati upalabhyamana maya hastyadivadvastuto 'satsvabhava /  
tadrsyapi drsya darsanavisaya yatha maya, drastu tatha  
manah / saiva asati maya drsya drstantah, tatha manah  
paramarthato 'satsvabhavamapi darsanasamartham bhavisyati / tena "yada  
na bhrantirapyasti" [9.15] ityadi yaduktam parena tat prasadhya  
upasamharena darsitam / punarapi prakarantarena  
paramarthasadvijñanasadhanaya paropakramamabhisamdhyaha  
vastvasrayascetyadi-

vastvasrayascetsamsarah so 'nyathakasavadbhavet // bca\_9.28 //

tathahi- samkleso vyavadanam ca heyopadeyataya dvayamidam yathavat  
pratipattavyam / tatra ragadimalavrtam cittam  
samklistamityucyate / te ca

abhutasamaropabalotpannatvadagantukascittasritah pravartante /  
tatprabhutakarmajanmaparamparopanibandhah samsarah prajayate /  
tadeva cittam paramarthatah

prakrtiprabhasvamanagantukamabhutaparikalpasamutthagrahyagrahakadidva  
yasamaropabhinivesavasanasunyamadvyasvabhavamagantukadosavinirmukta  
masrayaparavrttervyavadanamityucyate / tadevam (bcp 195)

samklesavyavadanayorvastusamudbhutacittamantarena vyavasthapanam na  
ghatate iti manyante, samsaranirvanayoscittadharmatvat / cittameva  
samklesiyate, cittameva vyavadayate iti vacanat / tadeva paramatam  
nirupayati-vastveva vastusadbhutacittameva asrayah asyeti  
vastvasrayah / cet yadi samsaro vyavasthapyate, tada samsaro  
'nyatha bhavet, cittadanyah syat, vastuno 'nyatve avastu syat,  
cittasyaiva ca vastutvat / kathamiva? akasavat gaganamiva / ya esa  
cittasrayah samsaro 'bhidhiyate, sa kim vastu avastu va? vastvapi  
cittam tadanyadva? tatra yadi vastu cittameva, tada na cittadanyah  
samsarastadasryah, cittameva sah / cittam ca  
prakrtiprabhasvarataya vyavadanasvabhavatvanna praheyam / atha  
cittadanyah, tada cittavyatiriktasya anyasyabhyupagamat  
siddhantaksatih / atha avastu, tada samsaro nama na kimcidasti,  
kharavisanavat / ata evaha akasavat iti / yatha akasam  
prajñaptisanmatramasat, na kvacidarthakriyayam samartham, tatha  
samsaro bhavatah syat / athava / akasavaditi  
nihsvabhavatvadasmatsiddhantanupravesah //

syadetat- yadi nama avastu, tathapi vastusadbhutacittasamasritatvat  
tasya arthakriyasamarthyam bhavisyatityaha vastvasrayenetyadi-  
vastvasrayenabhavasya kriyavattvam katham bhavet /

na asadrupasya kascidasrayo bhavitumarhati, asrayasrayibhavasya  
karyakaranarupatvat / na ca abhavah kasyacit karyam,  
anirvartyavisesatvat / bhavatu nama, tathapi vastvasrayena  
vastusadbhutacittasamasrayena abhavasya asadatmakasya kriyavattvam,  
arthakriyakarivam katham bhavet? na kadacidapi yujyate ityarthah /  
anyatha tasya bhavasvabhavata syat / saktirhi bhavalaksanam /  
sarvasaktiviraho 'bhavalaksanamiti vacanat / kimidanimiti  
vicaryamanamupasthitam bhavata ityaha asatsahayamityadi-  
asatsahayamekam hi cittamapadyate tava // bca\_9.29 //  
asannevah abhavah sahayo 'syeti asatsahayam / hiravadharane /  
ekamadvitiyameva cittamapadyate tava cittaikaparamarthavadinah //

nanu uktameva- grahyagrahakadyakaravinirmuktamadvayalaksanam cittam,  
iti cittaikatapratipadane na kimcidanistamasmakam / tadayuktam /  
samklesasyapi praheyataya vastutvamuktam / tat katham cittamevaikam  
vastu? astu nama, tathapi na badhakanmuktirityaha grahyamuktamityadi-  
grahyamuktam yada cittam tada sarve tathagatah /

grahyamityupalaksanam / grahakadimuktamapi veditavyam / athava  
grahyadhinam grahakatvamiti tadabhavad grahakabhavah /  
grahakabhava ca tadupalakpitasya abhilapyasyabhavat abhilapasyabhava  
ityupadarsayitum grahyamuktamityuktam /  
grahyadyakaraviviktamadvayasvabhavam yada sarvasya jagatascittam,  
tada tasya cittasya sarvasattvasamtanantargatatvat sarvasamsarinah  
sattvah (bcp 196) tathagata buddha bhagavantah prapnuvanti / na  
kascit prthagjanah syat / tatasca



tathagata bhavanti / naitat samanam / yasmadabhavatmano malah  
karyakalavikala navaranam bhavitumarhanti, ityuktameva / asmakam tu  
nihsvabhavameva janyam janakam ceti na samanam / sa  
yasmadaprahina, ato 'smat karanat / taddrstikale, tasya  
jñeyasvabhavataya drstih upalabdhih, tasyah kale / tasya  
va mayastriya drstikale upalambhakale / tasyeti  
aprahinasamklesavasanasya drastuh / durbala sunyavasane  
sunnyasya sunyatattvasya sunyataya veti vighrahah / chandonurodhah  
bhavapratyayasya lopam krtva sunyeti nirdesah / vasana  
samskaradhanam, sa durbala samarthyavikala, aropitasya darsanat /  
atastada bhavavasana balavati //

katham tarhi sa nivartate ityaha sunyatetyadi-

sunyatavasananaddhiyate bhavavasana /

sunyataya mayasvabhavanihsvabhavataya vasana tasya adhanam  
avedhah / abhyasena drdhikaranamiti yavat /  
tasmadviruddhapratyayat hiyate nivartate /  
vahnisamnidhanacchitasparsavat / kim? bhavavasana  
anavaragrasamsarabhyastavastusadrahadyavasanasana / tasya  
bhutarthatvat, vastunijasvabhavatvacca / itarasya alikatvat  
agantukatvacca / nanu bhavabhiniveso va sunyatabhiniveso va iti  
nabhinivesam prati kascidvisesah, tasyapi  
kalpanasvabhavanatikramat / yadaha-

sunyata sarvadrstinam prokta nihsaranam budhah /

yesam tu sunyata drstistanasadhan babhasire //

iti / [ma. sa.-13.8]

etat parihartumaha kimcinnastityadi-

kimcinnastiti cabhyasatsapi pascatprahiyate // bca\_9.33 //

kimciditya bhavo va sunyata va / nasti na vidyate / casabdah

purvapeksaya samuccaye / ityevam cabhyasat

bhavavasananprahanasya pascat sapi sunyavasane prahiyate

nivartate / ayamabhiprayah- sunyatavedho hi bhavabhinivesasya

pratipaksatvat prahanopayabhutah / adhigate ca upeye pascat

kolopamatvat upayasyapi prahanamanusthiyate / etadevaha-

sarvasamkalpanaya sunyatamrtadesana /

yasca (yasya) tasyamapi grahastvayasavavasadinah //

iti // [catuh-2.21]

syadetat- yadi nama kimcinnastiti manasikarabhyasad bhavati

sunyatavasanyah prahanam, tathapi tadabhyasat

punarabhavakalpam pravartamana nivartayitumasakya / tatasca

gandapravese 'ksitaranirgamo jata iti tadavastham tava

dausthayam, ityatraha yada na labhyate ityadi-

yada na labhyate bhavo yo nastiti prakalpyate /

tada nirasrayo 'bhavah katham tisthenmateh purah // bca\_9.34 //

iyamapi [abhavakalpana] vicarena navatisthate iti / yo bhavo  
nastiti prakalpyate, yasya bhavasya pratishedhah kriyate, sa yadi  
vicaryamano nihsvabhavataya na labhyate na prapyate  
taimirikopalabdakesastabakavat / tada nirasraya iti / yasyasau  
parikalpito bhavah, tasya sambandhino 'bhavat niralambah abhavah  
kalpanavidarsitamurtih katham tisthenmateh purah, kathamasau  
vicarena buddheragratah pratibhasate? svayameva  
bhavanihsvabhavatayam nivartate //

athava anyathavataryate- bhavatu nama sunyata baladhanad  
bhavavasanavinivrttih / tatpratishedhabhavadabhavabhini vesastu  
kena varyate ityata aha- yada na labhyate ityadi / anyat sarvam purvavat  
//

ayamatra samudayarthah- sarvadharmasunyata hi  
bhavabhini vesaprahanaya upadiyate / sapi sunyata  
sunyata bhimukhikaranat pascad prahiyate / yapi ca kathamcid  
bhavakalpana jayate, sapi samanantaravicarena nivartate / ata eva  
etatsamastakalpanajalavinivartanaya bhagavatyaam prajñāparamitayam  
vistarena adhyatmasunyatadayo 'stadasa sunyatah proktah /  
na ca sunyata bhavad vyatirikta, bhavasyaiva tatsvabhavatvat /  
anyatha sunyataya bhavad vyatireke dharmanam nihsvabhavata na  
syat / nihsvabhavata tatsvabhava iti prasadhitam prak / etadapi  
prajñāparamitayamuktam-

punaraparam subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam  
caran sarvakarajñātapratisamyuktairmanasikarairvam pratyaveksate-  
na rupasunyataya rupam sunyam, rupameva sunyam, sunyataiva rupam  
/ na vedanasunyataya vedana sunya, vedanaiva sunya, sunyataiva  
vedana / na samjñāsunyataya samjñā sunya, samjñāiva sunya,  
sunyataiva samjñā / na samskarasunyataya samskarah  
sunyah, samskara eva sunyah, sunyataiva samskarah / na  
vijñānasunyataya vijñānam sunyam, vijñānameva sunyam,  
sunyataiva vijñānam // iti vistarah / uktam ca-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyata saiva te mata /  
bhavah svatanthro nastiti simhanadastavatulah //  
iti / [catuh-2.20]  
iti na sunyata dharmad vyatirikta / tasmacchunyatayamapi  
nabhini vesah kartavyah iti //

evam sarvavikalpapratyastamayam samastavarananirmuktirupajayate  
ityupadarsayannaha yada na bhava ityadi-

yada na bhavo nabhavo mateh samtisthate purah /  
tadanyagatyabhavena niralamba prasamyati // bca\_9.35 //

yada na bhavah paramarthasatsvabhavo materbuddheh samtisthate  
puro 'gratah, na abhavah, napi bhavavirahitalaksano 'bhavah yada  
mateh samtisthate purah, tada anyagatyabhavena

vidhipratishedhabhyam gatyantarabhavat,  
ubhayanubhayapaksayoretadduyavidhipratishedhatmakatvat,  
abhyamavyatirikataya anayoh samgrahe tavapi samgrhitaviti  
nirasraya, sadasatorialambanayorayogat buddhih prasamyati upasamyati  
/ sarvavikalpopasamannirindhanavahnivat nirvrtimupayatityarthah //

katham tarhi sakalakalpanavirahadanekakalpasamkhyeyabhilasitam  
pararthasampadupayabhutam buddhatvamadhigamya  
pararthamabhisampadayati bhagavanityatraha cintamaniriti-

cintamanih kalpataruryathecchaparipurana /  
vineyapranidhanabhyam jinabimbam tatheksyate // bca\_9.36 //

cintamaniriti cintitaphaladata ratnavisesah / kalpataruriti  
kalpitaphaladata vrksavisesah / sa yatha vikalpamantarenapi  
lokanam yathabhavyamicchayah paripurana abhilasasya  
sampadakah / jinabimbam tatheksyate iti sambandhah /  
caturmarajayajjino bhagavan, papakadharmajayadva / jinasya buddhasya  
bhagavatah bimbam dvatrimasata mahapurusalaksanairvirajitam  
sariram / tatha tena prakarena ikisyate sarvakalpanabhava 'pi  
parahitasukhasampadanasamartham pratiyate / katham  
punaretadistamatrena bhavisyatityaha- vineyapranidhanabhyamiti  
/ vineyavasat ye buddhasya bhagavato vineyah,  
tadupadhiphalavisesapratilambahetukulalakarmaparipakat, tadvasat /  
pranidhanavasacca, yatpurvam bodhisattvavasthayanekaprakaram  
bhagavata sattvarthasampadanam pranihitam tasyaksepavasat,  
kulalacakrabhramanaksepanyayena anabhogena pravartanat  
sarvasattvahitasukhasampadanamupapadyate / yaduktam-

yasyam ratrau tathagato 'bhisambuddho yasyam ca parinirvrtah,  
atrantare tathagatena ekamapyaksaram nodahrtam / tat kasya hetoh?  
nityam samahito bhagavan / ye ca aksarasvararutavaineyah sattvah,  
te tathagatamukhadurnakosadusnisat dhvanim niscarantam  
srnvantityadi /

uktam ca-

tasmin dhyanasamapanne cintaratnavadasthite /  
niscaranti yathakamam kudyadibhyo 'pi desanah //

tabhirjjñāsitanarthan sarvan jananti manavah /  
hitani ca yathabhavyam ksipramasadayanti te //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha 3241-42]  
catuhstave 'pyuktam-

nodahrtam tvaya kimcidekamapyaksaram vibho /  
krtsnasca vaineyajano dharmavarsena tarpitah //  
iti // [catuh-1.7]

evamasadharanam karanamakhyaya punaranyatha hetvavasthaya eva sa  
tadsah prabhavati- sayaviseso yadanabhogena  
parthasampadanasamarthaphalamupajayate iti

vr̥ttadvayenopadarsayannaha yatha garudika ityadi-

yatha garudikah stambham sadhayitva vinasyati /  
sa tasmimsciranaste 'pi visadinupasamayet // bca\_9.37 //

yatha garudiko visatavavit labdhamantrasamarthyah stambham  
kasthamayam va anyadva sadhayitva mantrenabhisamskr̥tya  
mamabhavadayameva sarvavisapaharacaturō bhavisyatiti vinasyati,  
svayamuparatavyaparo bhavati / sa stambhah tenabhimantritah tasmin  
garudike ciranaste 'pi prabhutakalamuparate 'pi  
visadinupasamayet, adisabdat grahadivikaramapaharet /  
chandasadamayam paripalayata mito 'pi upadhaya nici hrasvo na  
krtah / samjñāpurvakasya vidheranityatvadva //

evam dr̥stantamupapadya darstantike yojayannaha bodhicaryeti-

bodhicaryanurupyena jinastambho 'pi sadhitah /  
karoti sarvakaryani bodhisattve 'pi nirvr̥te // bca\_9.38 //

yathasabdastathetyakarsayati / tatha bodhau bodhinimittam  
buddhatvartham carya [bodhicarya] / bodhisattve 'pi nirvr̥te iti,  
bodhih buddhatvam,  
ekanekasvabhavaviviktamanutpannaniruddhamanucchedamasasvatam  
sarvaprāṇcavinirmuktamakasapratismam dharmakayakhyam  
paramarthatattvamucyate / etadeva ca  
prajñāparamitasunyatatathatabhutakotidharmadhatvadisabdena  
samvr̥timupadaya abhidhiyate / idameva ca abhisamdhayoktam-

dharmato buddha dr̥stavya dharmakaya hi nayakah /  
dharmata capyavijñeya na sa sakya vijanitum //  
iti / [vajracchedika-26]  
uktam ca-

alaksanamanutpadamasamskr̥tamavanmayam /  
akasm bodhicittam ca bodhiradvayalaksana //

iti /

tatra [bodhih] sattvamabhiprayo 'syeti bodhisattvah / tasminnirvr̥te 'pi  
/ apisabdo bhinnakramah / apratisthitanirvanatvena paramam  
santim gate 'pi / hetvavasthanivr̥ttau phalavasthapraptau cetyarthah  
/ iti ubhayathapi sarvatha kalpanavirahe 'pi  
sattvarthasampadanamavikalamupadarsitam bhavati //

syadetat- yadi bhagavanuparatasakalavikalpalambanataya  
nivr̥ttasarvacittacaittavyaparah, katham tarhi tathagatapuja  
mahaphala varnyate ityasankayannaha acittake ityadi-

acittake kr̥ta puja katham phalavati bhavet /

samvr̥ticittavivikte bhagavati kr̥ta upahr̥ta puja karavisesah  
katham phalavati bhavet, saphala syat? tatra asatyupabhoktari  
dayakadanapatinam katham punyam bhavet? atrottaramaha

tulyaivetyadi-

tulyaiva pathyate yasmattisthato nirvrtasya ca // bca\_9.39 //  
tulyaiva samaiva / pathyate agame pratipadyate / yasmat tisthato  
nirvrtasya ca tasmāt phalavati bhavediti yojaniyam / tisthato  
'parinirvrtasya / nirvrtasya nirupadhinirvanam gatasya pujaya  
nasti visesah / ayamabhiprayah- dvididham hi punyam-  
tyaganvayam ca, tyagadeva yadutpadyate / paribhoganvayam ca,  
deyadharmaparibhogad yadutpadyate / tatra yadi nama nirvrte bhagavati  
pratigrahiturabhavat paribhoganvayam na bhavisyati punyam,  
parityaganvayam ca kena varyate? apratigrhnati kasmimscit katham  
parityaganvayamapi punyam? kim punah karanam sati pratigrahitari  
bhavitavyam punyena, nasati? kasyacidapyabhavaditi cet,  
idamakaranameva / yadi hi punyam paranugrahadeva syat,  
maitryadyapramanasamyagdrstibhavanayam na syat / tasmāt  
drastavyam svacittaprabhavam paranugrahamantarenapi punyam /  
tatha vyatite 'pi gunavati tadbhaktikrtam svacittadbhavat punyam  
na virudhyate iti //

api ca sarvapunyapapasadbhave sarvesamagamah saksityaha  
agamaccetyadi- agamacca phalam tatra samvrtya tattvato 'pi va /

kimatra upapattyantarena? agamat bhagavatpravacanat phalam  
bhagavatpujaktam mahabhogadilaksanamavagamyate / tatreti  
nirvrtanirvrte bhagavati pujayam / etavamstu visesah- kasyacit  
tat phalam samvrtam, kasyacit punah paramarthikamabhimatam /  
evamanantaravicaramanadrtya visesenocyate / samvrtya tattvato 'pi  
va punyapapakriyayah phalam bhagavadagamat pratiyate, tatra ca  
avayoravivada eva tatra idamuktam bhagavata puspakutadharanyam-  
ye kecil simhavikridita tathagatasya pujam karisyanti tisthato  
va parinirvrtasya va, sarve te triyanadekatarena yanena  
parinirvasyanti / yasca khalu simhavikridita tathagatamarhantam  
samyaksambuddham drstva cittam prasadayet, prasannacittah  
satkuryat gurukuryat manayet pujayet upacaret, labhena  
civarapindapatasyanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih  
sarvasukhopadhanairupatisthet / yasca parinirvrtasya tathagatasya  
sarsapaphalamatradhatau sarirapujam kuryat, samo vipakah  
pratikanksitavyah / tatha pujayai nasti viseso nanakaranam  
ca / iti //

uktam ca-

tisthantam pujayedastyastu yascapi parinirvrtam /  
samacittaprasadena nasti punyavisesata //

iti / [divya]

punaridamuktam-

yasca khalu punah simhavikridita tathagatam varsasatam va  
varsasahasram va sarvasukhopadhanenopatisthet, yasca

parinirvrtasya tathagatasya caitye  
bodhicittaparigrhitaikapuspamaropayet, tathagatapujyai jalañjalim  
copanamayet, jalena copasiñcet, isikapadam va dadyat, nirmalyam  
va apanayet, upalepanapradanam va dipapradanam va kuryat,  
attamanah, ekakramapadavyatiharam va atikramya vacam bhaseta-  
namastamai buddhaya bhagavate iti, ma te atra simhavikridita  
kanksa va vimatirva vicikitsa va, yadasau kalpam va kalpasatam  
va kalpasahasram va durgativinipatam gacchet, nedam sthanam vidyate  
// iti /

etadavasyamabhyupeyamiti [aha] satyabuddhe ityadi- satyabuddhe krta  
puja saphaleti katham yatha // bca\_9.40 //

satyabuddhe paramarthasati bhagavati krta puja saphaleti phalavati,  
ityetadapi katham yatheti / kathamivetyudaharanamupadarsayati /  
nanyadatrodaharanamagamaditi bhavah / tasmāt sarvatha  
bhagavatpujyam phalasadbhava agamadavagamyate //

sunyatavasanaadhadityadi yaduktam, tatra vaibhasikadayah  
sarvadharmasunyatayah sarvavaranaaprahamasahamanah  
caturaryasatyadarsanabhavanam ca tadupayamicchantah prahuh  
satyadarsanata ityadi-

satyadarsanato muktih sunyatadarsanena kim /

caturmaryasatyanam dukkhasamudayanirodhamargalaksananam  
darsanatah upalabdhitah / saksatkaranadityarthah / darsanata  
ityupalaksanam / bhavanato 'pi drastavyam / taduktam-

klesaprahamamakhyatam satyadarsanabhavanat / iti / [abhi. ko. 6.1]

tatra vrttasthasya srutacintavato bhavanayam pravrttasya  
asubhanapanasmrtismrtyupasthanabhavana nispatikramena anityato  
dukkhata sunyato 'natmatasca ityetaih sodasabhirakaraih  
dukkhadisatyam pasyatah usmagatadicaturnirvedhabhagiyadvarena  
dukkhe dharmajñānaksantiyadipañcadasaksanalaksanasya  
darsanamargasya, tatah param bhavanamargasyadhigamat,  
darsanabhavanaheyatraidhatukaklesopaklesarasiprahanat  
ksayanutpadaññanotpattirityaryasatyesu samksepato  
'bhisamayakramah / itthamaryasatyadarsanato muktirucyate / tasmadata eva  
muktirastu, sunyatadarsanena kim, sunyatayah  
sarvadharmanihsvabhavataya (bcp 203) darsanena adhigamena /  
saksatkaraneneti yavat / kim? na kimcit prayojanam / tadaparasya  
mukterupayasya vidyamanatvat / atraha na vinetyadi-  
na vinanena margena bodhirityagama yatah // bca\_9.41 //  
na upayantaramasti, tasmadityarthah / idam maharthasya tattvam / tatha  
hi- sarva eva hi bhava aropitamanaropitam ceti rupadvayamudvahanti /  
tatra yat tadavidyaprahaitamaropitam rupam, tat  
sarvajanasadharanamiti na tadupalabdheh samklesaprahamamupapadyate  
/ anyatha sarve balajanastathagatah syuriti pracinaprasangah / iti

anaropitameva tattvamanupalambhayogena adhigamyamanamajñanasravaksayaya  
samarthyavadupalabhyate / tacca prajñaya vivecyamanam  
sarvadharmānupalambhalaksanamavasitamiti sarvadharmasunyataiva  
sarvavarānavibhramaprahanaya patiyasityavagamyate / iti yuktito  
nirupitam prak, nirupayisyate ca pascāt / iha punaragamata eva  
enamarthamavagrahayitum-

na vinanena margena bodhirityagamo yatah /

ityuktavan / yaduktam prajñāparamitayam-

bhagavanaha- iha subhute bodhisattvo mahasattvah prajñāparamitayam  
caran rupam bhava iti na bhavayati / vedanam bhava iti na bhavayati /  
samjñam bhava iti na bhavayati / samskaran bhava iti na bhavayati  
/ yavat margakarajñatam bhava iti na bhavayati / yavat  
sarvakarajñatam bhava iti na bhavayati /  
sarvavasānanusamdhiklesaprahanam bhava iti na bhavayati / tatkasya  
hetoh? nasti bhavasamjñinah prajñāparamitabhavana / yavat  
nasti bhavasamjñino danaparamitabhavana / nasti bhavasamjñino  
'bhavasunyatabhavana / nasti bhavasamjñinah  
sadabhijñabhavana / yavat nasti  
sarvasamadhisarvadharmānimukhatathagatabalavaisaradyapratīsamvinmaham  
aitrimahakarūnavenikabuddhadharmānam bhavana / tatkasya hetoh?  
tatha hi sa bhavah eso 'hamiti dvayorantayoh saktah / dane sile  
ksantau virye dhyane prajñayam / eso 'hamiti dvayorantayoh saktah  
/ yasca dvayorantayoh saktah, tasya nasti moksah / tatkasya hetoh?  
nasti subhute bhavasamjñino danam, yavat nasti prajña, nasti  
margah, nasti jñanam, nasti praptih, nasti abhisamayah,  
nastyānulomiki ksantih, nasti rupasya parijña, nasti vedanayah  
parijña, yavat nasti pratīyasamutpadasya parijña / nasti  
atmasattvajīvajantuposapudgalanujamanavakarakavedakajanakapasyakasamj  
ñayah parijña / yavat nasti sarvavasānanusamdhiklesaprahanasya  
parijña / kutah punarasya mokso bhavisyatiti //

ata eva punastatraivoktam-

bhagavanaha- evametāt kausika, evametāt / ye 'pi te 'bhuvannatite 'dhvani  
tathagata arhantah samyaksambuddhah, te 'pi imameva  
prajñāparamitamagamya anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah /  
(bcp 204) ye 'pi te bhavisyanti anagatē 'dhvani tathagata arhantah  
samyaksambuddhah, te 'pi imameva prajñāparamitamagamya anuttaram  
samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyante / ye 'pi te etarhi dasadiglokadhatusu  
aprameyasamkhyeyesu tathagata arhantah  
samyaksambuddhastīsthanti, dhriyante yapayanti dharmam desayanti, te  
'pi imameva prajñāparamitamagamya anuttaram  
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah / ye 'pi te 'bhuvannatitanam  
tathagatanamarhatam samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, ye 'pi te  
bhavisyanti anagatanam tathagatanamarhatam  
samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, ye 'pi te etarhi pratyutpannam

tathagatanamarhatam samyaksambuddhanam sravakah, te 'pi  
imameva prajñāparamitamagama pratyekabodhim praptah, prapsyanti  
prapnuvanti ca / tatkasya hetoh? atra prajñāparamitayam sarvani  
trini yanani vistarenopadistani / tani punaranimittayogena  
anupalambhayogena anutpadayogena asamklesayogena avyavadanayogena, yavat  
tatpunah lokavyavaharena aparamarthayogena / iti vistarah //

uktam ca-

buddhaih pratyekabuddhaisca sravakaisca nisevita /  
margastvameka moksasya nastyanya iti niscayah //

iti // [prajñāparamitastutih]

etanmahayanavacanamasahamana aha nanvasiddhamityadi-

nanvasiddham mahayanam

nanu bhoh sunyatavadin, mahayanamagamatvena mama asiddham,  
asammata, tadasyopanyaso na sadhanataya sadhuh / atra parasya  
samanapariharadusanamaha kathamityadina-

katham siddhastvadagamah /

yadi mahayanamasiddham, katham kena prakarena tvadiyagamo  
bhagavadvacanamiti siddhah? tatra na kimcidagamatvaprasadhakam  
pramanamutpasyamah / parah pariharamaha yasmaditi-

yasmadubhayasiddho 'sau

yasmat karanat ubhayasya tava mama ca siddhah agamatvena niscito 'sau  
mamagamah / na hi madagame bhavato 'pi mahayananyayino  
buddhavacanatvena vipratipattirasti, tasmad siddho 'sau / na tu mahayane  
mama sampratipattih, yena idamevottaram bhavato 'pi syat /  
siddhantavadi aha-

na siddhau'sau tavaditah // bca\_9.42 //

iti / yadyapi ubhayasiddhatvam tvadagamasya agamasiddhau hetuh, tadapi  
naitadvaktavyam, asiddhatvat / yasmat tavaiva tavadasau tvadagamah na  
siddhah / kada? adau tatsvikarat purvam / na hi abhyupagamat prak  
tava kathamcidapyasau siddhah, iti ubhayasiddhatvamasiddhatvadasadhanam  
//

yadyapi ubhayasiddhatvamasiddham, idam tarhi sadhanamastu- yad  
gurusisyaparamparaya amrayayatam buddhavacanatvena, yacca sutre  
'vatarati, vinaye samdrsyate, dharmatam [pratityasamutpadam] ca na  
vilomayati, tad buddhavacanam nanyat / ityatraha yatpratayetyadi-  
yatpratayaya ca tatrastha mahayane 'pi tam kuru /

yah pratyayo nibandhanam asya asthayah, sa tathokta / yatpratayaya  
yannibandhana / astha adeyata adarah / tatra svagame / tam  
tatpratayamastham iha mahayane 'pi kuru vidhehi / mahayane 'pi uktasya  
asthakaranasya vidyamanatvat / idam punah

sarvapravacanasadharanamavyabhicari laksanam  
yaduktamadhyasayasamcodanasutre-

api tu maitreya caturbhih karanaih pratibhanam  
sarvabuddhabhasitam veditavyam / katamaiscaturbhih? iha maitreya  
pratibhanamarthopasamhitam bhavati nanarthopasamhitam /  
dharmopasamhitam bhavati nadharmopasamhitam / klesaprahayakam  
bhavati na klesavivardhakam / nirvanagunanusamsasamdarsakam  
bhavati na samsaragunanusamsasamdarsakam / etaiscaturbhih /  
peyalam / yasya kasyacinmaitreya etaiscaturbhih pratibhati  
pratibhasyati va, tatra sraddhah kulaputrah kuladuhitrabhirva  
buddhasamjña utpadayitavya / sastrsamjñam krtva sa dharmah  
srotavyah / tatkasya hetoh? yat kimcinmaitreya subhasitam, sarvam  
tadbuddhabhasitam / tatra maitreya ya imani pratibhanani pratiksipet-  
naitani buddhabhasitaniti, tesu ca agauravamutpadayet,  
pudgalavidvesena tena sarvam buddhabhasitam pratibhanam  
pratiksiptam bhavati / dharmam pratiksipyā  
dharmavyasanasamvartaniyena karmana apayagami bhavati //

tadatra dharmataya avilomanameva samyaglaksanamuktam / uktam ca-  
yadarthavaddharmapadopasamhitam tridhatuśamklesanibarhanam vacah  
/  
bhavacca yacchantyanusamsadarsakam taduktamarsam viparitamanyatha  
//

iti /

etanmahayane sarvamastiti kathamupadeyam na syat? yaduktam "na siddho  
'sau tavaditah" iti, tatra paro visesamabhidhatte / na bravimi  
yadavayordvayoh siddhamubhayasiddhamiti, kim tarhi  
avabhyamanyesamubhayesam madagamah siddha ityupadeyah, na  
mahayanam, etadviparitatvat / tena nopadeyamityaha  
anyobhayestetyadi-

anyobhayestasatyatve vedaderapi satyata // bca\_9.43 //  
yadi avayorvivarudhatvat avabhyamanye ye kecidapratipanna ubhaye,  
tesamistam abhimatam / sammatamiti yavat / tasya satyatve  
yatharthatve abhyupagamyamane sati vedaderapi satyata vedavakyasya  
codanalaksanasya / adisabdat kanadadivacanasyapi / satyata (bcp  
206) amrsarthata syat / tatrapī  
vadiprativadibhyamanyonyobhayasammatih sambhavyate, iti  
tadapyupadeyam bhavatah syat / tasmannayamapi visesah //

athapi syat- madagame buddhavacanatve 'vivadah, na tu mahayane / tena  
sa upadeyo netaradityasankayannaha savivadam mahayanamityadi-

savivadam mahayanamiti cedagamam tyaja /  
tirthikaih savivadatvatsvaih paraiscagamantaram // bca\_9.44 //

savivadam savipratipattikam mahayanam / kecid buddhavacanataya  
pravrttyangamicchanti, kecit tadviparitasamaropanneccanti, iti hetoh,

cet yadi na grahyam, tada agamam tyaja, svagamamapi vijahihi, so 'pi  
pravrttyangam na syat / kasmat? tirthikairmimamsakadibhih  
savivadatvat vipratipattisambhavat parityagamarhati / na kevalam  
tirthikaih, api tu svayuthyairityaha- svairiti /  
caturnikayamastadasabhedabhinnam bhagavatah sasanam / tatra  
ekasyaiva nikayasya anekabhedasambhavat svayuthyairapi parasparavivadah  
sambhavati / svairiti svanikayantargatabhedantaravasthitaih / parairiti  
anyanikavyavasthitaih / cakarah purvapeksaya samuccayarthah /  
savivadatvat agamantaram tyajeti sambandhah /  
tvadabhyupagatadagamadanya agamah agamantaram / tadapi savivadatvanna  
svikaramarhati / tvadagamasyapi aparapeksaya savivadatvam  
samanamiti parityage tulya eva nyayah / athava / svairiti  
ekabhedavyavasthitaih sautrantikabhidharmikavainayikaih parasparam  
savivadatvat sutrabhidharmavinayah parityagamarhanti / asti hi  
ekabhedavasthitanam sautrantikadinamanyonyam vivadah / parairiti  
ekanikayasritabhedantaragataih / etena  
yaduktamguruparva[sisya?]kramenamnyayatam buddhavacanamityadi,  
tadanenaiva pratyakhyatam drastavyam / na hi  
avismrtasampradayanamanyonyasya vivado yuktah / na ca  
sarvajñavacanesu parasparahatirasti / na ca sutrabhidharmavinayanam  
parasparamekavakyata bhavatah sambhavati / tat katham  
sutradisamsyandanam buddhavacanatve heturuktam? tasmad yatkimcidetat  
//

evam samanapariharadusanatamabhidhaya punarvisesena  
parasyabhyupagame dusanamudbhavayannaha-

sasanam bhiksutamulam bhiksutaiva ca duhsthita /

sasanamityadinopakramate- sasanam bhagavata  
hitahitasvikarapariharadesanalaksanam / tacca bhiksutamulam /  
athava / agamavipratipattimanusangikim parisamapya yaduktam-  
satyadarsanato muktiḥ sunyatadarsanena kim / [9.41]

iti niracikirsannaha- sasanamityadi / sasanam- idam kartavyamidam  
na kartavyamityajñāpranayanam / tad bhiksutamulam / bhiksubhavo  
bhiksuta, saiva mulam kando yasyeti tattathoktam, tatpratisthitatvat  
/ yatha kila drdhamulo vrksah ciramavasthitimanubhavan  
kandasakhaprasakhapatrapuspaphalacchayadanasamtapadyapahara  
nasamartho bhavati, tatha bhagavato 'pi  
sasanakalpapadapobhiksutakandamasadya  
smrtyupasthanasamyakprahanarddhipadendriyabalabodhyangadhyanarupyas  
amā•dhisamā•pattibodhipā•kā'fikā•ryā•ā'£ā'-Ā•ā'...gikamā•rgā•rā•maā'ṣyaphalasaā'  
pannah (bcp 207) rddhipratiharyadibhih  
klesosmasamtapadyapaharanapaturbhavati, iti bhiksutaya  
mulasadharmyam / tatra samjñābhiksuh, pratijñābhiksuh,  
bhiksanasilō bhiksuh, jñāpticaturthakarmanopasampanno  
bhiksuh, bhinnakleso bhiksuh iti pañcaprakaro bhiksuh / tatra

caturthapañcamam dvayamagryam, itaresam  
samanabhidhanamatrabhidheyatvat / tadubhayamapi  
sasanavasthananidanamaviruddham / tatrapī bhinnakleso bhiksuh  
pradhanam / tasyaiveha grahanam / tadbhavo bhiksuta / sa ca  
aryasatyadarsanato na samgacchate ityaha- bhiksutaiva cetyadi /  
bhiksuta bhinnaklesata / klesaprahanamiti yavat / co  
vaktavyantaram samuccinvan hetau vartate / yasmāt sa bhiksutaiva  
duhsthita, sunyatadarsanamantarena asamañjasa kevalasatyadarsanato  
na yujyate / tasmāt satyadarsanato muktiriti na vaktavyamityabhiprayah /  
kesam sa duhsthita? savalambanacittanamiti / sahalambanena  
vastvabhīnivesena vartate iti savalambanam, tattadrsam cittam  
yesam yoginam te tathoktah, tesamiti / yatah te  
dukhadisatyam klesavisamyogam ca vastutvenavalambante iti matam  
bhavatam / atastesamupalambhadrstinam duhsthita, na  
niralambanacittanam //

yatpunaruktam- satyadarsanato muktiriti, tadvikalpaniyam / dvidha hi  
satyadarsanam sambhavyate, paramarthatah samvrtito va / tad  
yadadyo vikalpah, tada nasmakam vipratipattih, asmatpaksasya  
pradhanatvat, sarvadharmanamasmabhīh paramarthato  
darsanabhyupagamāt / atha dvitīyah, tanna sahamahe, yuktivirodhat / na  
hi samvrtisatyadarsanamuktirutpadyate, sarvasattvanam  
muktiprasangat / tatha hi yuktyagamabhyam tattvatattvavivecanat,  
paramarthasatyamevatra klesaprahanaya nisciyate na samvrtisatyam /  
tacca sarvadharmanupalambhalaksanam / na hi tadantarena  
samklesanivrttiruyjyate / yavadbhavabhīnivesah, tavat kalpana na  
nivartate, yavacca kalpana tavadakhanditamahimanah samklesah  
cittasamtanamadhyavasanti / yavacca samklesah tavat  
karmanirmitajanmaparamparaprasavah samsaro 'pi  
sutaramavyahataprasarah pravartate / tasmāt sarvadharmasunyataiva  
avidyapratipaksatvat samsarasamtativicchittiheturavasiyate, na  
kevalam satyadarsanam / idameva acaryapadairuktam-  
muktistu sunyatadrstestadarthasesabhavana //

iti /

yathaaryasatyani satyadvaye 'ntarbhavanti tathopadarsitameva prak /  
ityalamatiprasangena / api ca-  
savalambanacittanam nirvanamapi duhsthitam // bca\_9.45 //  
iti na kevalam bhiksuta, kim tarhi nirvanamapi, ityaperarthah /  
nirvanam klesavisamyogannirupadhisesam duhsthitam durghatam  
//

tatra bhiksutayastavadasamgatimaha-

klesaprahananmuktiscettadanantaramastu sa /

yadi ca aryasatyadarsanatah klesah prahiyante, tato  
vimuktirupajyate, tada tadanantaram klesaprahanat samanantaramevastu

sa muktirbhavastu / bhavatu evam / ko vai nama anyatha brute? naitadasti,  
kuta ityaha-  
drstam ca tesu samarthyam nisklesasyapi karmanah //  
bca\_9.46 //  
co hetau / drstam pratipannam / agamatah / yasmat tesu  
prahinaklesesu aryamaudgalyayanaryangulimalaprabhrtisu  
samarthyam phaladanam prati saktih / tasmanna tadanantarameva  
muktirasti / kasya samarthyam drstam? karmanah  
subhasubhalaksanasya / kim purvamanaryavasthayam  
klesasahitasya? netyaha- aklesasyapi klesasahakarirahitasyapi  
karmanah //

nanu ca satyadarsanadavidyadi prahiyate, tatprahanat  
samskaradiprahanakramena trsnapi prahiyate /  
trsnaviparyasamati ca punarbhavotpattinimitte / tatasca  
tayorabhavat tusarahitasya bijasyeva karmanah sadbhava 'pi na  
kimcidvihanyate iti / taduktam-

mithyajñanatadudbhutatarsasamcetanavasat /  
hinasthanagatirjanma tyaktva caitanna jayate //

iti /

athava / trsnaiva kevala punarbhavakaranam, samudayakarvat /  
uktam hi bhagavata-

tatra katamat samudayaryasatyam? yeyam trsna paunarbhaviki  
nandiragasahagata tatratrabhi-

nandini, yaduta kamatrsna bhavatrсна vibhavatrсна ceti  
//

tadevam yasya trsna nasti, tasya prahinasamudayasya  
karanabhavat na punarjanmasambhavah / iti  
parabhiprayamutthapayannaha-

trsna tavadupadanam nasti cetsampradharyate /

avidyaprahanat trsna punarbhavopadanam karanam  
tavannasti, na vidyate cedyadi sampradharyate nisciyate, tada  
naitadvaktavyam / yatah  
upalambhadrstinamavidyaprahanamanupapannam / tadbhavat  
trsnaprahanasyapyabhavat / bhavatu va, tathapyabhidhiyate-  
kimaklistapi trsnaisam nasti sammohavat sati // bca\_9.47 //  
aklistapi sati klesasamprayuktapi trsna kimesam  
bhavadyoginam nasti na sambhavati / kathamiva? sammohavat  
aklistajñanavat //

itthamapi trsna niseddhumasakyetyaha-

vedanapratyaya trsna vedanaisam ca vidyate /

sparsapratyaya vedana, vedanapratyaya ca trsna / sa vedana

trsnakaranamesamasti / trsna tu tatkaryam, avikale 'pi  
karane na samasti iti kathamabhidhatum sakyate? niravidyasya  
vedanayamapi trsna na bhavatiti cet, na / bhavabhinivesinam  
niravidyatvameva asiddham, ityuktam / tato yadi aklistajñānavat  
nabhyupagamyate trsna, tathapi sunyatadarsanamantarena  
nyayabaladapatati / ayamatra samudayarthah- yada muktasamtane 'pi  
karmanah phaladanasamarthyamupalabhyate, (bcp 209) trsna ca  
vedanasadbhave sambhavyamana, tada klesaprahanamapi  
samdihyamanam kathamiva vimuktau niscayam kuryat? tasmanna  
sunyatamantarena bhiksuta susthita pratibhasate iti / yaduktam-  
savalambanacittanam nirvanamapi duhsthitam /

iti, tadupapadayannaha-  
salambanena cittaena sthatavyam yatra tatra va // bca\_9.48 //  
salambanena sopalambhena cittaena sthatavyamasaktavyam / yatra tatra va  
yatra tatra asangasthanesu aryasatyadisū tadbhavanaphalesu va /  
asangasambhavanayam na punarjanmanivrttiriti katham  
punarjanmasambhavanayam nirvanamapi na samdigdham syat?

tasmaduktasunyataiva nirvanakaranamuktetyaha-

vina sunyataya cittam baddhamutpadyate punah /  
yathasamjñīsamapattaū bhavayettēna sunyatam // bca\_9.49 //

vina sunyataya sunyatamantarena cittam vijñānam salambanam  
baddham samyatam alambanasangapasena / utpadyate punah,  
samadhibalat kiyatkalam nivrttamapi punarutpattimad bhavati / kva  
punaridam drstamityaha- yatha asamjñīsamapattaū iti / yatha  
asamjñīsamapattim samapadyamananam tavatkalam  
cittacaittanirodhe 'pi punastadutpattih syat, tatha anyatrapī ityarthah  
/ upalaksanam caitat / yatha nirodhasamapattavityapi drastavyam /  
atha va / yatha asamjñīsamapattim samapadya asamjñīsu devesu  
upapadyamanamanekakalpasatam yavanniruddhanamapi  
tatsamapattivipakaphalaparīsamaptaū cittacaittanam punarutpattih,  
tatha / yatah sunyatamantarena na bhiksuta na nirvanamupapadyate,  
tatah ubhayarthinam sunyataiva bhavanīyetyaha bhavayedyadi /  
yena karanena vina sunyataya cittam baddhamutpadyate punah, tena  
karanena nirvanadyarthī sunyatameva bhavayet / tadbhavana hi  
klesaprahanam nirvanam cadhigamayati / na kevalaiva  
satyadibhavaneti yavat, salambanatvat / yaduktamaryavajracchedikayam  
prajñāparamitayam-

tat kim manyase subhute api tu strotaapannasyaivam bhavati- maya  
strotaapattiphalam praptamiti? subhūtiraha- no hidam bhagavan /  
tatkasya hetoh? na hi bhagavan kimcidapannah, tenocyate strotaapanna  
iti / na rupamapanno na sabdan na gandhan na rasan na sprastavyani  
na dharmanapannah, tenocyate strotaapanna iti / saced bhagavan  
strotaapannasyaivam bhavet- maya strotaapattiphalam praptamiti, sa eva  
tasya atmagraho bhavet sattvagraho jivagrahah pudgalagraho bhavet /

peyalam / tatkim manyase subhute api nu arhata evam bhavati-  
mayarhattvam praptamiti? subhutihaha- no hidam bhagavan / tatkasya  
hetoh? na kasciddharmo yo 'rhannama / sacedbhagavan arhata evam bhavet-  
mayarhattvam praptamiti, sa eva tasyatmagraho bhavet / peyalam / (bcp  
210) bhagavanaha- tasmattarhi subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena  
evamapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyam, na kvacit pratisthitam  
cittamutpadayitavyam, na rupapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyam, na  
sabdagandharasprastavyapratisthitam cittamutpadayitavyamiti /  
tasmacchunyataiva bodhimarga iti sthitam //

\*\*\* [added:] \*\*\*

yatsutre 'vataredvakyam tacedbuddhoktamisyate /  
mahayanam bhavatsutraih prayastulyam na kim matam // bca\_9.50 //

ekenagamyamanena sakalam yadi dosavat /  
ekena sutratulyena kim na sarvam jinoditam // bca\_9.51 //

mahakasyapamukhyaisca yadvakyam navagahyate /  
tattvayanavabuddhatvadagrahyam kah karisyati // bca\_9.52 //

yatsutre 'vataredityadi anustuptrayam kenacit pratiksiptamiva  
laksyate, apakramanivesitatvat / agamavipratipattirasya vicarasya  
prastavah / sasanam bhiksutetyadisya agamavivadat,  
prakramantarvat purvameva vaktumucitam / anenantaritasya vivadasya  
punarupakramo granthakarasya prastavakausalam syat /  
yatpratyayetyadina ca praktanavrttadvayarthasyabhihitatvat /  
mahakasyapamukhyairityadivacanasyaslilatvat granthakaraprayuktamiti  
niscitam / tasmad praksepa evayamiti //

syadetat- yatha salambanacittasyasangasambhavat na muktih syat,  
tatha sunyatayamapi bhayamupajayate / tadvaramubhayapariharena  
samsara eva sthityuktetyaha-

saktitrasattvanirmuktya samsare sidhyati sthiti /  
mohena dukkhinamarthe sunyataya idam phalam // bca\_9.53 //

saktirasangah / traso bhayam / sunyatasravanat,  
tadarthaparijnānat / saktitrasamiti samaharah /  
tasmadubhayapaksapariharena samsare traidhatukasvabhava sidhyati  
sthitiravasthanamupajayate / tusabdah punardosapariharartham / idam  
tu sunyatahyupagame dusanam syat / sadharanam dusanamiti  
yavat / kutah? anirmuktya / hetau tritiya / mukterabhavadityarthah /  
katamesam? dukkhinam pañcagatisamsare  
jatyadidukkhapiditanam satam / katham? arthe arthavisaye / mohena  
avidyaya / alambanasangeneti yavat / atah sunyataya idam phalam,  
yat punarapi nivrtya samsare 'vasthanam / ayamabhiprayah- yatha  
sunyatavyatirekena upalambhadrsterna muktih syat, tatha  
visayasangasukhacetah sarvadharmasunyatabhayabhitakatarah  
varam samsara evavasthanamiti manyamano balah prasamasukhavimukho  
vinivrtya jatyadidukkhamanubhavan punastatraivavatisthate iti

kimanaya prasadhitamiti //

anye tu saktitrasantanirmuktayeti patham manyamana evam  
vyacaksate- sakterhetutvat saktirasangasthanam / trasahetutvat traso  
bhayasthanam / taveva antau saktitrasantau / (bcp 211)  
sasvatocchedantau ityarthah / tatha hi-  
sasvatadrsterasaktih, ucchedadrstesca traso jayate /  
tayornirmuktaya parityagena / purvavat trtiya / yat  
paramarthavicarena sasvatantavivarjanam, samvrtisatyabhyupagamena  
ca ucchedantaparityagah, iti samaropapavadantapariharanmadhyama  
pratipattiriyamupadarsita bhavati / tatha ca kim sampadyate ityaha-  
samsare sidhyati sthithi / prajñaya samsaradosaliptasya  
karunaparatantratvat samsare sidhyati nispadyate sthithiravasthanam /  
kimartham? dukhinarthe paradukhadukhhitaya dukhinam  
samsarinamarthe, taddukhasamuddharanabhilasat //

nanu samsarino nama paramarthato na santyeva, tat katham  
tadavasthanamityatrasa- mohena viparyasena samvrya sattvasyopalambhat  
/ etacca "dukhavyupasartham tu karyamoho na varyate" [9.77] ityatra  
pascad vyaktikarisyate / tasmacchunyataya idam phalam,  
yatkarunaya samsare 'vatisthamano 'pi sunyatadarsanat  
samsaradosairna lipyate / idampratisthitanirvanata  
sunnyatayah phalam, sunyatamantarena asyabhavat /  
tasmadasamsaram sattvarthamavasthanamicchadbhih sunyataiva  
bhavayitavya //

etat sarvamupasamharenopadarsayannaha-

tadevam sunyatapakse dusanam nopapadyate /

tadetat evamuktakramena sunyatapakse uktam dusanam-  
sunnyatayam trasat samsaravasthanalaksanam nopapadyate na  
samgacchate vaksyamanasamadhanat / iti prathamapakse yojana / yata  
evam-

tasmannirvicikitsena bhavaniyaiva sunyata // bca\_9.54 //  
nirgato vicikitsaya nirvicikitsah nihsamdehah / tena sata  
bhavaniyaiva abhyasaniyaiva sunyata sarvadharmanihsvabhavata  
anupalambhayogena //

etena yaduktam- "na vinanena margena" [9.41] tadupasamhrtam bhavati /  
yatpunaruktam "sunnyatadarsanena kim", tatra sunyataya visesamaha-

klesajñeyavrtitamahpratipakso hi sunyata /  
sighram sarvajñatakamo na bhavayati tam katham // bca\_9.55 //

klesa ragadayah / jñeyam pañcavidham / avrtisabdastu ubhayatra  
sambadhyate / klesa evavrtih / jñeyam ca avrtiravaranamiti  
vibhajya yojaniyam / jñeyameva samaropitarupatvadavrtih, saiva tama  
iva tamah, vastutattvavaranat, tasya pratipaksah prahanahetuh /  
hi yasmat sunyata, tasmad sighram tvaritam sarvajñatayam  
buddhatve kamo 'bhilaso yasyasau tathoktah / sarvajñatam kamayate

iti va sarvajñatakamah / na bhavayati tam kathamiti, tam  
sunyatam katham na bhavayati nabhyasyati? api tu mahata yatnena  
bhavayedeva //

yadapyuktam- trasacchunyatayam pravrttirna syat, tadapi na  
yuktamityaha- yadduhkhetyadi / dvitiyapakse punarittamavataraniyam-  
astyeva sunyatayameso 'nusamsah, kevalam prathamata eva tatra  
samtrasatpravrttirna syaditi / aha-

yadduhkhajananam vastu trasastasmatprajayatam /  
sunyata duhkhasamani tatah kim jayate bhayam // bca\_9.56 //

yadvastu duhkhasananam pidakaram, tasmadvastunah sakasat  
trasah bhayam jayatam nama / sunyata punah pratyuta  
duhkhasamani sarvasamsarikaduhkhapahantri / tatah tasyah  
sunyatayah kim kimnimitam abhayasthane katarasya janasya  
bhayam jayate? sarvagunanidanatvat premaiiva tasyamucitamiti bhavah  
//

atmagrahanitahamkaraprasutam hi bhayamatattvavidamutpadyate / sa  
catma kalpanasamaropitamurtiriti ahamkaro 'pi tadabhavadanaspada  
ityupadarsayannaha-

yatastato vastu bhayam yadyaham nama kimcana /  
ahameva na kimcicedbhayam kasya bhavisyati // bca\_9.57 //

yatastato va bhayabhayasthanat astu bhavatu bhayam / kada? yadi aham  
nama kimcana / ahamiti ahampratyayasya visayah kathitah / aham  
nama ahampratyayavedyam yatkimcana kimcidvastu syat /  
avyaktanirdesannapumsakata / tada yuktameva bhayam / yada punarahameva  
na kimcit na vastusat vicaryamanamaham kimcit  
sabdavikalpamatradanyata, tada bhayam kasya? ahamityasyabhavat /  
bhavisyati utpatsyate / ito 'pi vicarat traso nivartate iti bhavah /  
taduktam-

nasmyaham na bhavisyami na me 'sti na bhavisyati /  
iti balasya samtrasah panditasya bhayaksayah //

iti /

yatha ca ahampratyayavisayasya kalpanamatropadarsitatvadasattvam,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

dantakesanakha naham nasthi napyasmi sonitam /  
na simghanam na ca slesma na puyam lasikapi va // bca\_9.58 //

dantakesanakha naham / pratyekamami ahampratyayavisaya na bhavanti /  
nasthi napyasmi sonitam / asthi hattam / sonitam rudhiram /  
etadduyamapi nasmi naham / simghanam na ca slesma na puyam /  
simghanam nasikavivaraniryatah kledah / slesma  
mukhavivaravinirgatah / puyam vrane pakvarudhiram / etanyapi naham  
bhavanti / lasikapi va, lasika vranakledah, sapi naham //

naham vasa na ca svedo na medo 'strani napyaham /  
na cahamantranirgundi guthamutramaham na ca // bca\_9.59 //

naham vasa na ca svedo na meda iti / vasa sarirasnehah / svedah  
prasvedah / medascaturtho dhatuh / imanyapi naham / antrani  
napyahamiti / antrani prasiddhani, tanyapi (bcp 213) naham / na  
cahamantranirgundi antranirgundi sukmatmika, sapi naivaham /  
guthamutramaham na ca, gutham vistha / etadapi dvayam naham na  
bhavami //

naham mamsam na ca strayu nosma vayuraham na ca /  
na ca cchidranayaham napi sad vijñanani sarvatha // bca\_9.60 //

naham mamsam na ca snayu nosma / snayu sira / usma  
sariratejodhatuh / ime 'pi naham / vayuraham na ca,  
vayurasvasaprasvasadilaksanah, so 'pi naivaham / na ca  
cchidrani caksuradini, tanyapi naham / napi sad vijñanani  
sarvatha, sat caksuhsrotraghranajihvakayamanovijñanani,  
tanyapi naham bhavanti / sarvatha sarvaprakarena pratyekam  
samuditani va / tatha hi dantadisamudayatmakameva vicaryamanam  
sariramupalabhyate / tacca pratyekamahampratyayavedyam na bhavati,  
pratyekamahampratyayasya tesu abhavat / na hi paresamapi ekaikasah  
kesadayo 'ham pratyayavedya bhavanti / samudita api te eva kevalah  
purvavat / na ca samuditesu tesu kascidekah sambhavati, tasya  
pratisetsyamanatvat / napyaneke samudita api ekapratyayavisaya  
bhavitumarhanti / na ca anekesu ekapratyayo bhranto yuktah / na ca  
bhrantestattvavyavastha / tasmāt  
kalpanamatrametadahamityarthasunyamabhatiti niscitam / uktam  
caitadasubhabhavanaprastave siksasamuccaye-

santi asmin kaye kesa romani nakha danta rajo malam tvaku  
mamsasthi snayu sira bukka hrdayam plihakah klomakah  
antrani antragunah amasayah pakkasayah audariyakam yakrt  
purisam asru svedah khetah simghanakam vasa lasika majja  
medah pittam slimapuyasonitam mastakalungam prasravah /  
esu ca vastusu bodhisattvah upapariksanajatiyo bhavati / etat  
punah pascat kayasmrtiupasthanaparyante nirdeksyamah / iti /  
evam nirvisaya evahampratyayavisesah //

syadetat- yadi nama kesadayo 'hampratyayavedya na bhavanti, tathapi  
nayam nirvisayah sidhyati / yatah antarvyaparapurusa-gocara eva  
ahampratyayo 'smabhirisyate iti naiyayikadayah / naitadapi yuktam /  
yasmāt- aham gaurah krso dirgho  
gacchamityadyakaraparamarsatmaka eva ayamahampratyayah  
pratibhasate / na ca atmana etadrupamisyate paraih / na ca  
anyakarena jñanena anyasya grahanam yuktam, atiprasangat / tatha  
hi tadvan, idamidam tasya laksanamupavarnayanti pare / tatra  
naiyayikastavat nityam sarvagatam pratipranibhinnamacetanam  
cetanayogattu cetanam sukhadigunadharam

subhasubhakarmakartaram tatphalopabhoktaram paralokinam ca  
atmanamicchanti / naiyayikavadvaisesika api / taduktam-

anye punarihatmanamicchadinam samasrayam /  
svato 'cidrupamicchanti nityam sarvagatam tatha //

subhasubhanam kartaram karmanam tatphalasya ca /  
bhoktaram cetanayogaccetanam na svarupatah //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-171-172]

jaiminiyastuvyavrttyanugamatmakam buddhirupena parinaminam  
caitanyarupamatmanamicchanti / tacca caitanyam buddhisvabhavam / na ca  
tasya pravrttinivrtti bhavatah, tasyobhayatranugatarupatvat /  
tadyatha- sarpasya kundalavasthanivrttau rjutvavasthapravrttau  
ca sarpatvasyobhayatrapyavrttih / yathoktam-  
vyavrttyanugamatmanamatmanamapare punah /  
caitanyarupamicchanti caitanyam buddhilaksanam //

yathaheh kundalavastha vyapeti tadanantaram /  
sambhavatyarjavavastha sarpatvam na nivartate //

tathaiiva nityacaitanyasvabhavasyatmano 'pi na /  
nihsesarupavigamah sarvasyanugamo 'pi ca //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-222-224]  
iti visesah / anyat sarvam purvavat //

jainastu jaiminiyavaccetanamatmanamicchanti dravyaparyayarupena  
yathayogamanugamavyavrttyatmakam / tatha cuktam-

jaiminiya iva prahurjainascillaksananantaram /  
dravyaparyayarupena vyavrttyanugamatmakam //

[tattvasamgraha-311]

kapilastu nityam vyapakam nirgunam svayameva  
caitanyatmakamatmanamicchanti, na tu buddhisambandhat / buddheh  
svayamacitsvabhavatvat / caitanyam purusasya svarupamiti vacanat /  
napi sa kasyacit karyasya karta, svayam tatphalopabhokta va,  
niskriyatvat / praktireva tatkartri tasya, tatphalopanetri ca /  
viparyasavasadasau svatmani tat samaropayati / tatha hi- yada  
purusasya sabdadivisayopabhogakaramautsukyamupajayate, tada  
praktih pariññatapurusaitsukya purusena yujyate, tatah  
sabdadisargam karoti / sabdadisu  
srotradvirttibhirmanasadhisthitabhih parigrhitesu visayesu  
buddhiradhyavasayam karoti / tato buddhyavasitamartham purusascetayate  
iti / evam caitanyasvarupatvannirgunatvam, vyapitvanniskriyatvamiti  
samkhyapurusasya visesah / uktam ca-

caitanyamanye manyante bhinnam buddhisvarupatah /  
atmanasca nijam rupam caitanyam kalpayanti te //

pradhanenopanitam ca phalam bhunkte sa kevalam /  
kartrtvam tasya naivasti praktireva tanmatam //

[tattvasamgraha-285-86]

pravartamanan prakrteriman gunan tamovrtatvadviparitacetanah /  
aham karomityabudho 'bhimanyate trnasya kubjkarane 'pyanisvarah  
//

iti / [samkhyakramadipika-43]

upanisadvadinastu samastapranisamtanantargatamekameva vyapi nityam  
ca jñanamicchanti / tadvivartarupataya sakalamidam  
ksitijalapavanahutasanadikam jagadavabhasate / tatsvabhava eva catma  
/ na bahyam kimapyavayavi paramanvadikam grahyam  
pramanaprasiddhamasti / aha ca-

nityo jñanavivarto 'yam ksititejojaladikah /  
atma tadatmakasceti samgirante 'pare punah //

grahyalaksanasamyuktam na kimcidiha vidyate /  
vijñanaparinamo 'yam tasmatsarvam pariksyate //

iti / [tattvasamgraha-328-29]

pudgalavadinastu punarantascaratirthikah /  
skandhebhystattvanyatvabhyamavacyam pudgalanamanamatmanamicchanti /  
anyatha tirthikasiddhantabhinivesadarsanam syat / aha ca-

kecicca saugatamnya apyatmanam pracaksate / iti /  
[tattvasamgraha-336]

kathamatmano 'hampratyayavisayata syat? svasvarupena  
tatrpratibhasanat / tatkathamatma ahampratyayataya pratibhasate  
ityucyate? tasmad vikalpamatrametat / nirvisayamutpadyate iti sthitam //

samprati citsvabhavatmavadinah samkhyadayah  
sadvijñananamatmanisedhamasahisnavah prahuh-  
sabdadijñanam cidatmakamatmaivasmabhirabhidhiyate /  
tatkathamasyatmatapratishedha ucyate? iti parabhiprayamakalayya  
siddhantavadi prasangamasañjayannaha-

sabdajñanam yadi tada sabdo grhyeta sarvada /

nanu yadi sabdajñanatmaka atma, tasya ca nityatvat sabdajñanam  
nityam syat, tada sabdo 'pi sada nityameva  
tadbhavabhavakalayorgrahitavyah syat, sabdagrahanasvabhavasya tasya  
tatsadasattakale sarvadanuvartanat / anyatha nityatvameva tasya hiyeta /  
bhavatu, evameveti cet, aha-

jñeyam vina tu kim vetti yena jñanam nirucyate // bca\_9.61 //

jñanameva nityamupasthitam, sabdasya tu kadacitkatvat na sarvada  
sattabhivyaktih / tatasca tadasattakale jñeyam vina  
visayamantarena kium vetti kim janati tad jñanam? tusabdo  
'sattakalaprasnvisese vartate / yena jñeyena sunyamapi jñanam  
nirucyate abhidhiyate / jñeyam janatiti jñanamakhyayate,  
tadabhavat katham jñanamityasayah //

etadevaha-

ajananam yadi jñanam kastham jñanam prasajyate /

yadapi visayam na janati, tadapi yadi jñanamucyate, tada  
kasthamajñanasvabhavam jñanam prasajyate / na hi tena  
kimcidaparaddham yena na vijñanam syat / na caivam /  
tasmadvisayaparijñanabhavat yatha kastham jñanam na  
bhavati, tatha anyadapi na syadityaha-  
tenasamnihitajñeyam jñanam nastiti niscayah // bca\_9.62 //  
yena nirvisayam na jñanam, tena karanena asamnihitajñeyam  
asamnihitamayogyadesastham jñeyam grahyo visayo yasya tattathoktam  
jñanam nasti na vidyate iti niscayah ekanta esah / sapeksatvat  
//

syadetat- sabdasya sadavidyamanatvat nasamnihitavisayam  
sabdajñanam / agrahanam tu kadacit kadacitkabhivyaktitvaditi  
nuktadosaprasangah / naitadasti / yato yadasya jñanasya paricchedyam  
rupam vyaktamityucyate, tasya sadasamnihitavisayataya  
grahakamajñanamabhidhiyate / sabdasya tu sada sattvamasattvam va na  
vivaksitam / jñanam tu kadacidagrahakamityetavataiva sadhyasiddheh  
/ tasmadasamnihitajñeyamityanena jñanasyaiva agrahakatvam sadhyate /  
yena rupena jñanasya grahyo visayah, tasya na sarvada  
samnidhanamastiti krtva iti katham nuktadosaprasangah? sabdasya  
yatha sarvada sattvam nasti, tadvistarabhayannocyate //

api ca / yadi sabdajñanamevatma, tada tadgrahanatmakatvattasya  
rupagrahanam na syat / naitadasti / yatah tadeva rupagrahakamisyate  
iti cedatruha tadevetyadi-

tadeva rupam janati tada kim na srnotyapi /

tadeva sabdajñanameva yadi rupam janatiti matam, tada kim na  
srnotyapi, tada rupagrahanakale kimiti na srnotyapi, sabdamapi  
kim na grhnati? sabdajñanatvat / atha grhnatyeva, yadi  
samnihitam syat / kevalamasamnidhanat na dosa iti  
parasyottaramasankayaha sabdasyetyadi-  
sabdasyasamnidhanaccettatastajñanamapyasat // bca\_9.63 //  
sabdasya visayatamapannasya asamnidhanadayogyadesat grahanam na  
syat- yadi, evamabhidhiyate, tatastat jñanamapyasat / tat tasmad tarhi  
sabdasyasamnidhanat tat jñanamapi sabdajñanam asadavidyamanam /  
sabdajñanameva tarhi tanna bhavatityarthah //

kim ca / yadi sabdajñanam tada rupagrahanadyatmakam tanna  
yujyate ityaha sabdagrahanetyadi-

sabdagrahanarupam yattadrupagrahanam katham /

sabdasya grahanarupam sabdasya grahanasvabhavam / sabdagrahakamiti  
yavat / yat jñanam tad rupagrahanam rupagrahanatmakam katham?  
na kathamcidapi syat / ekasya niramsasya rupadvayayogat / nanu yatha  
kascideka eva kasyacidapeksaya pita, kasyacidapeksaya ca sa eva  
putrah syat, tatha prakrte 'pi rupadvayamekasya bhavisyatityaha

ekah pitetyadi-

ekah pita ca putrasca kalpyate na tu tattvatah // bca\_9.64 //

ekah pita eva janakah putrasca janyah sa eveti kalpyate, sa tu tadapeksaya kalpanaya vyavasthapyate / na tu tattvatah, na punah paramarthatah / eka eva svabhavah ubhayatmakah kalpanasamaropitavyapadesat [rupabhedena] punareka eva tatha nanabhidhanena naivabhidhiyate / ubhayavastavarupadvayamekasya ghataniyam, tacca kathamcidapi na samgacchate, rupadvayavyatibhinnataya vastuno 'pi dvitvapasangat / tasmata yatha vastavamekasya dvirupatvam tanna drstantadharminyasti, yaccasti kalpanikam, tat prakrtanupayogiti yatkimcidetat //

ito 'pi na paramarthiko 'yam vyapadesa ityaha sattvam raja iti-

sattvam rajastamo vapi na putro na pita yatah /

etacca avasyam tvayapi svikartavyam- samkhyamate hi trigunamekam

jagat, tatah sattvam rajastamo vapiti samudayah samuccayarthah /

yato yasmadete gunah svasvabhavavasthitah pratyekam samudita va

/ tasmanna pita na putrah paramarthatah / sarvada guna eva

kevalah santi / ayamarthah- putravasthayam ye

sattvarajastamolaksana gunah, te eva praptajanakabhava api tena

purvaparakalayoravisistasvabhava eva / te tatadapeksya pita

putrascabhidhiyante, na tu tatra kascidvisesah / tatah kalpanika

evayam vyavaharah / yadi ca rupagrahanakale 'pi

sabdagrahanatmakamekameva tajjñanam, tada tatsvabhavamupalabhyeta, na

copalabhyate / tato na tadagrahanatmakamityaha sabdagrahanetyadi-

sabdagrahanayuktastu svabhavastasya neksyate // bca\_9.65 //

sabdagrahanena yuktah sambaddhah / tusabdo visesabhidhane /

svabhavastasya rupagrahakasya jñanasya neksyate na pratiyate /

atastada tasya sabdagrahanata nastiti nisciyate //

syadetat- yadi nama na pratiyate, tathapi tadeva tat / katham tarhi

rupagrahanamityaha tadevetyadi-

tadevanyena rupena natavatso 'pyasavatah /

tadeva sabdajñanam / anyena rupena svabhavena rupagrahanatmakena

rupam grhnatiti sesah / kathamiva tasyanurupata? natavat /

yatha natyasamaye rangabhumigato natah eka eva (bcp 218)

nanarupenavatarati, tatha prakrte 'piti na dosah / atraha- so

'pyasavatah iti anityah purvasvabhavaparityagena

rupantaramavisati / na ca purvaparakalayorekasvabhava eva nato

nanarupasambandhat, anyatha tasya rupadvayamekadeti bhaseta / iti

sadhyavikalo drstantah / athapi syat- bhavah sa eva /

svabhavah punarasya aparapara utpadyate nirudhyate ca / tatah ayamadosa

ityatraha sa evanyetyadi-

sa evanyasvabhavascedapurveyam tadekata // bca\_9.66 //

sa evatma nato va / anyasvabhavah aparasvabhavah / ced yadi ucyate,

tada apurveyam tadekata, apurveyamadrstapurveyamidrsi

tadekata / tasya bhavasya aparasvabhavotpattavapi ekata abhinnatmata /  
tatha hi- sa eveti tattvamakhyayate, punaranyasvabhava iti tasyaiva  
anyatvam / na caitat parasparaviruddhadharmadvayamekasya yuktam / na hi bhavo  
nama anya eva svabhavat, yena tasyotpadanirodhayorapi bhavasya tau na  
syatam / napi tadabhinnasya svabhavasya utpadanirodhayorbhavasya  
tadavasthyam yuktamabhedabhavaprasangat / bhede va  
sambandhasiddhiriti bhavah //

syadetat- bhavatveva esa prasangah yadi rupadvayamasyatmanah  
satyam syat / kim tarhi nijamasya rupamapahaya aparam  
rupamatattvikam, tena noktadosaprasangah, ityasayamasankayannaha  
anyadрупamityadi-

anyadрупamasatyam cennijam tadrupamucyatam /

anyadрупam tadvisayopadhikam sphatikopalasyeva asatyamasvabhavikam,  
iti cedyadi, tarhi nijam tadrupamucyatam nijam svabhavikam  
tasyatmano rupam tattvamucyatam / astyevanyadрупam tasya / kim tat?  
jñanata cet-

jñanata cettatah sarvapumsamaikyam prasajyate // bca\_9.67 //  
jñanatmataiva tasya purvaparakanugamini nijam rupam /  
kimanyadvaktavyam? [tadrupena purvaparanyarupasambandhe 'pi  
sphatikavad yadi eko 'stityucyate, evam sarvapumsamaikyam prasajyate,  
evam jñanatvena tatsadharanarupatvat / tadyatha  
purvaparalikayoh sabdarupajñanayorbhinnakaravad  
bhinnayorapyekatvameva, tatha sarvasattvanam  
pranigatigatanamekatmata prasajyate] apadyate, vastuto bhede 'pi  
visesabhavat //

ittham ca punaridamatiprasajyate ityaha cetanetyadi-

cetanacetane caikyam tayoryenastita sama /

yadi va avantaram bhedanibandhanam visesamapasya  
kimcidakarakamasritya ekatvamucyate tada cetana purusadharmah,  
acetana prakrtyadidharmah / cakaro dosantarasamuccaye / te 'pi  
ekamabhinnam vastu syatam / katham? tayoscetanacetanayoh yena  
karena astita sama / sapi bhavanam nijam rupam / sama  
dvayorapi tulya /

nanu ca / atrapi sadrsyanibandhanamisyate eva ekatvam vastubhede 'pi /  
tato 'yamistaprasadhanadadosa ityaha visesascetyadi-  
visesasca yada mithya kah sadrsyasrayastada // bca\_9.68 //  
dusanantaradyotane cakarah / viseso bhedah  
sarvabhavanamaniyamena yada mithya asatyam [tyah?], nijameva rupam  
satyam, tada kah sadrsyasrayah syat? kimasritya sadrsyam  
vyavasthapyate? visesasadbhave hi kimcinmatrasadharmyena  
sadrsyam syat / visesabhaveda tadeva tat syanna sadrsam / na  
hi gogavayayorgovisesamananubhavan na gavayo gosadrso bhavet, api tu  
gaureva syat / ato visesa eva sadrsyasrayah / sa ca yada

paramarthiko na bhavati, tada kah sadrsyasya samanakaratayah  
pumsamanyasya va asrayo nibandhanam va bhavet? naiva  
kascidityarthah / ato vastuta eva ekatvamapatitam bhavatah, na  
sadrsyakrtam / tat katham siddhasadhanadadosa ityucyate?

evam kapila [jaina]jaiminiyaparikalpitasya citsvabhavasyatmanah  
sattvamasiddham / upanisadvadiparikalpate 'pi yathasambhavam  
dusanamabhidheyamiti //

sampratamacetanasya naiyayikadiparikalpitasyatmanah  
sadvayavaharapratisedhayaha acetanascetyadi-

acetanasca naivahamacaitanyatpatadivat /

cetanastavadatma uktakramena na yujyate / acetano 'pi naivahamatma  
yukta iti cakararthah / kutah? acaitanyat caitanyabhavat / na  
vidyate cetana asyetyacetanah / tasya bhavah acaitanyam /  
ubhayapadavrddhah paralaukikadivat / tasmad / acetanatvadityarthah /  
kathamiva? patadivat / yatha patavrksaparvatadayah  
caitanyavirahadatma na bhavanti, tatha abhimato 'pi /  
karmakartrtvaderasyabhyupagamat / anyatha na kimcit prayojanam tena /  
na ca acetanasya tadyuktam, yatha patadeh / yadi nama  
svayamasacetanah, tathapi buddhescetana cetayate, tenayamadosah  
iti parabhiprayam sambhavayannaha atha jñā ityadi-

atha jñāscetanayogadajñā nastah prasajyate // bca\_9.69 //  
atheti prachayam / athayamatma cetanayogad buddhisamavayat  
svayamacetano 'pi jñā bhavati / janatiti jñāh iti kapratyayantasya  
rupam / evamupagamyamane ajñā nastah prasajyate / yada tarhi  
madamurcchavasthayam cetananivrttau ayamatma ajñā na kimcidapi  
janati, tada nastah  
praktanacaitanyasambaddhasvabhavaparityagadvinastah prasajyate //

caitanyasambandhasambandhakalayorekasvabhavatvannayam dosa iti  
paramasankayannaha athavikrta ityadi-

athavikrta evatma caitanyenasya kim krtam /

atha caitanyotpadanirodhayoravikrta eva anutpannaniruddhasvabhava evatma  
/ yadyevam, tarhi caitanyenasya kim krtam, acetanasya  
sarvakalamavikrtasya satah asyatmanah caitanyena buddhisamavayena  
kim krtam, kimatisayadhanamanusthitam? na kimcit / buddhisamavaye  
'pi tathaivapracyutapracyasvabhavasya avasthanadacetana evatma / tatha  
ca sati kimanusthitam bhavadbhiritiyaha-  
ajñāsyā niskriyasyaivamakasyatmata mata // bca\_9.70 //  
ajñāsyā kimcidapi hitahitam jñānumasaktasya niskriyasya nirgato  
bahirbhutah kriyaya iti niskriyah / tasya sarvapratikararahitasya  
anadheyatisayataya asamskartavyasya / athava sarvakarmani  
saktivikalasya gamanadhikriyasunyasya va akasasya  
praktanupayogitvadakasakalpasya / evam sati atmata  
atmasvabhavavyavastha vyavasthapita / etacca svamatenodaharanam /

yatha nihsvabhavataya sarvakriyasunyam prajñaptisanmatramakasm,  
tatha atmapityarthah / paramatenapi va / yatha ca na  
karmakartradirupamakasmacetanatvadakriyatvacca, tatha atmapiti  
bhavah //

idanim punaranyatha atmapratishedhabadhakam paramatenotthapayannaha  
na karmetyadi-

na karmaphalasambandho yuktascedatmana vina /

yadi na kascidekah paraloki syat, tada tenatmana paralokagamina vina  
antarena karmaphalasambandho 'yuktah / karma subhasubham, phalam ca  
tasyaiva istanistalaksanam, tayoh sambandhah / karmanah  
krtasya phalena va sambandhah / yenaiva krtam karma, tasyaiva  
tatphalapratilambho nanyasyeti / na yukto na ghatate / isyate ca paraloke  
karmaphalasambandhah / tatra ca saugatanamapyavivadah / tatha ca  
sutram-

anenaiva krtam karma, ko 'nyah pratyanyubhavisyati? na hi bhiksavah  
krtopacitani karmani prthividhatau vipacyante nabdhatau na  
tejudhatau na vayudhatau / upattesveva  
skandhadhatvayatanesu..... iti vistarah /

uktam ca-

na pranasyanti karmani kalpakotisatairapi /  
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam //

iti /

tatah karmaphalasambandho 'nivarito bhavatamapi /  
tasmadavasyamangikartavya atma / anyatha sarvametasamgatam syat  
/ kathamasati atmani karmaphalasambandho ghatate ityaha karma  
krtvetyadi-

karma krtva vinaste hi phalam kasya bhavisyati // bca\_9.71 //  
hi yasmat karma krtva karmotpadya subhasubhalaksanam / vinaste  
niruddhe sati karmakartari / phalam kasya bhavisyati / atmano 'sattve  
paralokagaminah kasyacidabhavat / yena cittaksanena krtam karma,  
tasya ksanikataya tatkarmakriyakale nivrttatvat, krtasya  
karmanah phalam sugatau durgatau va sukhaduhkhatmakam kasya  
bhavisyati utpatsyate? naiva kasyacit syat / paraloke ca krtakarmana eva  
phalayogino 'nyasya kasyacidutpadat, iti krtavipranaso  
'krtabhyagasca syat //

upalaksanam caitat /

smá¹>tipratyabhijÄ±Ä•nasaá¹fÅ>ayanirá¹‡ayasvayaá¹fnihitapratyanumÄ•rgaá¹‡adá¹>á  
tarthakutuhaviramanakaryakaranabhavatadadhigatapramanabandham  
oksadayo 'pi na syuh cedyadi matam, tanna yuktamityaha dvayorityadi-

dvayorapyavayoh siddhe bhinnadhare kriyaphale /

dvayorapyavayoh / atmavadino bhavatah, mama ca nairatmyavadinah /

siddhe niscite / ke siddhe? ahabhinnadhare kriyaphale karma kriya asmin  
bhava, tasyah phalam paraloke / te bhinnadhare nanadhikarane siddhe  
/ tathahi- na yenaiva sarirena tasmin janmani karma karoti, tenaiva pretya  
phalamupabhunkte / atah anyadeva karmakartr, tadanyacca phalabhoktr /  
ato bhinnadhare kriyaphale bhavatah / atra ca avipratipattiravayoh /  
syadetat- atmavyapararamantarena te eva kartrtvopabhoktrtve na  
syatamityatraha-

nirvyaparasca tatratmetyatra vado vrtha nanu // bca\_9.72 //

nirvyaparo vyapararहितah / tatra tayoh karmakriyaphalopabhogayoh  
atma niskriyatvadacetanatvat / nityatvanna kvacidapi kriyayam  
samarthah / yadapyuktam-

jñānamatradisambandhah kartrtvam tasya bhanyate /  
sukhaduhkhadisamvittisamavayastu bhoktrta //

iti / [tattvasamgraha-176]

tadapi purvaparakalayoravicalitasvabhavasya uktakramena na samgacchate  
/ iti hetoratratmani nirvyapare vado vivado vrtha nisphalah /  
yadarthamasavangikrtah, tatra tasyanupayogitvat / nanviti  
parasambodhane //

nanu yadi atma na bhavet, katham tarhi krtavipranasadidoso na  
syat? tato na vrtha tadvada ityaha hetumanityadi-

hetuman phalayogiti drsyate naisa sambhavah /

yo hetuman karmana yuktah, sa eva phalayogi phalasambaddhah iti  
evamesa sambhavo na drsyate, nopalabhyate / yasmat-

anya eva mrto loke jayate anya eva hi /

tato hetumatah phalayogo na drsyate / etattarhi katham niyate yaduktam-  
anenaiva krtam karma, ko 'nyah pratyanubhavisyatiti? atraha  
samtanasyetyadi-

samtanasyaikyamasritya karta bhokteti desitam // bca\_9.73 //

samtanasya uttarottaranekaksanaparamparalaksanasya

karyakaranabhava na pravartamanasya aikyamasritya anekesu ekatvam

lokadhyavasayavasadaropitameva nimittikrtya karta bhokta iti

desitam- ya eva karmanah karta sa eva tatphalasyopabhokta ca /

ityetaddesitatve 'pi neyabhiprayavasat bhagavata prakasitam / anyatha

karmaphalocchedam manyeta janah / na tu tavata ubhayalokanugaminah

sattvamakhyatam / ata eva ca tatraivoktam- upattesveva

skandhadhatvayatanesu vipacyante iti / tatha cetana karma, cetayitva

karma iti vacanacca / taduktam-

karmajam lokavaicityam cetana tatkrta ca tat /

cetana manasam karma tajje vakkayakarmani //

iti / [abhi. ko. 4.1]

anyatrapyuktam-

sattvalokamatha bhajanalokam cittameva racayatyaticitram /

karmajam hi jagaduktamasesam karma cittamavadhuya na casti //

iti / [ma. a. 6.89]

tasmanna cittavinirmuktamanyat karmasti / tacca kusalakusalam  
cittamutpada nirudhyamanam svopadeyacittaksane  
kusalakusaladisamskaravisesavasanaamadadhati / tadapi  
tadāhitavāsanaṃuttarottaratadabhisaśīḥśakāśīḥśaparaśīḥśparāvicchedatā  
samtanapravartamanam parinativisesamupagacchat  
karmavisesanurupam tathavidham sukhadisvabhavam cittatmakameva  
phalamabhinirvartayati paraloke / tadyatha ksitibijadayah  
parasparopasarpanapratyayavisesat samadhigatatisayataya  
prathamaksanopanipatinah svopadeyabhutadvitiyaksanakalape  
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadanadvarena  
taduttarottarataratamyamupajanayantah  
samtatiparinamavisesadantyaksanalaksanam  
prakarsaparyantamasadayanto bijanurupasalikodravankuramutpadayanti  
/ yatha ca laksarasaparibhavitam matulungadibijamuptam  
tatsamskaraparamparapravrtteh tatpuspadisu raktatamutpadayati,  
na ca tatra kascit purvaparakalayoreko 'nugami samasti / tacca  
kusalakusalasamanasyapi (?) kalpanopasthapitatvat nopanyaso yuktah /  
taduktam-

yasminneva hi samtane ahita karmavasana /  
phalam tatraiva badhnati karpase raktata yatha //

iti /

tasmadyatha bijadisu atmanamantarenapi pratiniyameva karyam  
tadutpattisca kramena bhavati, tatha prakrte 'pi paralokagaminamekam  
vinapi karyakaranabhavasya niyamakatvat pratiniyatameva phalam,  
klesakarmabhisamskrtasya samtanasya avicchedena pravartanat paraloke  
phalapratilambho 'bhidhiyate, iti nakrtabhyagamo na krtavipranaso  
badhakam / tato natmanamantarena karmaphalasambandho na yujyate / yatha  
ca satyevatmani sa na ghatate, tatha sapracayamucyamanamativistaram  
syaditi neha pratanyate // aha ca-

natmasti skandhamatram tu klesakarmabhisamskrtam /  
antarabhavasamtatya kuksimeti pradipavat //

iti // [abhi. ko.]

pudgalatadvadibhistattvanyatvapratishedhapaksabhyupagamat svayameva  
vastutvam pratisiddham / vastuno hi tattvanyatvaprakaranatikramat,  
parasparapariharavatorekapratishedhaparavidhinantariyakatvat /  
bharaharadisutramapi samarthitamatrarthe / tasmadabhiprayikim  
bhagavato desanamajanadbhih parikalpito 'sau, na vastusat /  
vastutvabhyupagame nanyatvam, ityatmano nirakaranenaiva nirastah, iti  
na punarviseena pratisedhitah / uktam caitadbhagavata-

iti hi bhiksavah asti karma, asti phalam / karakastu nopalabhyate ya iman  
skandhan vijahati, anyamsca skandhanupadatte, anyatra dharmasamketat  
/ atrayam dharmasamketah, yadasmin sati idam bhavati,

asyotpadadidamutpadyate iti //

etena bhagavataiva idampratyayatamatralaksanah karyakaranabhavo  
'pi darsita eva / ayamapi ca samtanasyetyanena [samtana eka ityanena]  
yathavyavaharamanirupitasvarupah sucita eva, samtanavacanena  
idampratyayatamatrasyabhyupagamat / anyatha samtana eva na syat /  
tena vastavakaryakaranabhavabhavino dosa navaliyante / idameva  
acaryapadairapyuktam-

asaktam sarvamiti ced bijaderankuradisu /  
drsta saktirmata sa cetsamvrttyastu yatha tatha //

iti /

karyakaranabhavapratiniamadeva smrtiyabhavo 'pi nirastah /  
ekasyanugamatmano 'bhavat na smarta kascidiha vidyate, kim tarhi  
smaranameva kevalamaropavasat smaryamanavastuvisayam / na ca atra  
smarturabhavo 'pi kascid vyaghatah / anubhute hi vastuni  
vijñanasamtane smrtibijadhanat kalantarena  
samtatiparipakahetoh smaranam nama karyamutpadyate / evam  
pratyabhijñanadayo 'pi drastavyah / ativistarabhayat pratyekamiha na  
pratividhiyante iti tatsamarthanamanyatraiva vistarenavadharyamiti //

sarvametad samvrtisatyamupadaya samarthitam / paramarthe tu  
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavatvat sarvavikalpoparamacca na  
kimcidutpadyate va nirudhyate va satmakamanatmakam va / napi  
vicaryamanam karma tatphalam va, napi ihaloko na paraloko va na  
kascidasti, kalpanavithapitatvat / tasmad sarvametad  
pratibimbamniham nihsvabhavamutpadyate nirudhyate ca /  
karyakaranam ca satmakam niratmakam ca nityamanityam  
cabhidhiyate / svapnavat karmakartrtvam, tatphalopabhogah, ihalokah,  
paralokah, sugatidurgatigamanam ca kalpananamaprahanat / iti sarvatra  
sustham / yadvaksyati-

evam na ca nirodho 'sti na ca bhavo 'sti tattvatah /  
ajatamaniruddham ca tasmatsarvamidam jagat //

svapnopamastu gatayo vicare kadalismah / ityadi / [bodhi. 9.151-52]

uktam ca-

karta svatantrah karmapi tvayoktam vyavaharatah /  
parasparapeksiki tu siddhisthe 'bhimatanayoh //

na kartasti na bhoktasti punyapunyam pratityajam /  
yatpratitya na tajjatam proktam vacaspate tvaya //  
iti / [catuh 2.8-9]

yatha niratmanasca sarve dharmah karmaphalasambandhavirodhasca,  
nihsvabhavata ca, yatha drstasarvadharmavirodhasca, tatha  
pitaputrasamagame desitam / taduktam-

bhagavanaha- evameva maharaja balo 'srutavan prthagjanascaksusa

rupani drstva saumanasyasthaniyani abhinivisate / so  
'bhinivistah samanuniyate / samanunitah samrajyate / samrakto  
ragajam karmabhisamskaroti trividham kayena, caturvidham vaca,  
[trividham manasa] / tacca karmabhisamskrtamadita eva ksinam  
niruddham vigatam viparinatam na purvam disam nisritya  
tisthati, na daksinam, na pascimam, nottaram, nordhvam, nadhah,  
nanuvidisam, neha, na tiryak, nobhayamantara / tat punah kalantarena  
maranakalasangamaye pratyupasthite jivitendriyanirodhe ayusah  
pariksayat tatsabhagasya karmanah ksinatvat caramavijñanasya  
nirudhyamanasya manasa arambanibhavati / tadyathapi nama  
sayitavibuddhasya janapadakalyani / iti hi maharaja  
caramavijñanenadhipatina tena ca karmarambanena aupapattyamsikam  
dvayapratyayam prathamam vijñanamutpadyate / yadi va narakesu, yadi  
va tiryagyonau, yadi va yamaloke, yadi va asurakaye, yadi va  
manusyesu, yadi va devehu / tasya ca prathamavijñanasya  
aupapattyamsikasya samanantaraniruddhasya anantaram sabhaga  
cittasamtatih pravartate, yatra vipakasya (bcp 225) pratisamvida  
prajñayate / tatra yascaramavijñanasya nirodhah, tatra cyutiriti  
samkhyā bhavati, yah prathamavijñanasya pradurbhavah,  
tatropapattiriti / iti maharaja na kasciddharmo 'smalokat paralokam  
gacchati, cyutyupapatti prajñayate / tacca maharaja  
caramavijñanamutpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na  
kvacidgacchati / karmapyutpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati,  
nirudhyamanam na kvacidgacchati / [prathamavijñanamapyutpadyamanam na  
kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na kvacidgacchati] / tat kasya hetoh?  
svabhavavirahitvat / caramavijñanam caramavijñanena sunyam, karma  
karmana sunyam, prathamavijñanam prathamavijñanena sunyam,  
cyutiscyutya sunya, upapattirupapattya sunya / karmanam ca  
avandhyata prajñayate, vipakasya ca pratisamvedana / na tatra kascit  
karta, na bhokta, anyatra namasamketat // iti vistarah //

evam dvesamohabhyamapi karmabhisamskaranam yathayogyam  
vacyamiti //

salistambasutre 'pyuktam-

punaraparam tattve 'pratipattirmithyapratipattirajñanamavidya /  
evamavidyayam satyam trividhah samskara abhinirvartante  
punyopagah, apunyopagah anañjayopagasca / ime ucyante  
avidyapratyayah samskara iti / punyopaganam samskaranam  
punyopagameva vijñanam bhavati, apunyopaganam  
samskaranamapunyopagameva vijñanam bhavati, anañjyopaganam  
samskaranamanañjyopagameva vijñanam bhavati / idamucyate  
samskarapratyayam vijñanamiti / tadeva vijñanapratyayam namarupam  
/ namarupavivrdhaya sadbhirayatanadvaraih krtyakriyah  
pravartante, tannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamucyate / sadbhya  
ayatanebhyaḥ sat sparsakayah pravartante / ayam  
sadayatanapratyayah sparsa ityucyate / yajjatiyah sparso bhavati

tajjatiya vedana pravartate / iyam sparsapratyaya vedanetyucyate /  
yastam vedayati, visesenasvadayati, abhinandayati, adhyavasyati,  
adhitisthati, sa vedanapratyaya trsnetyucyate / asvadana,  
abhinandana, adhyavasayasthanam, atmapriyarupasatarupairviyogo ma  
bhavatviti aparityago bhuyo bhuyasca prarthana, idam  
trsnapratyayamupadanamityucyate / evam prarthayamanah  
punarbhavajanakam karma samutthapayatti kayena vaca manasa, sa  
upadanapratyayo bhava ityucyate / tatkarmanirjatanam  
pañcaskandhanamabhinirvrttirya, sa bhavapratyaya jatirityucyate / ya  
(yo) jatyabhinirvrttanam skandhanamupacayaparipakadvinaso bhavati,  
tadidam jatipratyayam jaramaranamityucyate / peyalam / tatra  
vijñanam bijasvabhavatvena hetuh / karma ksetrasvabhavatvena hetuh  
/ avidya trsna ca klesasvabhavatvena hetuh / karmaklesa  
vijñanabijam samjanayanti / tatra karma vijñanabijasya  
ksetrakaryam karoti / trsna vijñanabijam snehayati / avidya  
vijñanabijamavakirati / asatamesam pratyayanam  
vijñanabijasvabhavirvrttirna bhavati / tatra karmanam naivam  
bhavati- aham vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karomi / (bcp 226)  
trsnayam api naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijam snehayamiti  
/ avidyaya api naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijamavakiramiti /  
vijñanabijasvapi naivam bhavati- ahamebhih pratyayairjanitamiti / api  
tu vijñanabijam karmaksetrapratisthitam  
trsnasnehabhisyanditam avidyavakirnam virohati,  
namarupankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / sa ca namarupankuro na  
svayamkrto na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvaranirmito na  
kalaparinamito na caikakaranadhino napyahetusamutpannah / atha ca  
matapitrsamyogadrtusamavayadanyesam ca pratyayanam  
samavayadasvadanuprabaddham vijñanabijam  
tatratatropapattyayatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau  
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesu amamesu  
aparigrahesu apratyarthikesu akasamesu  
mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat / peyalam / na  
tatra kasciddharmo 'smalokat paralokam samkramati / asti ca  
karmaphalam, asti ca vijñaptih, hetupratyayana mavaikalyat / peyalam /  
yatha agnirupadanaivaikalyanna jvalati, upadanaivaikalyacca jvalati,  
evameva karmaklesajanitam vijñanabijam  
tatratatropapattyayatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau  
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesu amamesu  
aparigrahesu apratyarthikesu akasamesu  
mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat /  
evamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah  
//

tatra adhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih  
karanairdrastavyah / katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatatah,  
nocchedatah, na samkrantitah, parittahetuto  
vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah, tatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti / katham na

sasvatatah? yasmadanye maranantikah skandhah, anye  
aupapattyamsikah skandhah pradurbhavanti / na tu ya eva  
maranantikah skandhah, ta eva aupapattyamsikah pradurbhavanti  
/ ato na sasvatatah / katham nocchedatah? na ca purvaniruddhesu  
maranantikesu skandhesu aupapattyamsikah skandhah  
pradurbhavanti, napyaniruddhesu / api tu maranantikah skandha  
nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah  
pradurbhavanti, tuladandonnamavanamavat / ato nocchedatah / katham  
na samkrantitah? visadsat sattvanikayadvisabhagah skandha  
jatyantare 'bhinirvartante / ato na samkrantitah / katham  
parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah? parittam karma kriyate,  
vipulaphalavipako 'nubhuyate / atah parittahetuto  
vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah / katham tatsadrsanuprabandhatah?  
yathavedaniyam karma kriyate, tathavedaniyo vipako 'nubhuyate /  
atastadsadrsanuprabandhatah / evamadhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah  
pañcabhih [karanaih-akaraih] drastavyah // iti vistarah //

tadevamatmadivirahe 'pi karmaphalasambandho 'vikalah sutresu  
bhagavata svayamupadarsita ityupadarsitam bhavati / iti  
naikasyobhayanuvartino 'bhavate 'pi kimcidvirudhyate iti //

yadi kathamcidapi nastyevatma, katham tarhi-

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet /  
atmana hi sudantena svargam prapnoti panditah //

[=dhammapada]

iti gathayamuktam? cittameva ahamkarasamnisrayataya  
asyamatmasabdenoktam / anyatra sutre-

cittasya damanam sadhu cittam dantam sukhavaham / [=dhammapada]

iti cittasya damanavacanat / tadapi ca  
atmadrstayabhinivistanamanyatratmagraharikalpavicchedartham  
neyarthataya samvrttya cittamatmeti prakasitam na tu  
paramarthatah / etena yaduktamaryalankavatare-

pudgalah samtatih skandhah pratyaya anavastatha /  
pradhanamisvarah karta cittamatram vadamyaham //

[lanka. 2.139, 10.133]

iti, tadapi vyakhyatam bhavati / yatah tadapi ca anyatra  
pudgaladyabhinivesabadhanaya vacanam / na tu tavata cittasya  
paramarthasattvamuktam / evamanyatraprati skandhadisvatmadesana neyārtha  
/ atascittamapi vastuto nahampratyayasya visayah //

bhavatu va cittam paramarthasat / tathapi na vastutah  
tadahamkaragocara ityupadarsayannaha atitetyadi-

atitanagatam cittam naham taddhi na vidyate /

tridha hi cittam sambhavati parikalpamupadaya atitamanagatam  
pratyutpannam ca / tatra / atitanagatam nastajatam cittam  
naham na ahamdarsanavisayah / kutah? hiryasmat / tadatita  
nagatam cittam na vidyate, na sampratyasti, nastajatatvat /  
yadatitam tat ksinam niruddham vigatam viparinamitam /  
yadanagatam, tadapyasampraptamiti / pratyutpannam tarhi cittamaham  
bhavisya tityata aha-  
athotpannamaham cittam naste 'sminnastyaham punah // bca\_9.74 //  
yatha utpannam vartamanam cittamahamastu, tadapi na yuktam / yato  
naste 'sminnastyaham punah, asmin pratyutpanne citte naste  
dvtiyaksane atite sati nastyaham punah, pascadahampratyayasya  
visayo nestah syat / pratyutpannasya sthitirnopalabhyate / tat  
kutascittamalambyatam yena alambanam syat? ato na cittalambano 'piti  
niralambana evayamahampratyaya utpadyate //

evamatmano 'sattvat natma, tryadhvavartinascittasya ca tadvisayatvat /  
napi cittamahamkarasya visaya iti prasadyopasamharannaha  
yathaivetyadi-

yathaiva kadalistambho na kascidbhagasah krtah /  
tathahamapyasadbhuto mrgyamano vicaratah // bca\_9.75 //

yathaiva kadalistambho rambhadandakhandam, bhagasah  
pratyavayavasah krto 'vadhuto na kascit na vastusan prapyate, tatha  
ahamapyasadbhutih kadalistambhavat / ahamapi ahampratyayasya visayo 'pi  
asadbhutih avastubhutih, vandhyatanayavat / na kascidvisayo  
'syastiti bhavah / katham? mrgyamano vicaratah nirupanatah //

punaranyadbhahamatmapratishedhe prasañjayannaha yadityadi-

yadi sattvo na vidyeta kasyopari krpeti cet /

yadi sarvathaiva sattvah atma pudgalo va vicaryamano na vidyeta, na  
syat, tada kasyopari krpa karuna bodhisattvanam bhavet,  
sattvamantarena kimalambya pravarteta? karuna ca  
samyaksambodhisadhanam, tatpurvakameva sambharanidanesu danadisu  
pravartanat / atah karunapurahsarah sarve buddhadharmah  
pravartante / tatha cuktamaryadharmasamgitau-

atha khalu aryavalokitesvaro bodhisattvo mahasattvo bhagavantametadavocata-  
na bhagavan bodhisattvena atibahusu dharmesu siksitavyam / eka eva  
dharma bodhisattvena svaradhitah kartavyah supratibiddhah / tasya  
karatalagatah sarve buddhadharma bhavanti / tadyatha- yena  
rajñascakravartinascakraratnam gacchati, tena sarvabalakayo gacchati /  
evameva bhagavan yena bodhisattvasya mahakaruna gacchati, tena sarve  
buddhadharma gacchanti / tadyatha bhagavan jivitendriye sati  
anyesamindriyanam pravrttirbhavati, evameva bhagavan  
mahakarunayam satyam bodhikarakanam dharmanam  
pravrttirbhavati //

aryagayasirse cuktam-

kimarambha mañjusrih bodhisattvanam carya, kimadhisthana?  
mañjusriraha- mahakarunarambha devaputra bodhisattvanam carya  
sattvadhithana // iti vistarah //

tasmadavasyam prathamatah sattvalambana karunabhyupagantavyah  
dukkhitasattvadhithanena samutpatteh / sattvabhava ca sa na  
syaditi cet, evam manyase yadi, tada naitadvaktavyamityaha  
karyarthamityadi-  
karyarthamabhyupetena yo mohena prakalpita // bca\_9.76 //  
karyamabhimatasadhyam purusartha ityucyate / tadarthamabhyupetena  
svikrtena mohena samvrttya yah prakalpita samaropita sattvah,  
tasyoparityarthah / tathahi sakalakalpanajalarahitam  
sarvavaravaninirmuktam paramapurusarthataya buddhatvamiha sadhyam /  
tacca sarvadarmanupalambhamantarena nadhigamyate / sa ca  
prajñaprakarsagamanat sampadyate / tacca  
sadaranirantaradirghakalabhyasadupajayate / tadarambhasca  
karunavasadutpadyate / sa ca prathamato dukkhitasattvesu  
pravartamana sambhararambhanidanamupapadyate iti karyartham mohasya  
samvrttisatyarupasyabhyupagamah / tatah prathamatah  
sattvalambanaiva karuna, tatah param dharmalambana, analambana ca /  
ayamabhiprayah- na sarvatha sattvasyabhavah / skandhadayo hi  
samvrttya atmasabdenocyante / yathoktam bhagavata-

ye kecidbhiksavah sramana va brahmana va atmeti  
samanupasyantah samanupasyanti imanete (tan?) pañcopadanaskandhan /  
iti /

tato yadi nama prajñaya nirupayatah paramarthatah  
sattvanupalambhah, tathapi samvrttya na nisidhyate iti / taduktam-

yatah prajña tattvam bhajati karuna samvrttimatah  
tavabhunnihsattvam jagaditi yathartham vimrsatah /  
yada cavisto 'bhurdasabalajananya karunaya  
tada te 'bhudarte suta iva pituh prema jagati //  
iti / [ratnadasaviracitam gunaparyantastotram-33]  
catuhstave 'pi-

sattvasamjña ca te natha sarvatha na pravartate /  
dukkhartesu ca sattvesu tvamativa krpamakah //  
iti / [catuh-1.9]

tasmadami rupadaya eva samvrttya sattvasabdenocyante / iti na  
karuna nirvisaya //

nanu paramarthatah sattvabhava kasya tat karyam, iti katham  
tatsadhanaya kasyacit pravrttiryabhisamdhaya aha karyamityadi-

karyam kasya na cetsattvah satyamiha tu mohatah /

na cet sattva iti / yadi sattvo nasti, tada ekasyanuyayino 'bhavat  
rupadinam ca utpannavinasitvat karyam kasya? na kasyacit  
syadityarthah / satyamityabhyupagame iti / evameva etanmatameva asmakam-

naiva kasyacit paramarthatah karyam, asvamikatvat sarvadarmanam /  
yadyevam, katham tarhi tatsadhanaya prathamatah pravrttiriti cet, iha  
tu mohatah / iha cesta punastatkaryarthitaya vyaparaha mohat /  
mamaiva tat karyam bhavisyatityekatvadyavasayena sattvabhava 'pi  
samvrtaya mayasvabhavataya / vastuto nirihatvat  
sarvadarmanamanyatra pratityasamutpadat / taduktam-

niraha vasikah sunya mayavatpratyayodbhava /  
sarvadarmanastvaya natha nihsvabhava prakasitah //  
iti / [catuh-2.22]

tasmad samvrtreva karyarthavyaparaha / nanu ca moho nama  
avidyasvabhavataya sarvathaiva anupadeyah / tat katham punastasyaiva  
svikarah ityata aha dukhahetyadi-  
dukhavyupasamartham tu karyamoho na varyate // bca\_9.77 //  
dvididho hi mohah- samsarapravrttihetuh tatprasamahehusca / tatra  
yah samsaranidanam, sa prahatavya eva / anyastu yah paramparaya  
dukhavyupasamartham sarvasattvajatyadivyananimittam (bcp 230)  
karyamohah karyasya paramarthasatyalakshanasyadhigamaya mohah, sa  
punarna varyate, na pratisidhyate / upadiyate eva, paramarthopayogitvat  
/ idamihadhikrtam, tadapi karyam natmasukhabhilasena  
mahadbhirupadiyate, api tu  
sarvasattvanamatyantikasarvaduKhavyupasamartham / tatra ca  
upeyabhutah paramarthadhigama eva / tasyapyupayabhutam  
[samvrtisatyam] / samvrtisatyamantarena paramarthanadhigamat / iti  
dukhaprasamarthata karyamohasya / etat karyarthamavicaratah [9.4]  
ityasmin prastave pratipaditameva purvam / punarvipañcayitumuktam //

syadetat- yatha dukhkopasamahehuttvat karyamoho 'vidyasvabhavo  
'bhyupagamya, tathaiva atmamoho 'pi taddhetutvadastu / tat kimatma  
yatnena nisidhyate? tatsadbhave 'pi atmabhavanaya  
ahamkarapariksayat bhavisyati samsaranivrttih / tatah kim  
nairatmyabhavanayetyatraha dukhaheturityadi-

dukhaheturahamkara atmamohattu vardhate /

yatha karyamoho dukhkopasamahehutt, na tatha dvitiya atmamohah,  
tasmin sati ahamkaraksayabhavat / atmamohattu anatmani  
atmaviparyasadarsanat punarahamkaro vardhate, vrddha upajayate /  
kimbhuta? dukhahetuh dukhasya samsarikasya  
tridukhatalakshanasya hetuh karanam / ahamkaraksayacca  
dukhkopasama isyate / sati ca atmadarsane kathamasau nivarteta?  
karane 'vikalasarthyeh karyasya nivrttyayogat / tato dukhamapi na  
nivartate / tathahi atmanam pasyatah samskrtesu  
skandhadhatvayatanesu ahamiti drdhataramutpadyate snehah /  
tatastaddukhapatikarechaya sukhabhilaso dosan pracchadya  
tadarthitaya gunadhyaropat tatsadhanesu pravartate / svopakarini  
vayamiti buddhirupajayate / aham mameti ca darsanat paripanthini  
vidvesah / tatah samastadukhkanidanam sarva eva klesopaklesa  
labdhaprasarah pravartante / iti atmamohapravartito

dukhaheturahamkaro bhavati / taduktamacaryapadaih-

yah pasyatyatmanam tasyatrahamiti sasvatasnehah /  
snehatsukhesu trsyati trsna dosamstiraskurute //

gunadarsi paritrsyan mameti tatsadhananyupadatte /  
tenatmabhiniveso yavattavattu samsarah //

atmani sati parasamjña svaparavibhagatparigrahadvesau /  
anayoh sampratibaddhah sarve dosah prajayante //

iti //

itthamatmasnehannivartayitumasakyo 'hamkarah /

tato 'pi na nivartyascet

tato 'pi atmadarsanadapi na nivartyo nivartayitumasakyo 'hamkarasced  
yadi, tada-

varam nairatmyabhavana // bca\_9.78 //

nairatmyasya pudgaladivirahasya bhavana abhyasah / varamuttamam /  
atmadarsanapravrttāhamkaranivrttihetutvat / tavatkalamastu,  
pascāt punariyamapi prahasyate, upalambhadrstitvaditi bhavah /  
tathahi tadbhavanaprakarsaparyantagamanat saksannairatmyadarsanat  
virodhi satkayadarsanam nivartate / tannivrttau ca ekasyanugamino  
darsanabhavat purvapararupavikalasya ksanamatrasya darsanam /  
tatah purvaparasaropabhavat na anagatasukhasadhanam  
kimcidatmanah pasyati / tato na tasya kvacidvisaye rago jayate, napi  
tatprativilrodhini dvesah, asangabhavadeva / napyakaranam prati  
apakarasthanam pasyati / yena yasmin krto 'pakarah, tayordvayorapi  
dvtiyaksane 'bhavat / na ca anyena krte 'pakare preksavatah  
anyatra vairaniryatanamucitam, napi yasya krtastenapi / evam  
ragadinivrttau anye 'pi tatprabhavah klesopaklesa notpadyante / napi  
vastutah kascit kasyacidapakari, idam pratitya idamutpadyate iti  
pratityasamutpadadarsanadva / evam hi pudgalasunyatayam  
satkayadarsananivrttau chinnamulatvat klesa na samudacaranti /  
yathoktamyatathagataguhyasutre-

tadyathapi nama santamate vrksasya mulacchinnasya  
sarvasakhapatrapalasangamāsusyati, evameva santamate  
satkayadrstiprasamat sarvaklesa upasamyantiti //

tasmadvaram nairatmyabhavana //

gatamidamanusangikam / samprati punarahamkaravisayam  
nirupayitumupakramate / syadetatyadi nama atma vicarena  
kharavisanasadrstivannāhamkarasya visayah, tathapi  
kayavayavi tadvisayo bhavisyatityatrahā kayo neti-

kayo na padau na jangha noru kayah katirna ca /  
nodaram napyayam prstham noro bahu na capi sah // bca\_9.79 //

na hastau napyayam parsvau na kaksau namsalaksanah /

na griva na sirah kayah kayo 'tra katarah punah // bca\_9.80 //

kayo 'pi vicarenaiko naiva kascidastityupadarsayati- tatha hi  
karacaranadayo bhaga evam param drsyante, na tvekah kayo nama  
pratibhasate / na ca tesvanyatamah kayo yujyate / yatah kayo na  
padau, na caranau, na jangha / jangha ca kayo na bhavati / noru  
janghaikadesavisesau na kayah / katirna ca, sronirapi naiva  
kayah / nodaram, jatharamapi kayo na bhavati / napyayam prstham,  
ayam kayah prsthamapi naiva / norah, noro vakso 'pi na kayah  
/ bahu na capi sah, sa kayo bhujavapi na bhavati / na hastau, karavapi  
na kayah / napyayam parsvau, (bcp 232) ayam kayah parsvavapi na  
bhavati / na kaksau, bhujamule api na kayah / namsalaksanah,  
napi skandhasvabhavah kayah / na griva, na kamdhara kayah / na  
sirah kayah, mastako 'pi kayo na bhavati / caranadinam  
vaksyamanavicarena paramanuso 'pyanavasthanat,  
karacaranadinamanyatamacchede kayavinasena maranaprasangat,  
parabhyupagamabhavacca naisu pratyekam kayatmata / evam yada na  
pratyekamete kayasvabhavah, etatsamudayamatram ca sariram, tat kayo  
'tra katarah punah, atra esu padadibhagesu purovartisu  
sarirakalpananimittesu katarah kayo bhavatu? naiva kascideko 'pi  
nirupyamanah kayatmaka upalabhyate iti yavat //

athapi syat- naivamabhidhiyate pratyekam karadayah kayah, kim  
tarhi sarvavayavyapakatvadavayavinah sarvavayavesu vartate ityatraha  
yadityadi-

yadi sarvesu kayo 'yamekadesena vartate /

sarvavayavesu vartamano 'yamekadesena vartate, yugapat sarvatmana va?  
tatra yadi sarvesu karacaranadisu avayavesu kayo 'vayavi, ekadesena  
vartate, kenacid bhagena kamcidavayavam vyapnoti / na sarvatmana  
sarvamityarthah / tada etanna vaktavyam / yatah yairekadesairavayavesu  
vartate, tesvapi kimekadesesu aparaih ekadesena vartate, sarvatmana  
veti vikalpo na nivartate / tatrapu punarekadesena  
vrttikalpanayamanavasthanivrttirna syat / api ca / tasya  
avakasabhavadeva avayavesu na vrttiryaha amsa ityadi-  
amsa amsesu vartante sa ca kutra svayam sthitah // bca\_9.81 //  
amsa bhagah amsesu svasvabhagesu vartante vyavatisthante,  
svasvabhagavyavasthitatvat sarvabhavanam / sa ca kutra svayam sthitah?  
svayam punarasau kayo 'vayavi kva nu nama vyavasthitah iti na vidmah  
//

atha dvitiyo vikalpah, tatraha sarvatmaneti-

sarvatmana cetsarvatra sthitah kayah karadisu /  
kayastavanta eva syuryavantaste karadayah // bca\_9.82 //

sarvatmanapi vrttisambhavanayam / avayavesu anavakasatvat sa ca  
kutra svayam sthitah iti prasango nadyapi nivartate / tathapi  
punaraparamucyate- sarvatmana sarvabhavena naikadesena / sarvatra sarvesu

karadisvavayavesu / adisabdaccaranadisu sthitah samavetah  
kayavayavi cet yadi, tada punarayam dosah syadityaha- kaya iti /  
kayavayavinah tavanta eva syuh, tatsamkhyaparicchinna eva  
prapnuyuh / kiyantah? yavantaste karadayah, te karacaranadayo  
'vayavayavantah yatsamkhyaparicchinnah, tatsamaveta avayavino 'pi  
tavanta eva bhavayuh / tasya niramsataya sarvatmana tesu  
parisamaptatvat / tadanekasambandhadanekatvat / nanyatha ekavrttih  
syat / ayam ca prasangah anekatra ekadesena vrttipakse 'pi  
yojayitavyah / yatha raktaraktapihitapihitakampadayo 'pi yathayogam  
vaktavya iti //

evam pratyaksadipramanasamadhigamyah kayo nasti / badhakam  
punarasya anantaramuktamastiti prasadhitamityupadarsayannaha  
naivantarityadi-

naivantarna bahih kayah katham kayah karadisu /

purvamantarvyaparapurusedhat mamsasonitadinam  
vicaritatvat naivantarmadhye kayah / adhuna punaravayavinah  
pratisedhat na bahih na bahyah pratyaksadigocarah kayah, iti  
katham kayah karadisu vyavasthapyate? atha karadivvyatirikto  
bhavisyatityaha karadibhya ityadi-  
karadibhyah prthan nasti katham nu khalu vidyate // bca\_9.83 //  
karadibhyo 'vayavebhyah prthag bhinnah upalabdhilaksanaprapta  
kayo nasti, na pratibhasate / karadaya eva hi kevalah pratibhasante /  
evam yo na karadisvabhavah, napi tadadheyah samaveto  
napyantargatah, na capi tadvayatiriktah, sa kayah katham nu khalu  
vidyate? katham nviti kathamcidapi kayamanupalabhamanah  
tatsattvamasambhavayan prcchati- katham nu kena prakarena / nviti  
vimarse / vidyate, tatsatta vyavasthapyate?

yada caivam vicarena kayo vyavasthapayitumasakyah, tada asanneva  
vyavahartavya ityupasamharannaha tannastityadi-

tannasti kayo mohattu kayabuddhih karadisu /

tannasti kaya iti, yasmaduktavicarena nopalabhyate,  
tasmadupalabdhilaksanaprpto 'nupalabhyamano nasti kayah yadi  
nasti, katham tarhi karadisu kayabuddhirityaha- mohattu ityadi /  
mohadavidyavasat tu punah kayabuddhih karadisu ekadravyarahitesu,  
na tu paramarthatah / avadharane va tusabdah / tathahi  
anavaragrasamsaravrttitanmaparamparaparicitamithyabhyasavasanav  
asat yathavasthitavastutattvapratipattavapi tadviparitasamaropakalpana  
upajayate / tadupanibaddho 'yam kayadivvyavaharo loke pravartate, na tu  
paramarthika iti //

kathamanyatra sa na bhavati ityatraha samniveseti-  
samnivesavisesena sthanau purusabuddhivat // bca\_9.84 //  
karacaranadisamnivesah samsthanam, tadeva viseso bheda  
itarasmat, tena vibhramahetuna karadisveva, na sarvatra sa bhavati /

pratiniyatavisaya hi bhrantaya isyante / kathamiva? sthanau  
purusabuddhivat / yatha sthanau purusasvabhavarahite 'pi  
purusasadharanordhvatadisamnivesavisesamupalabdhavato  
duradavivecitaparavisesasya kasyacit vibhramat purusabuddhirupajayate,  
tatha prakrte 'pityarthah //

syadetat- katham punaretadavasitam mohat kayabuddhih, na tu  
punarvastutah ityatraha yavadityadi-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavatkayah pumaniva /

yavat yavatkalavadhiparicchinna pratyayanam karananam  
prthivyadisaddhatusatsparsayatanastadasamanopavicaratmak  
anam karmayattavrttinam samagri samavadhanam,  
tavatkalavadhireva kayah pumaniva / yatha purusasvabhavavirahito 'pi  
paramarthatah parikalpitarupataya purusa iva pratibhasate vyavahriyate  
/ upalaksanam caitat / stri vetyapi drastavyam / na purvam  
kalaladyavasthayam na pascadvikalitatvad bhasmadyavasthayam  
nijasvabhavabhavat / idamatrapi samanyamityupadarsayannaha  
evamityadi-

evam karadau sa yavattavatkayo 'tra drsyate // bca\_9.85 //

yatha pratyayasamagrisadbhave kayah pumaniva pratibhasate, sadbhavena  
pratibhasate, evam tatha karadau yavat sa pratyayasamagri, tavat  
kayo 'tra karadau drsyate, kalpanavasat pratibhasate, na tu  
paramarthatah / tasmāt samagrisakalye bhavati, tadabhava ca na bhavati  
kayabuddhih / ato mohadeva karadisu kayabuddhiriti niscitam / ayamatra  
samudayarthahtattatpratyayasamagrisadbhave  
tattadvastusvabhavamantarenapi abhutam tattvamadarsayanti  
bhrantivasadasau kalpana upajayate / tadvasat samnivesavisesesu  
stripurusakayadivyavaharah pravartate / ata eva bhasmadyavasthayam  
samagrivaikalyannivartate / ato nayam kayadivyavaharo vastava iti  
vaksyati / taduktam-

kayasvabhavo vaktavyo yo 'vastharahitah sthitah /  
kayascetpratimakarah pesibhasmasu nasti sah //

suksmabhavena cettatra sthauilyam tyaktva vyavasthitah /  
anirdesyah svatah praptah kaya ityucyate katham //

iti /

uktam ca-

hetutah sambhavo yasya sthitiṁ pratyayairvina /  
vigamah pratyayabhavat so 'stityavagatah katham //

iti / [yuktisastika-]

kvacit pathah-

yavatpratyayasamagri tavatkastham pumaniva //

iti /

tatredam vyakhyeyam- yavadviparyasapratyayasamagri sthanau  
purusapratitih, tavat kastham sthanusvabhavam pumaniva  
pratiyate, na tadabhava / evameva karadau yavat sa pratyayasamagri,  
tavat kayo 'tra karadau drsyate, na pascata / ato mohadeva  
kayabuddhiriti niscayah //

nanu yadi nama kayo nasti, karacaranadayah punaravayavah  
pratyaksopalabdhatvat pratisheddhumasakyah ityasankaya karadayo 'pi  
parikalpitasvabhava evetyupadarsayitumaha evamangulityadi-  
evamangulipuñjatvatpado 'pi kataro bhavet /

yathaiva vicaryamanah kayo nasti, evam karacaranadayo 'pi na santi  
/ yatah angulinam puñjah samudayah /  
angulinamityupalaksanam / parsniprabhrtinamapi  
drastavyah / tasya bhavastattvam, tasmata tatsvabhavadityarthah /  
pado 'pi carano 'pi kataro bhavet? tatsamudayamantarena vicaryamano  
naiva kasciditi bhavah / angulipuñjo 'pi naikasvabhava ityaha so  
'pityadi-  
so 'pi parvasamuhatvat parvapi svamsabhedatah // bca\_9.86 //  
so 'pi angulipuñjo 'pi vicarato na vastusan / kutah? parvasamuhatvat,  
parvanamangulibhaganam samuhatvat samghatatvat kataro bhavediti  
prakrtena sambandhah / parvanamapi pratyekamavastutvamityata aha-  
parvapi na vastu / kasmata? svamsabhedatah, svasya atmanah  
amsanamavayavanam bhedato 'pi vibhagat //

amsa api tattvato na santityaha-

amsa apyanubhedena

iti / amsah parvabhagah api anubhedena paramanuso vibhagena  
bhidyamanatvat kalpita eva / anavo 'pi na pratyekam paramarthasantah  
ityaha-

so 'pyanurdigvibhagatah /

disam purvaparadaksinottaradharordhvasvabhavanam sambandhena  
vibhagato nanatvat / tadvibhagabhedadbhidyamanasya paramanoh  
sadamsata syat / diksu va vibhagah nanadigavasthita  
nanarupamsah paramanoh, tato bhedena na tasya svabhavo  
'vatisthate //

digbhagabhedo yasyasti tasyaikatvam na yujyate / [vimsakarika-14]

iti nyayat / tathahi- purvaparadigavasthitaparamanvabhimukham yat  
tat paramanormadhyavartino rupam, tat kimekameva, aparaparam va? yadi  
ekameveti paksah, tada sarvaparamanunam  
parivaryavasthitanamekadesataprasangah / yatah  
purvadidigavasthitaparamanusamanadesatamantarena  
aparadigadyavasthitaparamanuna na  
pragdesavasthitaparamanvabhimukharupabhimukham syat, anyatha  
rupabhedaprasangat / tatsamanadesata ca na

tatsvarupantarbhavamantarena, tasyapi purvadigavasthitasya  
paramanoraparaparamanuna sarvatmana sambandhena  
tatsvarupantarbhavat paramanumatram dravyam syat / tatha ca sati  
pracayarupa bhudharadayo na syuh / ato bhavanadinam pracayamicchata  
dvitiya eva paksah samabhyupeyah / tada ca  
sadbhiraparaparupena yugapat sambandhat sadbhago  
madhyaparamanuh syat,  
tattaddesavasthitaparaparaparamanusambandhena tatparamanurupasya  
bhedat / iti paramanurapi naikasvabhavo yukta /  
yaduktamacaryapadaih-

satkena yugapadyogatparamanoh sadamsata /  
sannam samanadesatvat pindah syadvanumatrakah //  
iti / [vimsakarika-12]  
te 'pi punaranyamso bhagah tathaiva nirupyamanah  
niratmataya nabhahsvabhavatam pratipadyante ityaha digvibhago  
'pityadi-  
digvibhago niramsatvadakasam tena nastyanuh // bca\_9.87 //  
digvibhago 'pi digbhedenam paramanorvibhago 'pi purvavat  
sadamsataya bhidyamanah kataro bhavet? na kimcidvastu syat / etat  
sarvatra purvesu yojaniyam / kutah? anamsatvat / ato  
'bhinikrsyamano nihsvabhavataya akasam sunyameva / tena  
karena nastyanuh, na vidyate paramanuriti / evam karadayo 'pi  
vicarato nihsvabhava drastavya iti / tatah kayo 'pi na  
paramarthatah kascidasti, ekanekasvabhavaviviyogasya pratipadanat /  
ittham na kesadayah, na catma, napi cittam, na ca kayah  
ahamkarasya visayo vastutah / tasmadavidyasamutthapitatmataya  
atmadisattvamantarenapi pravartamano 'yamahamiti pratyayo nirvisaya eva  
samutpadyate / tena yaduktam-

ahameva na kimcicedbhayam kasya bhavisyati /

iti, tat samarthitam / sarvena caitena kayasmrtiupasthanamupadarsitam  
bhavati / yaduktam dharmasamgitisutre-

punaraparam kulaputra bodhisattva evam kayasmrtimupasthapayati- ayam  
kayah

padapadanulijanghorutrikodaranabhiprsthavamsahrdyaparsva  
pÄ•rÄ•ukÄ•hastakalÄ•cÄ•bÄ•hvaá¹...gagrÄ•vÄ•hanulalÄ•á¹-aÄ•iraá, ¥kapÄ•lamÄ•trasamÄ

hah karmabhavakarokopacitah  
nanaklesopaklesasamkalpavikalpasatasahasranamavasah / bahuni  
catra dravyani samavahitani yaduta

kesaromanakhadantasthicarmapisitavapasnayumedovasalasikayakrnmutrapur  
isamasayapakkasayarudhirakhetapittapuyasimghanakamastiskamast  
akalungani / evam bahudravyasamuhah / tat ko 'tra kayah? tasya  
pratyaveksamanasya evam bhavati- akasasamo 'yam kayah / sa  
akasavat kaye smrtimupasthapayati / sarvametadakasamiti pasyati /  
tasya kayaparijñānāhetorna bhuyah kvacit smrtih prasarati, na  
visarati, na pratisaratiti //

punaruktam-

ayam kayo na purvantadagato napanante samkranto na  
purvantaparantavasthito 'nyatrasadviparyasasambhutih  
karakavedakarहितo nadyantamadhye pratisthitamulah, asvamiko 'mamo  
'parigraha / agantukairvyavaharairvyavahriyate kaya iti deha iti bhoga  
iti asraya iti kunapa iti ayatanamiti / asarako 'yam kayah  
matapitrsukrasonitasambhutih asuciputidurgandhisvabhavah (bcp  
237) ragadosamohavisadataskarakulah nityam  
satanapatanabhedanavikiranavimdhvamsanadharna  
nanavyadhisatasahasranida iti //

evam yada vicaryamano vastutih sunyasvabhavataya  
akasasamkasah sarvatha kayah, tada mithyaiva vastutattvamaropya  
ragadikamutpadayantah samsaramupabrmhayanti balah  
ityahaevamityadi-

evam svapnopame rupe ko rajyeta vicarakah /

evamityuktakramena svapnopame svapnopalabdhe iva rupe 'saumanasyasthaniye  
ko rajyeta, ka asajyeta? asya ca upalaksanatvat ko dvisyat, ko muhyet,  
ityapi veditavyam / tadyatha- saumanasyasthaniyani caksusa rupani  
drstva rago jayate / daurmanasyasthaniyani caksusa rupani  
drstva dveso jayate / upeksasthaniyani caksusa rupani  
drstva moho jayate iti / yadetanmanopratikulesu rupesvanunitam  
carati, tenasya raga utpadyate / pratikulesu rupesu pratihatam  
carati, tenasya dvesa utpadyate / naivanukulesu na pratikulesu  
sammudham carati, tenasya moha utpadyate / evam sabdadisu  
trividhamalambanamanubhavati purvavat / tatra yah panditajatiyah,  
iti hi atyantaya caksurayatanam sunyam caksurayatanasvabhavena  
tat purvantato 'pi nopalabhyate, aparantato 'pi nopalabhyate, madhyato  
nopalabhyate svabhavarahitvat / evamanyesu srotradisu vaktavyam /  
evamatyantataya rupayatanam rupayatanam rupayatanasvabhavenetyadi  
purvavat / evam sabdadisu vacyam //

iti hi mayopamanindriyani svapnopaman visayan pasyati, tasya  
katham ragadikamutpadyate? ata evaha- vicaraka iti / vicarako  
vicaksanah / evametadyathabhutam samyak prajñaya pasyan ko rajyeta  
dvesti muhyati va? atra ca svapnopalabdhajanapadakalyaniprabhrti  
bhagavatoktam nidarsanamupadarsitavyam / kayabhava ca  
strayadikalpanayapi rago na yukta ityaha kayascetyadi- kayascaivam  
yada nasti tada ka stri pumamsca kah // bca\_9.88 //

hetusamuccye cakarah / yasmat stryadikalpanaya rago na bhavati / kayo  
yada evamuditanayena nasti, nihsvabhavah, tada kayabhavat ka stri  
kamini yasyah kamaniyataya puruse rago bhavet? kasca puman  
kamukah yasya rañjanijataya striyam rago bhavet? stri hi svatmani  
striti samkalpya bahirdha puruse purusa iti ragam janayati / evam  
puruso 'pi svatmani purusa iti samkalpya bahirdha striyam striti  
ragam janayati / kayabhava tu striyam striti na samvidyate,

puruse puruso na samvidyate / yacca svabhavena na samvidyate, na tat  
stri na purusa iti / tasmadasati kaye stryadikalpanakrto 'pi na  
yujyate ragah / tatkasya hetoh? manyanapagata hi sarvadharmā iti /  
yathapradhanamayam nirdesah / evameva strakcandanadayo 'pi  
svabhavarahita veditavyah / tatha dvesamohavisaya apiti / uktam  
caitadbhagavata pitaputrasamagame-

saddhaturayam maharaja purusah, satsparsayatanah,  
astadasamanopavicarah / saddhaturayam maharaja purusa iti  
khalu punaretad yuktam / kim caitat pratitya kam? sadime maharaja  
dhatavah / katame sat? tadyatha- prthvidhatuh, abdhathuh,  
tejobdhatuh, vayudhatuh, akasadhatuh, vijñānadhatuḥ / ime  
maharaja sad dhatavah / yavat sadimani maharaja  
sparsayatanani / katamani sat? caksuhsparśayatanam  
rupanam darsanaya yavanmanahsparsayatanam dharmanam  
vijñānaya / imani maharaja sat sparsayatanani / peyalam /  
astadasa ime maharaja manaupacarah / katame astadasa? iha  
purusah caksusa rupani drstva  
saumanasyadaurmanasyopeksasthānīyāni rupanyupavicarati / evam  
srotadisu vacyam / tena pratyekamindriyasatkena  
saumanasyaditrayabhedastadasa manaupavicara bhavanti / peyalam /  
katamasca maharaja adhyatmikah prthvidhatuh? yat kimcidasmin  
kaye 'dhyatmam kakkhatatvam kharagatamupattam / tat punah katamat?  
tadyatha- kesa romani nakha danta ityadi / katamasca maharaja  
bahyah prthvidhatuh? yat kimcid bahyam kakkhatatvam  
kharagatamupattam / ayamucyate bahyah prthvidhatuh / tatra maharaja  
adhyatmikah prthvidhatuh utpadyamano na kutascidagacchati,  
nirudhyamano na kvacit samnicayam gacchati / bhavati maharaja samayo  
'yam yat stri adhyatmam [aham] striti kalpayati / sa adhyatmamaham  
striti kalpayitva bahirdha purusam purusa iti kalpayati / sa  
bahirdha purusam purusa iti kalpayitva samrakta sati bahirdha  
purusena sardham samyogamakanksate / puruso 'pi adhyatmam  
puruso 'smiti kalpayatīti purvavat / tayoh samyogakanksayam  
samyogo bhavati / samyogapratyayat kalalam jayate / tatra maharaja  
yasca samkalpyate, yasca samkalpayita, ubhayametanna samvidyate /  
striyam stri na samvidyate / puruse puruso na samvidyate / iti hi  
asannasadbhūtaḥ samkalpo jayate / so 'pi samkalpah sadbhavena na  
samvidyate / yatha samkalpah, tatha samyogo 'pi / kalalamapi  
svabhavena na samvidyate / yacca svabhavato na samvidyate, tat katham  
kakkhatatvam janayisyati? iti hi maharaja samkalpam jñatva  
kakkhatatvam veditavyam yatha kakkhatatvam utpadyamanam na  
kutascidagacchati / bhavati maharaja samayah, yadayam kayah  
smananaparyavasano bhavati / tasya tat kakkhatatvam samklidyamanam  
samnirudhyamanam na purvam disam gacchati, na daksinam, na  
pascimam, nortaram, nordhvam, nadhah, nanuvidisam gacchati / evam  
maharaja adhyatmikah prthividhaturdrastavyah / peyalam /  
tatra maharaja prthividhatorutpado 'pi sunyah, vyayo 'pi sunyah,

utpanno 'pi prthividhatuh svabhavasunyah / iti hi maharaja  
prthividhatuh prthividhatutvena nopalabhyate, anyatra vyavaharat /  
so 'pi vyavaharo na stri na purusah / evam maharaja yathabhutam  
samyak prajñaya drastavyamiti / tena ka manyana? manyana  
maragocarah / tat kasya hetoh? manyanapagata hi sarvadharmah // iti  
//

evam kayasmrtyupasthanam pratipadya  
vedanasmrtyupasthanamupadarsayitum vedanam vicarayannaha  
yadyastityadi-

yadyasti dukkham tattvena prahrstan kim na vadhate /  
sokadyartaya mrstadi sukham cetkim na rocate // bca\_9.89 //

trividha hi vedanasukha vedana, dukkha vedana, aduhkhasukha ceti /  
tatra rupavadvedanapi nasti paramarthatah / kathamiti cet / yadyasti  
dukkham, asatam veditam / tattvena paramarthatah / tada  
prahrstan kim na badhate, samtosayuktan kim na dukkhayati?  
sukhamapi yadyasti tattvena, tada sokadyartaya / adisabdat  
kamabhayonmadartaya / mrstadi sukham cet, mrstadi  
surasamaharapanadi / adisabdat strakucandanadi sukham sukhahetutvat  
/ sukham cedyadi, kim na rocate? na hi vastu satsvabhavam kadacidapi  
nivartitumutsahate / tasmāt kalpanopasthapitameva sukhadukkham  
vedaniyamiti //

yaduktam prahrstan kim na badhate iti, tatra parasya  
samadhanamaha baliyasetyadi-

baliyasabhibhutatvadyadi tannanubhuyate /

na hi prahrstavasthayam sarvathaiva dukkhamasat / kim tarhi  
samudbhutavartina sukhena tiraskrtatvat vidyamanamapi nanubhuyate,  
baliyasa atibalavata sukhena abhibhutatvadupahatatvat / sadapi yadi  
taddukham nanubhuyate na vedyate ityucyate, tada na yuktametadityaha  
vedanatvamityadi-

vedanatvam katham tasya yasya nanubhavatmata // bca\_9.90 //

vedanatvam vedanasvabhavatvam katham kena prakarena tasyavyaktasya  
sukhasya yasya nanubhavatmata nanubhuyamanasvabhavata / vedyate iti hi  
vedanocyate, vedananubhava iti vacanat / yadi ca avedyamanapi vedana  
syat, tada na kimcinna vedana syadityatiprasangah //

athapi syat- na sarvatha nanubhuyate, kim tu sukmataya  
anubhutamapi ananubhutakalpamityatraha astityadi-

asti sukmataya dukkham sthauilyam tasya hrtam nanu /  
tustimatrapara cetsyattasmat sapyasya suksmata // bca\_9.91 //

asti vidyate sukmataya anupalaksyamanataya dukkham, tarhi  
baliyasa sukhena kim krtamasya? sthauilyameva hrtam nanu,  
prahrstavasthayam pravrttena balavata sukhena sthauilyam  
prabalyamasya dukkhasya hatamabhibhutam / nanu, nanviti parasya

sambodhane / iti matam bho tava, na hi suksmata nama duhkhasya  
satanubhavakale kacidupalabhyate / tat katham suksmata tasyeti  
vaktavyam / atha tustimatra apara tasmadeva udbhutavrtteh sukhat,  
apara tustimatra dvitiya sukhamatra alpiyasi sukhakanika syat,  
duhkhasya suksmata bhavet, ced yadi abhipretam, nanu sapyasya  
suksmata sapi tustimatra apara, asya sukhasyaiva suksmata, na  
tu duhkhasya, tusteh sukhajatitvat / iti duhkhasya suksmata  
avedyasvabhava sukhannubhavakale nastyeveti niscitam //

syadetat- na duhkham kalpanikataya kadacitkam, kim tarhi  
karanavaikalyat kadacinnopalabhyate ityatraha viruddhetyadi-

viruddhapratyayotpattau duhkhasyanudayo yadi /

duhkkena viruddhasya sukhasya yah pratyayo hetuh sparsah, tasyotpattau  
abhimukhye sati / atha va / viruddhasya pratyayasya sukhahetorutpattau  
janmani, viruddhah pratyayo 'syeti va / duhkhenetyapeksayamapi  
gamakatvadbhavati samasah / tasyotpattau satyam  
prahrstavasthaya hetuvaikalyat duhkhasyanudayo  
duhkhasyanutpattisceducyate, tada-  
kalpanabhiniveso hi vedanetyagatam nanu // bca\_9.92 //  
nanu yadeva asmabhirabhihitam tadeva sampratamagatamayam / kim  
tat? kalpanaya abhinivesah, kalpanaya krto yo 'bhinivesah,  
hiravadharane / sa eva vedana sukha duhkha taditara va / nanyat  
vastavam sukhadyasukhadiheturvasti, iti / tathahi  
nijasvabhavarahitamapi yat sukhasadhanatvena parikalpitam,  
tadabhinivesatsukham veditamutpadyate, itarasmaditarat / kathamanyatha  
yadeva anyasya duhkhasadhanam, tadeva aparasya kasyacit sukhasadhanam  
syat? tasyaivaikasya yasya sabdasravanadapi duhkhamasit, punah  
kalantarena tasya darsanat priturupajayate / tasmad kalpanikameva  
sukhadikam tatsadhanam va, na vastavam / aha ca-

ahirmayurasya sukhaya jayate visam visabhyasavato rasayanam /  
bhavanti canandavisesahetavo mukham tudantah karabhasya kantakah  
//

iti /

vedana abhinivesasvabhavatvadeva ca vicarena nivartayitum sakyate  
ityaha ata evetyadi-

ata eva vicaro 'yam pratipakso 'sya bhavyate /

ata eveti / yata eva abhinivesasvabhava vedana, ata eva vicaro 'yam  
vimarso 'yam pratipakso virodhi, nirakrtikaranatvat  
asyabhinivesasya sukhadirupasya bhavyate vicintyate / tatsadhanabhava  
tadabhinivesabhavat / api ca / itthamapyabhiniveso vedanetyaha  
vikalpetyadi-

vikalpaksetrasambhutadhyanaahara hi yoginah // bca\_9.93 //

ata eveti vartate / vikalpa eva ksetram janmabhunitvat / tasmin  
sambhutam jatam dhyanam viviktam kamaih, viviktam

papakairakusalairdharmaih savitarkam savicaram samadhijam  
pritisukhamityadi / dhyanaadibhavana samadhisamapattervikalpabhavatvat,  
tadeva arah sarirayapanahetutvat, yesam te tathoktah / ke  
te? yoginah / hiryasmat  
kalpananirmitapritisukhaharasamdharitasarira yoginah, tasmāt  
kalpanabhiniveso vedaneti pratipaditam //

sampratam hetvanabhisambhavadeva na vedana vastusati yuktetyaha  
santaravityadi-

santaravindriyarthau cetsamsargah kuta etayoh /

ayamatra samudayarthah- sparsapratyaya vedana /  
visayendriyavijñānam trayanam samnipatasca sparsah /  
sparsah sat samnipatajah [abhi. ko.-3.30] iti vacanat / sa  
trikasamnipatajah sparsa eva na ghatate, kutastatpratyaya vedana  
bhavisyatiti / tathahiindriyarthayoh santarayorva  
syannirantarayorva? tatra indriyarthavaksavisayau santarau  
savyavadhanau yadi, tada samsargah samnipato melanam kutah kasmat  
etayorindriyarthayoh? naiva yujyate / sparso hi samparka ucyaate /  
vyavadhane sati sa katham bhavet iti bhavah / atha dvitiyah  
prakarah, so 'pi na yujyate ityaha nirantaratve ityadi-  
nirantaratve 'pyekatvam kasya kenastu samgatih // bca\_9.94 //  
nirantaratve 'pi vyavadhanabhava 'pi sati ekatvam  
tadatmyamindriyarthayoh / evam hi tayoh sarvatmana nairantaryam  
bhavet yadi aniyasapi namsena vyavadhanam syat sadharmata ca /  
tatrantarbhava tattvameva / evam ca kasya kenastu samgatih? ekatve  
sati bhedabhavat kim kena samgatam syat? na hi atmanaiva atmanah  
samgatiryuktah /

syadetat- niramsanameva paramanunam samsargo vastutah / na ca  
tatra amsamsivyavaharo yuktah, sthularupanameva tatsambhavat  
/ tatra ca samsargadusane na kimciddusyate ityaha nanorityadi-

nanoranau praveso 'sti nirakasah samasca sah /

paramanunamapi naiva samparko yuktah / yatah  
ekasyapyanoranyasminnanau na praveso 'sti, nantarbhavo 'sti / kutah?  
co yasmat / nirakasah sah nirandhrah paramanuh / samah sa  
tulyah, nimnonnatabhavat / iti katham niramsasya samgatirastu?  
athapi syat- ma bhudanoranau pravesah, samgatimatram  
kevalamastu, tavata siddham nah sadhyamityaha apravesa iti-  
aprase na misratvamamisratve na samgatih // bca\_9.95 //  
sarvatmana hi samparkah samgatiranoh, anyatha  
samsatvaprasangat / tatha ca tatsvarupam svatmana vyapnuvata eva  
tena samgatih / evam tatsvarupamisratvabhava samgatirna syat /  
tacca misratvam tatra pravesamantarena na bhavet / itthamapraveso  
pravesabhava sati na misratvam nasambhinnarupatvam / amisratve  
misratvabhava ca na samgatih nasangah //

niramsasya sarvathaiva samsargo na yujyate ityaha niramsasya cetyadi-

niramsasya ca samsargah katham namopapadyate /

niramsasya amsasunyasya ca padarthasya / co dusanasamuccaye /  
samsargo milanam katham namopapadyate? nameti sambhavayanam /  
katham samsargah sambhavyate? sarvalpasyapi avasyamekenamsena  
bhavitavyam / yasya punaramsa eva nasti, tasya amurtasya amsabhava  
asattvameva praptamiti bhavah / na caitad bhavato 'pi pramanapratitam  
kvacidastityaha samsarga ityadi-  
samsarge ca niramsatvam yadi drstam nidarsaya // bca\_9.96 //  
.....aha vijñanasya tvityadi-

vijñanasya tvamurtasya samsargo naiva yujyate /

turatisayabhidhane / vijñanasya visayavijñapteh / punahsamsargo  
naiva yujyate, na samgacchate / kutah? amurtasyeti hetupadametat /  
murtisunyasya vijñanasya / amurtatvadityarthah / parasparasamparko  
hi samsargah / sa ca murtimatameva vidyate / yasya tu murtireva nasti,  
tasya katham samsargah syat? iti trayanamapi samsargamavadhuya  
samprati samuha eva vastusan nasti iti pratipadayannaha  
samuhasyapityadi-  
samuhasyapyavastutvadyatha purvam vicaritam // bca\_9.97 //  
api dusanasamuccaye / samuhasyapi samghatasyapi / avastutvat  
vasturahitatvat asvaviusanavat samsargo naiva yujyate iti prakrtena  
sambandhah / samuhasyaiabhavah / katham punaravastukatvam? yatha  
purvam vicaritam, yatha pran nirupitam,  
evamangulipuñjatvadityadina //

hetvasambhavameva upasamharannaha tadevamityadina-

tadevam sparsanabhava vedanasambhavah kutah /

tasmadevam pratipaditakramena sparsanabhava trikasamparkabhava  
vedanasambhavah kutah, vedanayah sukhadirupayah sambhava  
utpadah kutah, naiva yujyate / karanabhava karyasya  
sambhavayogat / iti paramarthato vedanabhava  
hitahitavisayasyasambhavah /

kimarthamayamayasah

sukhaduhkhasadhanapraptipariharaya yo 'yamayasah kriyate sa  
kimarthah? akasacarvanarthamiva naivocita iti bhavah / ma bhut  
sukhasadhanaya, dukkhasyabhisodhumasakyatvat tatpariharaya bhavatu  
cedaha-

badha kasya kuto bhavet // bca\_9.98 //

vedanaya vicarena nihsvabhavatvad badha avicaratah atmadeh  
purvanirastatvadvedakabhavah / upaghatahetorapi vikalpakalpitatvat na  
paramarthatah sattvam / ityevam badha pidavedanabhavah kasya  
vedakabhavadbhavet, kuta upaghatahetorabhavacca bhavet? naiva  
paramarthatah kasyacit kutascit syat / tasmadveditrabhavadapi vedana

na yukta //

samprati vedanabhavat tatpratyaya trsnapi karanavirahat  
paramarthato notpadamarhatityupadarsayitumaha yada netyadi-

yada na vedakah kascidvedana ca na vidyate /  
tadavasthamimam drstva trsne kim na vidiryase // bca\_9.99  
//

yo vedanam vedayate sa vedakah / yada kascidatmadirnasti,  
tadabhavatsamanantaranirupanacca vedana na vidyate / tada  
avasthamimam evamvidham svajanmavikalam drstva upalabhya  
trsne kim na vidiryase, tadduhkhaduhkhitapi sati kim na  
visiryase, yadadyapi tadviyogavidhura tvamatmanam na muñcasi //

syadetat- yadi vedako na syat, vedana ca nasti, kenayam tarhi  
sukhasadhanatvadina bhavesu drstadvivavaharah pravartate  
ityatraha drsyate ityadi-

drsyate sprsyate capi svapnamayopamatmana /  
cittena sahajatatvadvedana tena neksyate // bca\_9.100 //

drsyate caksurindriyajena / sprsyate kayendriyajatena cittena  
jñanena / evam tarhi cittameva vedakam vastusadastiti cedaha  
svapnamayopamatmana / svapnopamasvabhavena mayopamasvabhavena ca /  
pratityasamutpannena cittena, na tu paramarthasata / katham cittad  
vyatiriktam cittena drsyate? sahajatatvat, cittena sahotpannatvat  
cittena saha janma yasya tasya darsanam, ekasamagripratibaddhatvat  
pratityasamutpadasyacintyatvacca / na tu paramarthato darsanamasti  
yenaivam drstadvivavaharah / vedana tena neksyate, yena  
drstasukhasadhanadvivavaharo 'pyanyata eva, tena karanena vedana  
neksyate, na drsyate vastutah //

athapi syat- na sahajam drsyate, api tu jñanam visayakarata  
tata utpadyamanamuttarakalam tasya grahakamucyate,  
ityetadapahastayitumaha purvamityadi-

purvam pascacca jatena smaryate nanubhuyate /

avasyam sahajatasya vedanam, anyatha purvam pragbhavi  
pascaduttarakalam jatena utpannena jñanena smaryate nanubhuyate  
smrtirupena visayikriyate, na saksadvidyate / tajjñanakale  
tasyatitvat / na ca atitasya svarupena vedanamucitam, avidyamanatvat  
/ svarupavedanam canubhavah / tasmāt smaranamatrametat / tatra  
yuktam na svarupavedanam / vedanayah svabhavavyavasthapakam  
laksanameva ayuktamityaha svatmanamityadi-

svatmanam nanubhavati

svatmanam svam svarupam nanubhavati, na vedayate, svasamvedanasya  
purvam nirastatvat / anyena tarhi sa jñanenanutubhuyate vedana? aha-  
na canyenanubhuyate // bca\_9.101 //

na ca naiva / anyena tatsamanakalabhavina jñānenanubhuyate, vedyate,  
jñānasya jñānantarena avedanat //

na casti vedakah kascidvedanato na tattvatah /

na ca naivasti vedakah kascit, yo vedanam vedayate, cittamanyadva /  
atah asmat karanat vedana anubhava iti  
vedanalaksanasunyatvadvedana na tattvatah na paramarthatah,  
anyatrabhinivesat tatsvarupapratipadakasya kasyacidabhavat /  
etaduktamaryaksayamatisutre-

api tu khalu punarabhiniveso vedana, parigraho vedana, upadanam vedana,  
upalambho vedana, viparyaso vedana, vikalpo vedanetyadi //

dharmasamgītisutre 'pyuktam-

vedananubhavah prokta kenasavanubhuyate /  
vedako vedana vedyah prthagbhuto na vidyate //

evam smrtirupastheya vedanayam vicaksanaih /  
yatha bodhistatha hyesa santa suddha prabhasvara //

iti /

tasmadvedakavedanasvabhavasunyam pratityasamutpannamatram  
nirvyaparamasvamikam mayaprapañcavadupalambhagocaratumupagatamidam  
kalevaramavabhasate, iti na kasyacit sukham va duhkham va svakiyam  
bhavattityaha niratmaka ityadi-  
niratmake kalape 'smin ka evam badhyate 'naya // bca\_9.102 //  
niratmake kasyacidatmadervedakasyabhavadasvamike kalape  
ekasyanuyayino 'bhavat pratityasamutpannamatre 'smin  
mayasvabhavavadupalambhagocaratumupagate / evamindrajalavat pasyan  
samjatavismayo brute- ka evam badhyate 'naya / evamuktakramena  
kasyacidvedayiturabhavat vedanayasca, kah paramarthato 'naya vedanaya  
badhyate pidayate? vicarato naiva kascit / tasmad vikalpa evayam  
sukhadisadhanadhyavasayah / tadetadvedanasmrtyupasthanam darsitam  
//

sampratam cittasmrtyupasthanamupadarsayitumaha nendriyevityadi-

nendriyesu na rupadau nantarale manah sthitam /  
napyantarna bahiscittamanyatrapi na labhyate // bca\_9.103 //

tatra sastham tavanmanovijñānam nirupayati- tatha kva  
punaridam manovijñānam svayamupasthitam? tatra na tavadindriyesu  
caksuradisū manah sthitam sthitimupagatam / na rupadau visaye  
manah sthitam / nantarale, napindriyavisayayorantarale madhye manah  
sthitam / ekatrapyaniscitasvarupatvat / napyantarna bahiscittam /  
napyantarna madhye kayasya cittam napi bahih na bahyesu  
sariravayavesu cittam labhyate / anyatrapi na labhyate, uktebhyah  
sthanebhyah anyatrapi kcaciddesantare yatra tatra va na labhyate, na  
prapyate vicaratah //

tatha kkacit kathamcidbhavati, tatah katham tasya nisedha ityatraha  
yanna kaye ityadi-

yanna kaye na canyatra na misram na prthak kvacit /  
tanna kimcidatah sattvah prakrtya parinirvrtah // bca\_9.104 //

yaccittam na kaye bahyabhyantare sarire / na canyatra, naiva  
kayadanyatra bahye vastuni / na misram / kriyavisesanametat /  
dvayoradhyatmikabhyayormisramapi na sthitam / yaccittam na prthak  
kayat, napi prthak svatantryena ca kvacidavasthitam yaccittam, tat  
paramarthato na (bcp 245) kimcit na vastusat / kalpanopadarsitameva tat /  
asamsaram cittam mayavatpratibhaso nihsvabhavatvat / atah  
asmat karanat sattvah praninah prakrtya svabhavena  
parinirvrtah parimuktasvabhavah / nihsvabhavatalaksanasya  
prakrtinirvanasya sarvasattvasamtanesu sada vidyamanatvat /  
svayameva tu abhutuparikalpavasadasatyapi satyamaropya  
klesavasanopahatacittasamtatayah  
samsaracarakavarodhanisiddhasvatantryavrttayo 'parimukta ityucyante  
na tu paramarthatah //

iti mano vicarya caksuradivijñanam vicarayannaha jñeyadityadi-

jñeyatpurvam yadi jñanam kimalambyasya sambhavah /  
jñeyena saha cejjñanam kimalambyasya sambhavah // bca\_9.105 //

tatha hi na kvacit sada sadrupamavasthitam jñanam, kim tu  
caksuradisamagrim pratitya utpadyamanam  
rupadijñeyagrahakamityucyate, iti parasyasayamasankaya vikalpayati-  
tat punarjñeyat purvam va syat, jñeyasamanakalam va, jñeyasya  
pascadva iti / tatra yadi pracino vikalpah, tatraha- jñeyat  
grahyavisayat purvam prageva, anutpanne eva jñeye yadi  
jñanamutpannamabhidhiyate, tada kimalambya asya sambhavah? purvam  
jñeyamalambanamantarena kimalambya kimasritya asya sambhava  
utpadah? dvitiyapaksamasrityaha- jñeyena grahyavisayena saha  
samanakalam cedyadi jñanam, kimalambya asya sambhavah?  
samanakalasya jñeyasya akaranataya analambanatvat / nakaranam  
visayah iti vacanat //

atha trtiyah prakarah svikriyate, athetyadi-

atha jñeyadbhabet pascad tada jñanam kuto bhavet /

atheti prcchayam / jñeyaditi / purvam jñeyam, pascad tadanantaram  
nivrte jñeye bhavet utpadyeta jñanam, tada jñanam kuto bhavet,  
jñanakale jñeyasya nivrattatvat, kuta alambanat jñanam bhavet,  
kimasritya utpadyeta? tasmadvisayadisamagrito 'pi paramarthato na  
sidhyati jñanam / idam  
cittasmrtyupasthanamaryaratnakutadisvabhihitam-

sa evam cittam parigavesate- katarat taccittam rajyati va dusyati  
va muhyati va? kimatitamanagatam pratyutpannam va? iti / tatra

yadatitam, tat ksinam / yadanagatam, tadasampraptam / pratyutpannasya  
sthitirnasti / cittam hi kasyapa nadhyatmam na bahirdha  
nobhayamantarenopalabhyate / cittam hi kasyapa  
arupyanidarsanamapratighamavijñaptikamapratisthamaniketam / cittam hi  
kasyapa sarvabuddhairna drstam, na pasyanti, na draksyanti / [yat  
sarvabuddhairna drstam], na pasyanti, na draksyanti, kidrsastasya  
pracaro drastavyah? anyatra vitathapatitaya samjñaya dharmah  
pravartante / cittam hi kasyapa mayasadrsamabhutakalpanataya  
vividhamupapattim parigrhnati / peyalam / cittam hi kasyapa  
nadistrotahsadsamanavasthitamutpannabhagnavilinam / cittam hi  
kasyapa diparcihsadsam hetupratyayataya pravartate / cittam hi  
kasyapa vidyutsadsam (bcp 246) ksanabhangyanavasthitam /  
cittam hi kasyapa akasasadsam, agantukaih  
klesopaklesairupaklisyate / peyalam / yavat cittam hi kasyapa  
parigavesyamanam na labhyate / yanna labhyate, tannopalabhyate /  
tannaivatitam nanagatam na pratyutpannam / tat tryadhvasamatikrantam /  
yat tryadhvasamatikrantam tannaivasti na nasti ityadi //

evam cittasmrtyupasthanam pratipadya dharmasmrtyupasthanam  
pratipadayitumuktameva kramam yojayannaha evam cetyadi-  
evam ca sarvadharmamutpattirnavasiyate // bca\_9.106 //  
cakara evakararthah / evameva yathoditanyayena sarvadharmam  
sarvabhavanamutpattirutpado navasiyate na pratiyate / tesamapi  
svahetutah purvam samanakalam pascadva utpattau idameva  
dusanam yathasambhavam vacyam / utpadabhavannirodho 'pi na  
yujyate / anutpannasya nirodhayogat / ata eva ca  
anutpannaniruddhasvabhavataya nisprapañcatvat sarvadharmah  
vimoksabhimukha dharmadhatuniryata akasadhatuparyavasana  
aprajñaptika avyavahara anabhilapya anabhilapaniya ityucyante / evam  
dharmasmrtyupasthanenavirahitam  
sarvadharmesvanasangajñanamutpadyate / dharmasmrtyupasthanabhavana  
ca aryaksayamatisutre darsita / yaduktam-

dharme dharmanupasyi viharan bodhisattvo na kamciddharmam samanupasyati  
/ yato na buddhadharmah, yato na bodhih, yato na margah, yato na  
nihsaranam, sarvadharmah nihsaranamiti viditva  
anavaranamahakarunasamadhim samapadyate / sa sarvadharmesu  
sarvaklesesu ca krtrimasamjñam pratilabhate- nisklesa ete  
dharmah naite saklesah / tatkasya hetoh? tathahi ete nitarthe 'rtham  
samavasaraṅti / nasti klesanam samnicayo rasibhavaḥ, na  
ragabhavaḥ, na dvesabhavaḥ, na mohabhavaḥ / esamevanubodhad  
bodhih / yatsvabhavasca klesah, tatsvabhava bodhih, ityevam  
smrtimupasthapayati / iti //

uktam ca-

utpattiryasya naivasti tasya ka nirvrtirbhavet /  
mayagajaprakasatvadadisantam tvayatnatah //

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyata saiva te mata /  
tathavidhasca saddharmastatsamasca tathagatah //

tattattvam paramartha 'pi tathata dravyamisyate /  
bhutam tadavisamvadi tadbodhadbuddha ucyate //

iti / [catuh 3.27, 39, 20]

evam dharmasmrtyupasthanam darsayata sarvadharma  
anutpannaniruddhah prakasitah //

tatha sati samvrtisatyamayuktamityuktam syat / tatah  
satyadvayavyavasthapanam na ghatate iti parihartum  
codyamutthapayannaha yadyevamityadi-

yadyevam samvrtirnasti tatah satyadvayam kutah /

yadi paramarthatah sarvadharma anutpannaniruddhasvabhavah, evam sati  
samvrtirnasti, vyavaharo na syat, paramarthasatyamevaikam syat /  
tatah samvrterabhavat satyadvayam samvrtisatyam  
paramarthasatyam ceti yaduktam-

samvrtih paramarthasca satyadvayamidam matam / [9.2]

iti, tadetat satyadvayam kutah? naiva syat / tadabhavacca  
paralokagamanakarmakriyaphalasambandhasvabhavoparjanadi na syat,  
sarvavyavaharabhavat / athapi syat- yadi nama nasti, tatha  
maricikadisu jalakalpanayeva samvrtisvabhavaya kalpanaya buddhya  
vyavasthapyate, tatah satyadvayamupapadyate ityasankayannaha atha seti-  
atha sapyanyasamvrtya

atheti prasne / sapiti samvrtih / na kevalam  
paramarthasatyamityaperarthah / anyaya samvrtya kalpanabuddhirupaya  
vyavasthapyate / athava / apiravadharane bhinnakrame ca / anyayaiva  
samvrtyeti yojaniyam / evamekam samdhitsato 'nyat pracyavate  
ityupadarsayannaha-

syatsattvo nirvrtah kutah // bca\_9.107 //

yadi paramarthatastsvabhavasunyamapi kalpanabuddhivisayikaranat  
samvrtamucyate, yo 'pi tarhi sarvadharmanihsvabhavatalaksanam  
paramarthasatyamadhighamya anupalambhayogena sarvaprapañcavirahat  
parinirvrtimupayatah, so 'pi sattvah parinirvrto vinirmuktah kuto  
bhavet? naiva syat / tasyapi buddhaya visayikaranat / buddhisca  
sarvaiva samvrtih kalpanasvabhavatvat / buddhih samvrtirucyate  
iti vacanat nirvrtirapi samvrtih syat //

atra pariharamaha paracittetyadi-

paracittavikalpo 'sau

parasya nirvrtasattvadanyasya sattvasya cittam tasyasau vikalpah, yo  
'yam nirvrtasyapi buddhaya visayikaranam / na hi paracittavikalpena  
anyasya samvrtiryukta / tato 'nyabuddhaya visayikriyamano 'pi

nirvrta evasau / kutah? yatah-

svasamvrtya tu nasti sah /

tuh purvasmadvisesamabhidhatte / svasamvrtya nijasamvrtya  
svakalpanaya sa iti parinirvrto nasti, na vidyate / parinirvrta eva sah  
iti svayamasya sarvavikalpoparamat / anyatrapi tarhi kathamanyasamvrutih  
syadityatraha sa pascadityadi-

sa pascanniyatah so 'sti na cennastyeva samvrutih // bca\_9.108 //

asmin sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate iti

idampratyayatamatrameva samvrutih / iti dharmebhyo dharma

utpadyamanah pascadbhavi bhavet / tatah sa pascanniyato dharmah,

so 'sti yadi, tada astyeva samvrutih / na cedyadi sa nasti, tada

nastyeva samvrutih / (bcp 248) gaganendivaradisū idampratyayataya

abhavat / etaduktam bhavati- yadi nama parinirvrto buddhya

visayikrtah, naiva tavata paracittavikalpamatrena

tasyaparinirvrutih / svayamasya sarvavikalpaprapañcopasamat / na

raktacittentalambitah svayam prahinasarvaklesavarano vitarago

'pyavitarago bhavet / tasmāt sarvakalpanavirahadanyasamvrtyalambito

'pi svayam parinirvrta evasau paramarthatah / ata eva sarvadharmah

sarvakalpanasunyatvadanutpannaniruddhasvabhavatvacca

prakrtiparinirvrta adisanta ityucyante / tathapi tathavidhebhya eva

tathavidha anye dharmā utpadyante nirudhyante ca / mayasvabhavat / tena

ca rupena parikalpavasat punaralambyamanah samvrtaḥ,

vastavarupabhavacca anutpannaniruddha ityucyante kharavisanavat /

yaduktam-

sunyebhya eva sunya dharmah prabhavanti dharmebhyah /

iti //

aryalalitavistare 'pyuktam-

samskara pradipaarcivat ksipramutpattinirodhadharmakah /

anavasthita marutopama phenapindeva asaradurbalah //

samskara niriha sunyakah kadalistambhasama niriksatah /

mayopama cittamohana balaulapana riktamustivat //

\* \* \* \* \* peyalam /

yatha muñca pratitya balvajam rajju vyayamabalena vartita /

ghatyantra sacakra vartate tesu ekaikasa nasti vartana //

tatha sarvabhavangavartini anyamanyopacayena nisrita /

ekaikasa tesu vartani purvaparantata nopalabhyate //

\* \* \* \* \*

mudrat pratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate /

na ca tatra na caiva sanyato eva samskara anuchedasavatah //

\* \* \* \* \*

aranim yatha cottaranim hastavyayama trayebhi samgati /

iti pratyayato 'gni jayate jatu krtarthu laghu nirudhyate //

atha panditu kasci margate kutayam agatu kutra yati va /  
vidiso disi sarvi margato nagati nasya gatisca labhyate //

skandhayatanani dhatavah trsna avidya iti karmapratyaya /  
samagri tu sattvasucana sa ca paramarthatu nopalabhyate //  
iti / [lalita-13.97,98,100,101,104,108-110]  
catuhstave 'pyuktam-

niruddhadvaniruddhadva bijadankurasambhavah /  
mayotpadavadutpadah sarva eva tvayocyate //

atastvaya jagadidam parikalpasamudbhavam /  
parijñatamasadbhutanutpannam na nasyati //

nityasya samsrtirnasti naivanityasya samsrtih /  
svapnavat samsrtih prokta tvaya tattvavidam vara //  
iti / [catuh-1.16-18]

tasmat paramarthata utpadanirodhabhave 'pi na samvrtisatyavirodha iti  
sarvam samañjasam //

nanu yadi paramarthato 'nutpannaniruddhah sarvadharmah, tada na  
jñanam na ca jñeyam vastutah sambhavati / tat kimiha kena vicaryate  
iti vicaro 'pi na syat / atastusnimeva sthatavyamityata aha  
kalpanetyadi-

kalpana kalpitam ceti dvayamanyonyanisritam /  
yathaprasiddhamasritya vicarah sarva ucyate // bca\_9.109 //

kalpana aropika buddhah / kalpitam taya samaropitam /  
cetyuktasamuccaye / ityevam dvayamubhayamanyonyasya nisritam  
parasparasamasritam, kalpanapeksaya kalpitam, kalpitapeksaya  
kalpaneti / yathaprasiddham lokavyavaharato niscitamasritya grhitva  
vicaro vimarsah sarva ucyate abhidhiyate / sarva iti na kascideva vicaro  
'pi samvrtimasritya pratanyate, na tu paramarthasatyam, tasya  
sarvavyavaharatikrantatvadityarthah //

vicaro 'pi bahirvicaravat kalpanikasvabhavatvadvicarayitavya iti cet,  
vicarasyasakyavicaratvadityabhisamdhayaha vicaritenetyadi-

vicaritena tu yada vicarena vicaryate /  
tadanavastha tasyapi vicarasya vicaranat // bca\_9.110 //

vicaritena tu pariksitena punaryada vicarena vicaryate nirupyate,  
tada anavastha apratisthanam syat / kutah? tasyapi vicarasya  
vicaranat / yo 'sau vicarasya vicaranartham vicara upadiyate,  
tasyapi vicarasya vicaranaddhetoh //

vicarye tarhi vicaryamane kathamiyamanavastha na syadityatraha  
vicarite ityadi-

vicarite vicarye tu vicarasyasti nasrayah /  
nirasritatvannodeti tacca nirvanamucyate // bca\_9.111 //

vicarye tu pariksyē punarvastuni vicarite nirnite sati vicarasya  
nirnayasya punaruttarakalam kartavyasya asrayo nasti, yamasritya  
punarvicaranusaranenanavasthanam syat / vicaryasya vicarane  
caritarthataya punarakanksabhavat / ata eva nirasrayatvannodeti,  
asrayabhavanna punarvicarah pravartate / sarvasamaropanisedham  
vidhaya vastutattvaparijñanat krtakrtyatvat  
pravrttinivrttyabhavat (bcp 250) na kkacit sajjyate, napi virajyate /  
tacca nirvanamucyate, sarvavyavaharanivrtteh sarvatra nirvyaparataya  
prasantatvat tadeva nirvanamabhidhiyate //

kalpitavisaye 'vasyameva sarvatra vicarah satyo na tu paramarthata  
ityaha yasya tvityadi-

yasya tvetaddyam satyam sa evatyantaduhsthitah /

yasya punah paramarthasadbhavavadinah etaddyam vicaro vicaryam  
ceti etadubhayamapi satyam paramarthasat, sa eva bhavasvabhavavadi  
atyantaduhsthitah atyantamatisayena duhkkena sthito duhsthitah  
duskaraniyatvat / etadevopadarsayannaha yadityadi-  
yadi jñanavasadartho jñanastitve tu ka gatih // bca\_9.112 //  
yadi jñanavasat jñanasya pramanasya vasat samarthyat arthah  
prameyam vyavasthapyate, tada bhavatu nama pramanat prameyavyavastha,  
ko nama nivarayati? kevalamidamiha nirupaniyam-jñanastitve tu ka  
gatih? jñanasya pramanasya punarastitvam kuto niscitamiti vaktavyam /  
svasamvedanasyabhavat pramanantaranvesane anavasthanam  
syaditi ka gatirasrayaniya?

syadetat- syadeva anavasthanam, yadi jñanastitve pramanam mrgyate /  
yavata prameyadeva pramanavyavastha, tat kuto 'navasthanam  
syadityasankayannaha athetyadi-

atha jñeyavasajjñanam jñeyastitve tu ka gatih /

atheti parabhiprayaprakasane / atha jñeyasya prameyasya vasat jñanam  
vyavasthapyate, tarhi jñeyastitve tu ka gatih? yadi jñeyavasat  
jñanam vyavasthapyate, tada svayameva jñeyam jñanastitve  
vyavasthanibandhanam syat, tacca kutah pramanat siddhamiti  
prcchati- jñeyastitve punah ka gatiriti / prameyasiddhaye  
jñanantaranusarane tadapi jñanantaram kutah siddhamiti vaktavyam /  
tasmadeva jñeyaditi cet, jñeyam kutah siddham? tatsiddhau  
jñanantaranusarane punaranavasthanamaparyavasananam syat / syadetat-  
bhavedetat yadi jñanasya jñeyasya va siddhaye jñanantarapeksa syat,  
api tu parasparamitarasasya siddhih / ato noktadosaprasanga iti  
parasyasayamavirbhavayannaha athanyonyetyadi-  
athanyonyavasatsattvamabhavah syaddyorapi // bca\_9.113 //  
atha punarevamabhidhiyate- anyonyasya jñanasya jñeyasya parasparasya  
vasat samarthyat jñanajñeyayorapi sattvamastitvam nisciyate  
jñanavasajjñeyasya jñeyavasacca jñanasyeti yavat / tadevam sati  
abhavah syad dvayorapi / dvayorapi jñanajñeyayorabhavah syat,  
ekasyapi sattvasiddhirna bhavet / itaretarasrayatvadekasyasiddhau

dvitiyasyapyasiddhih //

atra prakrtanurupadrstantamaha pita cedityadi-

pita cenna vina putratkutah putrasya sambhavah / putrabhave pita  
nasti

pita janakah yadi putram vina putramantarena na syat,  
putrajananasapeksatvadasya vyapadesasya, tarhi kutah putrasya  
sambhavah, kutah kasmad piturabhavat putrasya janyasya sambhavah  
janma astu? kimiti cet, putrabhave pita nasti / hetupadametat / yatah  
putrasya abhave asattve pita nasti na bhavati / pitra hi putro  
janayitavyah / sa ca na putram yavajjanayati, tavat pitaiva na bhavati /  
yavacca pita na bhavati, tavat putrasya tasmad sambhavo nasti / atah  
itaretarasrayanadekabhavadanyatarabhavah syaditi  
dvayorapyanayorabhava iti samudayarthah / amumartham darstantike  
yojayannaha tatheti-

tathasattvam tayordvayoh // bca\_9.114 //

yathatra pitaputrodaharane, tatha asattvam tathaiva abhavah  
tayordvayorjñānājñeyayoh / tathahi- jñeyajananaññanamucyate,  
jñānaparicchedyataya ca jñeyamiti yavat jñānam na sidhyati, yavat  
parijñānam na sidhyati, tavat paricchedyataya ca jñeyam na sidhyati /  
itaretarasrayanadubhayabhavah syaditi bhavah //

syadetat- na brumah- anyonyavasat siddhiranayoh api tu jñeyakaryam  
jñānam, tato jñānadankurad bijamiva jñeyam setsyati / iti  
parasayamudbhavayannaha ankura ityadi-

ankuro jayate bijadvijam tenaiva sucyate /  
jñeyajñānena jatena tatsatta kim na gamyate // bca\_9.115 //

ankuro jayate utpadyate bijat khalabilantargatat / bijam tenaiva  
bijajjatena ankurena sucyate gamyate yatha, tatha atra jñeyat  
prameyat jñānena jatena utpannena tatsatta tasya jñeyasya satta  
sadbhavah kim na gamyate, kim na pratipadyate? atrapi bijankuravat  
karyakaranabhavasya vidyamanatvat //

nayam sadrso drstanta ityaha ankuradityadi-

ankuradanyato jñānadvijamastiti gamyate /  
jñānastitvam kuto jñātam jñeyam yattena gamyate // bca\_9.116 //

ankurat karyat bijamastiti yadgamyate, tannayamasyaiva kevalasya  
prabhavah, kim tarhi anyato jñānadankuravyatiriktat tadastiti  
gamyate / tatha hi- na yogyatamatrena karyam karanasya gamakam,  
bijasyaiva ankurajanana pratipannasyapi gamakatvam syat / napi  
svarupapratitimatrena apratipannakaryakaranabhavasyapi  
tatpratipattiprasangat, api tu avinabhavitvena niscitam / atah  
prakpratipannakaryakaranabhavasya punah pascad kacid  
bijavinabhavinamankuramupalabdhavatah  
ankuradadhyavasayatmakamanumanamutpadyate, tato bijamastityavasatyate /

ato jñānavisayikṛta eva ankuro bijapratipattihetuh /  
jñānastitvam jñānasya sadbhavah kuto jñātam kasmāt pratitam?  
svasamvedanabhavadanavasthanabhayena jñānantarananusaranacca,  
jñeyam yattena gamyate, yad yasmāt jñeyam tena jñānena  
jñeyakaryena gamyate avasiyate / na hi svayamaniscitam lingam (bcp  
252) sadhyasya gamakamupapadyate / jñāpakahetutvadasya jñeyagamakatvam /  
tasmadvastavapakse jñānajñeyasiddhervicarah kartumasakyah,  
kalpanikapakse tu yathaprasiddhavyavaharamasritya sakyate iti niscitam  
//

na svato nāpi parato na dvabhyam nāpyahetutah /  
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana //

[ma. sa. 1.3]

ityasyarthasya samarthanartham nāpyahetuta iti turyakotiprasadhanaya  
tavat svabhavavadimatamapakartumaha loka ityadi-

lokah pratyaksatastavatsarvam hetumudiksate /

tatha hi te svaparasvabhavasārvahetunirapeksameva  
bhavagramavaicitryamutpadyate iti varnāyanti / yatah na  
pankajadinam  
nalapatradalakesaradikamanekaprakarabhedabhinnavaicitryamacetana  
jalapankadayo nirvartayitumalam / na ca cetano 'pi kascidanyah karmana  
tadrsanirmanapravina upalabhyate, nāpi cadriyate, tatkarmano  
'paryavasānat yugapadaparyantavisesesu vyaparayogacca / tasmāt  
kimcitkaranamantarenaiva sarvamidam jagadvaicitryamutpadyate iti  
tesam matam, taduktam-

sārvahetunirasamsam bhavanam janma varnyate /  
svabhavavadibhiste ca nahuh svamāpi karanam //

rajivakesaradinam vaicitryam kah karoti hi /  
mayuracandrakadirva vicitrah kena nirmītah //

yathaiḥ kantakadinam taikṣnyadikamahetukam /  
kadacitkataya tattaddukhadinamahetuta //

[tattvasamgraha-110-112]

tadevamvadino lokapratitadeva hetusamarthyadbādha  
syadityupadarsayati / lokah sarvo janah / pratyaksatah  
indriyasritajñānat / pratyaksata ityupalaksanadanumanato 'pi  
tatpratitibhavat / pratyaksanumanabhyamiti yavat /  
sarvamanekaprakaram hetum jagadvaicitryakaranam, udiksate  
tadanvayavyatirekanuvīdhayī karyamupajanayantam pasyati / yat karyam  
yasya sadbhavah bhavati, tadabhavah ca na bhavati pratyate, sa tasya  
heturiti nisciyate / iti lokapratitadeva hetuvyaparadasya  
ahetukatvapratijñā badhyate / tadevopadarsayannaha padmanaladityadi-  
padmanaladibhedo hi hetubhedena jayate // bca\_9.117 //  
padmasya rajivasya nalamādi yesam padmadalakesaradinam te

tathoktah, tesam bhedo nanatvam / hiryasmat / hetubhedena hetoh  
karanasya bhedena visesena jayate utpadyate, nanyatha / aniyamena  
sarvatra sadbhavaprasangat / atah yad yasyanvayavyatirekanuvidhanam  
kuvat pratiyate, tat tasyaiva karyam nanyasyetyabhyupagamaniyam /  
yasmat pratiniyatakaranadeva pratiniyatavisesotpattih, tadbhedena  
tadbhedaditi na ahetumati //

nanu bhavedesa visesah yadi hetoreva svayamasau visesah siddhah  
syat / kim tu tasyaiva kutah sa bhavatiti vaktavyam / na ca  
nirvisesadvisesotpattih, punarahetutvapasangat / ityasankam  
pariharannaha kimkrta ityadi-

kimkrto hetubhedascet purvahetuprabhedatah /

kimkrta kena krtah kuto yatah hetubhedascet, hetorbhedo  
visesasceducyate / purvahetuprabhedatah purvasya praktanasya  
tajjanakasya hetoh prabhedatah prabhedadvisesat / tasyapi  
tatpurvasya hetoh kuto visesa iti cet, punastatrapi  
purvahetuvisesaditi vaktavyam, iti uttarottarasya  
visesakanksayam purvapurvasya visesadityuttaram vacyam /  
na caivamanavasthanamanistam kimcidapadayati- anavaragrasya  
samsarasya purvakotirna prajñayate ityabhyupagamat / ata eva  
phalaviparyayo 'pi na svato bhavatiyaha kasmaccedityadi-  
kasmaccetphalado hetuh purvahetuprabhavatah // bca\_9.118 //  
kasmat karanat phalado visistaphaladanasamartho hetuscet,  
purvahetuprabhavatah purvasya tajjanakasya hetoh samarthyat svahetuna  
sa tadsastatsvabhavo 'jani yena  
sahakarivisesopahitakaryotpadanugunavisesaparamparaparinatimad  
higacchan asati pratibandhavaikalyayoh sambhave tathavidhameva  
phalamutpadayati / atah aviparitaphaladanamapi  
svahetusamarthyopajanitameva / tena  
abhyudayanihsreyasasadhanahetoryathasamkhyamabhyudayanihsreyasameva  
phalam jayate, tadviparitadviparitamiti na kathamcidapi viparyayah //

etacca avasyam svabhavavadina sahetukatvamakamakenapi svikartavyam /  
kathamanyatha hetumantarena pratijñatamahetukatvam bhavanam  
setsyati? pratijñamatrena tasya kenacidagrahanat / hetuvyaparena  
tat prasadhayatah svayameva punah sahetukatvabhyupagamat vandhya me  
mateti bruvatah iva pratijñayah svavacanena badhanam syat  
ityubhayatah pasa rajjuriti samkataprapto batayam tapasvi /  
taduktam-

na heturastiti vadan sahetukam nanu pratijñam svayameva satayet /  
athapi hetupranayalaso bhavet pratijñaya kevalayasya kim bhavet //

iti /

tasmat kudrstivijrmbhitamevaitat pramanabadhitatvat //

evam svabhavavadinam nirakrtya caturthaprakaraprasadhanarthameva  
isvarakaranatam jagatah pratyakhyatum tadupaksepam

kurvannaha isvara ityadi-

isvaro jagato hetuh

isvarakaranavadino hi svabhavavadimatanisedhamakarnya  
visesamabhidhatumardhamavasitam bharasyeti manyamanah prahuh-  
sahayameva anusthitamevam bhavadbhih / na hi karanamantarenaiva  
(bcp 254) jagadvaicitryamupapadyate desadyaniyamaprasangat /  
kevalamacetanah punarami jalapankadayo vaicitryasamarthya iti  
yuktamanenoktam / tatra astyeva sa bhagavan  
visvavaicitryanirmanapraavinah jagadekasutradharah  
sakalajagadadibhutih nityatmataya sarvadanupahatasaktiprabhavah  
sarvabhavanam karyakaranabhavaditattvavedi  
samastarvacinadarsanagocaramahatmya isvarah / tena hetuna  
sahetukam sakalamidam sacaracaram jagaditi kah sacetanah anyatha  
vaktumutsahate? iti naiyayikadivesmakathamabhidhaya pratyacaste-  
isvaro jagato hetuh / isvara iti samkarasyakhya / sa eva jagato  
visvasya hetuh srstisthitipralayakaranam /  
tasmadevaitadvisvamasasamutpadyate / anyatha punaracetanopadanatvat  
kathamami girisaridavanisagaradaya utpattibhajo bhavyuh? cetanava  
dadhisthanat punarime samutpattumutsahante, tadvayaparenaiva  
pravartanat / taduktam-

sarvotpattimatamisamanye hetum pracaksate /  
nacetanah svakaryani kila prarabhate svayam //

na syanmerurayam na ceyamavani naivayamambhonidhih  
suryacandramasau nivesasubhagau naitau jagaccaksusi /  
isano na kulalavadyadi bhavedisvasya nirmanakrt  
sattvadisvarakartrkam jagadidam vaktiti kascitkila //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-46-47]  
tasmajjagadevamacetanavisvasvabhavamisvarakaranatamatmano brute /  
atrocyate- kimanaya svagrhitopakalpitaya prameyaracanaya  
vacanaracanaprapañcamalaya? naitaducyamanamapi svasamayabhini vesinam  
jadadhiyam pritikaram pramanasunyam vidusam  
samtosamutpadayati / tatha hi- yadyasau karunikah, kimartham  
punariman narakadiduhkapiditan praninah karoti? tatha ca sati  
karunikatvam tasya sraddhasamadhigamyameva syat /  
svakrtasatkarmaphalopabhogena tatsepapanayane yasya pravrttih,  
kathamakaruniko nameti cet, na / tat karma karunikah kimiti karayati  
yenanistam phalamupabhujyate, tatrapitasya vyaparayat,  
sarvotpattimatam nimittakaranatvat / api ca kim  
tasminnavyapriyamane tat karmaphalamupabhujyate na va? yadi prathamah  
paksah, tada kathametata-

ajño janturaniso 'yamatmanah sukhaduhkayoh /  
isvaraprerito gacchetsvargam va svabhrameva va //  
iti / [mahabha.-3.30.28]  
sarvakaryesveva tadvayaparabhyupagamasya anenaiva

anaikantikataprasangat / atha dvitiyah, tada krpalurasau  
tatropeksam kimiti nadhivasayati, yad yatnena sahayyameva  
tatropakalpayati / atha krtasya karmano 'vipranasadavasyam tena  
tatphalamanubhavitavyamiti tadupabhogaya vyapriyate iti cet, katham  
punaretasminnavyapriyamane 'vasyam tenanubhavitavyam  
samagrivaikalyat / kah punarevam (bcp 255) vipranase 'pi dosah?

prayatnata eva tato nivartitumucitam karunikasya / evam hi  
tadicchayattavrttitaya tasyaparipakat tena svamaisvaryamupadarsitam  
tatra bhavet / atra sattvanam tatkarmanamcodito 'sau dayalurapi  
sthatumasaktah, mahad bata anena svamaisvaramittham dyotitamanyatra  
syat / tat parakarmanapi samakrsto nama natmani  
vasitvamadhigacchati, isvaratah karmana eva mahat samarthyamevam  
prakasitam syat / tadvaram karmaiva paryupasyam yatsamarthyena  
samakrsyamano mahesvaro 'pi sthatumasamarthah /  
tasmadidamavyahatameva-

namah satkarmabhyo vidhirapi na yebhyah prabhavati //  
iti / [bhartrhari-vairagya-92]

atha na karunikah, tadasau vitaragah sarago va? yadi adyo  
vikalpah, tada yadi nama dayavirahat sukham nopanayati, dukkham tu  
janasya kasmadutpadayatiti vaktavyam / dukkham hi ragadivasena  
kasyacidupaniyate / te casya na santi / kathamakaranameva janam  
dukkhayati? kridartham dukkhatiti cet, kridartham  
vitaragasya pravrttiriti cet, niscitamasau na vitaragah /  
ragadimatamapi tavajjitendriyanam na kridartham drsyate  
pravrttih, kim punarvitaraganam tatha bhavisyati / na  
raksahpiscadimantarena anyasya paradukkhena krida  
sambhavyate //

atha avitaraga iti paksah, tada kathamayamitarajanasadharanah  
sannisvaro bhavitumarhati?  
ragadiklesapasayattavrtterjagadaisvaryayogat / anyatha  
tadanyasyapi tathavidhasya tatprasangat / napi  
samsaracarakoparuddhasvatantryasya visvavaicitryaracanacaturyam  
tadanyasyeva yujyate / tadevamastitvameva bhavantam vipralambhayati  
yadevamvidhasyapi yavadaisvaryamabhyupagamyate / bhavatu va  
tathavidhasyapi kartrtvam / tathapi kimasau svasthatma [asvasthatma  
va]? yadi svasthatma, tada kimiti janamakandameva dukkhayati? na hi  
svasthatma niraparadham janam pidayan drstah / atha  
vimargagaminameva krtaparadham pidayatiti cet, vimargagaminamapi  
ayameva karayati / tathabhutamapi karayitva punah pidayatiti sa  
laukikesvaranamapi jaghanyataya vrttimatisete / te hi  
svayamkrtaparadham eva aparadhinamanusasati / ayam punaratmaniiva  
karayitveti mahanasya visesah / atha asvasthatma, tada asadhu  
tadaradhane svargapavargarthinam preksavatam pravrttih / na hi  
unmattasyaradhanamunmattakadanyah kartumutsahate / tatha hi  
svargadilipsaya tadaradhanaya pravartante preksavantah / tacca

apariniscitasvabhavataya tato na sambhavyate, viparyayo 'pi va  
tadaradhanaphalasya sambhavyate / tadaradhanapravrttastu  
gadhatarasraddhavasena tamunmattamacaksana  
atmanamevonmattakamacaksiran / kathamanyatha tadaradhane pravartante?  
tadaparonmattakairva kimaparaddham yataste na paryupasyante? tesam  
prabhavatisayavikalatvaditi cet, na vai prakrte 'pi kamcit  
prabhavatisayamutpasyamah / unmattakah sakalajagadatisayisaktiriti  
ko 'nya unmattakadvaktumarhati? tadayamabhi vicaryamano na  
kvacidavasana labhate iti alam durmativisyanditesu adareneti /  
tasmata suktametadu yaduktam-

sukhasya dukhasya na ko 'pi data paro dadatiti kubuddhiresa /  
svakarmasutragrathito hi lokah kartahamasmiti vrthabhimana //

iti /

tasmadakartrkameva idam jagadasesamiti na  
paridrstakaranadanyah svatantrascetano va tasya karta  
kascidasti / idameva vistarena pratipadayitum siddhantavadi praha-  
vada kastavadisvarah /

isvarakaranavadinam prcchati- vada bruhi ko 'yamisvaro bhavato  
'bhimatah? tavacchabdenedamabhidhatte- yesam  
ksityadinamanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi karyamupalabhyate, tatra  
katamadisvaram bhavanacaste? na ca  
anupalabdhanvayavyatirekavyaparasya karanata prakalpayitum yukta,  
atiprasangat / tasmata tatkaranatamicchata  
drstanvayavyatirekavyapara eva angikartavyah / na canyasya  
ksitibijadivytiriktasya anvayavyatirekanuvidhanam kurvat drsyate  
karyam / tat katham tasya karyopayogitvam vyavasthapyate? yaduktam-

yesu satsu bhavatyeva [yattebhyo 'nyasya kalpyate] /  
taddhetutvena sarvatra hetunamanavasthitih //

iti //

atha prthivyadini bhutanyeva isvaro bhavatviti  
parabhiprayamasankayaha bhutani cedityadi-  
bhutani cedbhavatvevam namamatre 'pi kim sramah // bca\_9.119 //  
yadi bhutani prthivyadini isvara ucyate, tada abhyupagamyate eva /  
bhavatvevam, evamastu, na vayamatra vipratipadyamahe /  
ksityadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhanavatah karyasya darsanat / kevalam  
namamatre 'pi kim sramah? namaiva kevalamarthabhedasunyam  
namamatrakam / apiravadharane / namamatre eva kimiha  
mahasamarambhena tatprasadhanaya sramah ayasah kriyate? maya  
ksityadaya ucyante, tvaya punastanyeva bhutani isvarah iti  
narthatah kascidvishesah? na catra vipratipattavarthasunayam  
kimcit phalamupalabhyate //

atha astyeva arthavishesah, tada naisamisvaratvam yuktamityaha api

tvityadi-

api tvaneke 'nityasca niscesta na ca devatah /  
langhayascasucayascaiva ksmadayo na sa isvarah // bca\_9.120 //

apitusabdena adhikamaha / naite ksityadayo bhavatamisvaratvena  
kalpayitum yujyante, tallaksanayogat / katham krtva? aneke  
nanasvabhavah, anityasca vinasvarasvabhavah, niscestah,  
acetanataya nirvyaparah / na ca devatah, napi ca aradhyarupah /  
langhayasca atikramaniyah anaghrsyatvat / asucayascaiva  
apavitrah / amedhyadisvapi prthivyadisadbhavat / (bcp 257)  
ksmadayah ksma prthivi adiryasamaptejovayunam te  
tathoktah / na sa isvarah, sa isvarah tadrkkhabhavo na bhavati,  
tatsatprakaraviparitatvat //

yadi ksmadayo nesvarah, akasam tarhi bhavisyatityaha  
nakasamityadi-

nakasamiso 'cestatvat

akasmapi isah isvaro na bhavati / kutah? acesatvat,  
svabhavavikalataya nirvyaparavat, paramate 'pi niskriyatvat / atma  
tarhi bhavatu-

natma purvanisedhatah /

purvameva vistarena atmanah pratisiddhatvat nihsvabhavah  
sasavisanavadasau / athapi syat- avitarkyamahatmyatvadasya  
narvagdansanairidamitthamiti tatsvarupam vivecayitum sakyamityaha  
acintyasyetyadi-

acintyasya ca kartrtvamapyacintyam kimucyate // bca\_9.121 //

yadi asau cintatikrantamahatmyah, tada acintyasya ca  
cintapathamatikrantasya isvarasya kartrtvam yugapatkaranatvamapi  
acintyamatarkyam kimucyate, kimabhidhiyate? kartrtvamapyasya  
acintyatvanna vaktumucitamityarthah //

syadetat- atidurlaksyasvabhavataya cintayitumasakyo 'sau, karyam tu  
tasya sarvajanapratitisadharanatvat cintyameva, iti bruvanam  
pratyaha tena kimityadi-

tena kim strastumistam ca

bhavatu nama tasya karyam cintyam, tathapi tena kim  
strastumistum ca / tena isvarena acintyamahatmyena kim  
karyam strastum nirmatumistamabhipretam ca, iti  
parasyottaramasankayannaha-

atma cet

atra purvapadasyakarena cchandonurodhat samdhirna krtah / atma  
tena strastumistam cenmatam, etat pratishedhayati-

nanvasau dhruvah /

nanu bhoh, asavatma dhruvo nityo 'bhimato bhavatam / tat kathamasau  
kriyate? anyatha nitya eva sa na syat / sadakaranavannityamiti  
nityalaksanabhavaprasangat / anyatrapa na tasya srstivyapara  
upalaksyate ityaha ksmadityadi-  
ksmadisvabhava isasca jñanam jñeyadanadi ca // bca\_9.122 //  
karmanah sukhaduhkhe ca

adisabdena aptejovayvakasakaladinmanamsi grhyante / tesam  
svabhavo dhruvah / so 'pi na tena kriyate, prthivyadinam  
paramanunam nityatvabhyupagamat / sthularupe ca tadvyaparasya  
nisetsyamanatvat / akasadinamapi nityatvat / isasceti / isvaro  
'pi dhruvah iti atmanamasau na karoti / jñanam jñeyadanadi ceti /  
jñanamapi jñeyadutpadyamanamanadi (bcp 258) ca, asamsaram  
jñeyamalambya pravartanat, tadapi na tena kriyate / tatkarmanah  
sukhaduhkhe ca, karmanah subhasubhat yathasambhavam  
sukhaduhkhe ca bhavatah istanistavipakaje, tatrapi na tasya  
vyaparah / evam sati-

vada kim tena nirmitam /

bruhi kimidanim tenesvarena nirmitam racitam, iti na kvacit tasya  
samarthyamupalabhyate / tat kathamasya jagatkartrtvamucyate? adhuna  
sarvatra sadharanam dusanamaha hetorityadi-  
heteradirna cedasti phalasyadih kuto bhavet // bca\_9.123 //  
tathahi asau nityo va jagato hetuh syadanityo va? nitya eva  
tadvadibhiraasau parikalpita / tatra nityatve sati hetoh karanasya  
adirnasti, yadi, tada phalasyadih kuto bhavet? naiva syadityarthah /  
nityamupasthite samarthasvabhava hetau karyamapi tajjanyamajastrameva jayeta  
/ iti tatsamarthyapratibaddham karyam sada prapnoti / tat-

kasmatsada na kurute

kasmat karanat sada sarvakalam na kurute? na sarvam karyam  
janayatiti katham kasyacit karyasya kadacit kriyaviramah //

athava / anyathavatoryate- yadi ca nesvaro jagatah karta syat,  
kathamidam pralayanantaramaditah sargabhag bhavet, ityatraha  
hetorityadi- anavaragro hi jatisamsarah / tatasca hetoh  
klesakarmadilaksanasya adih purvakotih na cedasti, phalasya  
sattvabhajanalokavivartadilaksanasya adih prathamarambhah kuto  
bhavet? naiva vidyate ityarthah / anadau samsare hi sattvanam  
karmadhipatyena sthitisamvartavivartanam pravartanat / etacca uktameva  
"karmanah sukhaduhkhe ca" [9.123] ityanena //

athava / atrapi isvaramevabhisamdhayoktam hetoriti / hetorisvarasya  
adirna cedasti, pralayakale 'pi tasyanupahatataya  
mahatmyasyabhyupagamat phalasya tatkrtyasya sargadilaksanasya adih  
kuto bhavet? nityataya tatkarmanasya sada samarthatvat sargadikamapi  
nityameva syat / ato nityasamarthe tasmin sargaderadireva na syat / tatah  
katham sargasyadavapi tadvyaparoh bhavet? api ca / yadi asau karta

syat, tada nityatvat-

kasmatsada na kurute

sargadikamiti sesah / tathahi yadi kadacit sargam karoti, tada  
tatkaranasvabhavataya sada tameva kuryat / evam sthitisamharayorapi  
vaktavyam / yugapadva tasya sargadikriya syat / ata eva ca  
hetoruparamabhavat / na phalasyapi viramah / anyat purvavat //

athapi syat- yadi nama asau sada samarthasvabhavah, tathapi kadacit  
sahakarivaikalyanna karotityaha-

na hi so 'nyamapeksate /

iti / samarthasvabhavo heturisvarah / hiryasmat / nanyam  
sahakarinaapeksate / nityasya samarthasvabhavasya satah  
tadapeksayogat / na hi nityataya anadheyatisayasya kacidapeksa  
nama / visesotpattau va tadavyatiriktasvabhavasya  
tasyapyutpattiprasangat / vyatireke va visesadeva karyotpattih,  
tasya akaraktvam syat / taduktam-

apeksyate parah kascidyadi kurvita kimcana /  
yadakimcitkaram vastu kim kenacidapeksyate //

iti / [catuh -3.12]

bhavantu va tasya saharinah / tathapi te nitya va syuranitya va?  
ye tavannityah paramanvadayah, tesam na sadbhavaivaikalyam  
sambhavati, napi tadayattasamnidhinam samnidhanavaikalyam /  
anityanamapi tadayattodayasamnidhinam kuto vaikalyam nama, yena  
sahakarivaikalyanna karotityucyate? tato nayamatra pariharah / ata  
evaha tenakrta ityadi-

tenakrto 'nyo nastyeva tenasau kimapeksatam // bca\_9.124 //

tena isvarena akrtah, yah utpattimamstena akrtah, sa  
nastyeva, na vidyate anyo 'paro jagati / tena karanena  
tadayattavrttinam saharinam sadasamnihitatvadasau nityah  
karta kimapeksatam? kimapeksamanah kadacit karyam na kuryat?  
ittham na kacidapi tasyapeksastiti sada karyam kurvita //

athapi syat- samavayikaranam, asamavayikaranam, nimittakaranam  
ceti karanatritayat karyamutpadyate / tadasya nimittakaranatvat  
samagrimapeksya karyam kurvato noktadosaprasangah iti  
parasayamasankayaha apeksata ityadi-

apeksate cetsamagrim

yadi nama asau sada sarvakaryani kartum samarthah, tathapi  
apeksate samagrim / na hi samagrimantarena satyapi samarthe kartari  
karyamutpadyate / yatha kila patotpadanasamarthe 'pi kvaciddhetau  
turitantuvemadikamantarena na pata utpadyate, tatha prakrte 'pi  
cedyadi, aha-

heturna punarisvarah /

yadi samagrisadbhave karoti, tadabhave ca na karotityabhyupagabhyate,  
tada punarisvaro heturna syat / samagrya eva karyotpatteh,  
tatascanutpatteh / tasya bhavabhavayoh karyasya  
bhavabhavadarsanat, na tu punarisvarabhavabhavayoriti / na  
samagrikale 'pi sa pararupena karta, svarupam casya pragapi  
samartham tadeveti katham kadacit kriyaviramah? yadapyuktam-  
kuvindadivat kadacit karotiti, tadapi na yuktam / yatah kuvindadayah  
pragasamartha eva / punah pascata  
turyadisamagripratilambhadapurvasamarthyadhigamat patadikaryam  
kurvanti / anyathapi tesamapi purvam tatsamarthyasadbhave  
tatkriyaprasango na nivartate iti sadhyavikalo (bcp 260) drstantah  
/ kim ca / samagrijanane 'pi sa eva karanam, sa ca sarvada  
samnihitasvabhava iti katham kadacit samagrivaikalyamapyasya? ata  
evopadarsayannaha-

nakartumisah samagryam

iti / nakartumisah, na akriyayam samarthah / samagryam  
samagrivisaye / sarvakaryakriyayam samarthatvat samagrijanmanyapi  
nodasitum saknoti / janayatu tarhi samagrimiti cedaha-  
[na kartum tadabhavatah] // bca\_9.125 //  
na kartumapi samagryamisah / kutah? tadabhavatah, tasyah  
samagrya abhavatah avidyamanatvat / na ca avidyamanasvabhava  
vandhyasuta iva kimcit kartum sakyate nirupatvat / yadvaksyati-  
nabhavasya vikaro 'sti kalpa[hetu?] kotisatairapi /  
iti // [bodhi. 9.147]

bhavatu nama samagrisadbhave satyeva karta / tathapi kim  
samagribalakrstah svayamanicchanneva karoti, ahosvidicchan iti  
vikalpau / tatra adyam vikalpamasankayannaha karotityadi-

karotyanicchanniscetparayattah prasajyate /

karoti karyamabhinirvartayati anicchan anabhilasan / isa isvarah /  
cenmatam, parayattah prasajyate, parayattah paratantrah prasajyate  
asajyate / samagrivasena anicchato 'pi kurvatah  
tadvasavartitvaprangat / na ca paratantryamanubhavatah isvaratvam  
yuktam, atiprangat / dvitiyam vikalpamadhikrtyaha-

icchannapicchayattah syat

atha icchan karotiti paksah svikriyate, tadapi icchayattah syat /  
icchasadbhave karyavyaparatah, tadabhave ca avyaparatah /  
tadapeksasadbhavat-  
kurvatah kuta isata // bca\_9.126 //

evam kurvatah karyamabhinirvartayatah satah tasya kuta isata,  
kutah esvaryam? etena yaduktam kenacit- buddhimattvadisvarasya naisa  
dosah / buddhisunyo hi svasattamatrajanyamakramenaiva karyam  
kuryat, buddhimamstu kartumisano 'pyanicchanna karoti, iti  
kastasyopalambha iti, tadapi nirastam / tatha hi ta api icchah

svasattamatranibandhanah kim na karotiti sa eva tasyopalambhah / api  
ca / yadi ta na saharinyah, kim tasam viyoge 'pi na karoti atha  
asahakarivaikalye 'pi karya karane sarvada tadayattah?  
sahakarinyascet, tatha tadbhave 'pi sarvakaryam kim na karoti?  
sahakarina sakalye saktatvat / kevalasya asaktasya na karakatvamiti  
cet, tat kimayam pararupena karakah? tatha cedakaraka eva / na hi  
svarupena (bcp 261) akarakah karako nama / svarupamapi asya  
nijasaktisabdavacyam karyopayogiti cet,  
alamidanimagantukasaktisvapeksaya / samartha 'pyesa prakrtya  
sahakarinasamnidhau nava karaka iti cet, matapi sati prakrtya  
bandhya ityetadapi tarhi devanam priyena vaktavyamityastam tavat /  
anityastu tadvadinam nabhimatah / tatha ca sati  
anyasadharanasvabhavasya kathamisatvamiti nesvarakaryam  
jagadvaicitryamiti siddham //

yadi na buddhimatkartrkam jagat, tarhi nityaparamanupuñjamayam  
dvayanukadikramenottham ksititaruparvatadikam bhavatvityaha ye  
'pityadi-

ye 'pi nityananunahuste 'pi purvam nivaritah /

ye 'pi mimamsakadivadino nityananun paramanunahuh  
jagadvaicitryakaranatvena bruvate, te 'pi vadinah purvam "amsa  
apyanubhedena" [9.87]ityadina paramanuvicarasamaye  
tatpratisedhannivarita nirakrtah ato nityaparamanumayamapi  
nedam jagat //

evamisvarakaranatam slokardhena antarale eva  
nityaparamanusvabhavatam ca jagato nirasya tasyaiva turyaprakarasya  
samarthanaya pradhanaparinarupatam nirakartum  
samkhyamatamudbhavayannaha samkhya ityadi-  
samkhyah pradhanamicchanti nityam lokasya karanam // bca\_9.127 //  
samkhyah kapilah pradhanam prakrtirityaparanamadheyam icchanti  
manyante nityam lokasya karanam / tacca nityamavinasvarasvabhavam  
lokasya sarvasya caracarasya jagatah karanam parinarupena  
hetumicchanti //

kimidam pradhanam nameti cedaha sattvamityadi-

sattvam rajastamasceti guna avisamasthitah /  
pradhanamiti kathyante visamairjagaducyate // bca\_9.128 //

sattvam rajastamasceti ete trayo guna avisamam sthitah  
samyavastham praptah pradhanamiti kathyante, pradhanamityucyante /  
esam tavat prakrtyavastha / visamairjagaducyate, visamavastham  
praptaih punarebhireva gunairjagaducyate, visvavaicitryaparinaramah  
kathyate / tathahi tesam prakriyayada purusasya  
visayopabhogakaramautsukyamupajayate, tada prakrtih  
parijñatapurusaatsukya purusena yujyate / tada punah  
sabdadisargarupena parinatimupajanayati / tada ayam kramah-

prakrtermahamstato 'hamkarastasmadganasca sodasakah /  
tasmadapi sodasakatpañcabhyah pañca bhutani //

[samkhyakarika-22]

asyayamarthah- prakrtermahan, pradhananmahan / mahaniti  
buddherakhya / tato mahato 'hamkarah, ahamiti pratyayah /  
tasmadahamkaradganasca sodasakah, sodasaka iti  
ekadasendriyani pañca ca tanmatrani / tatra pañca karmendriyani  
vakpanipadapayupasthalaksanani / pañca buddhindriyani (bcp  
262) srotram tvaku caksu rasanam ghranam ceti / ubhayatmakam  
tu manah ityekadasa bhavanti / pañca tanmatrani punah  
sabdasparsaruparasagandhah / pañcabhyah pañca bhutani /  
pañcabhyah sabdadibhyah pañca bhutani bhavanti pañca bhutani ca  
akasavayutejojalaprthivyakhyani / adyapraktistu karanameva na  
karyam / mahadahamkarau sabdadayasca pañca karyam karanam ca /  
ekadasendriyani akasadayasca pañca karyameva na karanam /  
purusah punarubhayasvabhavavarjita iti / yadaha-

mulapraktiraviktirmahadadyah prakrtiviktayah sapta /  
sodasakastu vikaro na prakrtirna vikrtih purusah //  
iti / [samkhyakarika-3]

tacca pradhanamasesakaryasaktimayameva trigunatmakameva  
karyamabhinirvartayati / kathamanyatha tatravidyamanam karyam  
vaisvarupyamutpadyate? tatha cuktam-

asesasaktipracitat pradhanadeva kevalat /  
karyabhedah pravartante tadrupa eva tattvatah //

yadi tvasadbhavetkaryam karanatmani saktitah /  
kartum tannaiva sakyam tannairupyadviyadabjavat //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-7-8]

evam kila pradhanat karyarupena jagadvivartah pravartate iti  
kapilah / tadevam tat sarvamakase viracitacitramiva pratibhasate iti  
manyamanah siddhantavadi dusayitumaha ekasyeti-

ekasya trisvabhavatvamayuktam tena nasti tat /

ekasya satah pradhanasya trisvabhavatvam sattvarajastamobhedena  
tryatmakatvamayuktamasamgatam / tena karanena nasti tat, na vidyate tat  
trigunatmakam pradhanam / ekamanekasvabhavamiti parasparahatametat /  
atah tasminnapahastite sarvam tatkaryamapakrtam bhavet / ma  
bhunnam tadekasvabhavam trigunatmakam, gunastavat svarupatah  
santityaha evamityadi-

evam guna na vidyante pratyekam te 'pi hi tridha // bca\_9.129 //  
evameva pradhanavat gunah sattvarajastamorupa na vidyante / te 'pi hi  
tridha / hiryasmat / te 'pi gunah pratyekamekaikasah tridha  
triprakarah / tatha hi sarvam trigunatmakam bruvatam pratyekam  
guna api svarupena trigunatmakah prapnuvanti / tatha tadguna  
api trigunatmakataya naikasvabhava vidyante //

yada caivam vicarayato guna na santi, tada tadvivartarupah  
sabdado 'pi na yujyante ityaha gunabhava ityadi-

gunabhava ca sabdaderastitvatiduratah /

gunanam sattvadinam abhava asattve ca / dusanantarasmuccaye  
cakarah / sabdaderadigrahanat sparsadiparigraha / astitvam  
sadbhava atiduratah, sarvathaiva na yujyate / karanabhava karyasya  
sattvayogat / yadapyuktam-

sukhadyanvitametaddhi vyaktam vyaktam samiksyate /  
prasadatapadainyadirupasyaikopalabdhatah //  
iti / [tattvasamgraha-14]

tadapi na yuktam / yasca sattvadinam sukhadirupatumupadayitum  
tatparinamasya rupadino vyaktasya sukhadyanvayo heturuktah, so 'pi  
nastityaha acetana ityadi-

acetane ca vastradau sukhaderapyasambhava // bca\_9.130 //  
acetane jadarupe ca / purvavaccakarah / vastradau acitsvabhava  
patadau sukhaderapi cidatmakasya tadatmyenasambhava abhava /  
yatah sattvarajastamasyeva sukhaduhkhamoha ucyante / te ca guna na  
hi santi / tat katham tatra sukhado bhavyeh?

athapi syat- na sukhadyatmakataya paradayah sukhadivabhava ucyante,  
api tu sukhadestadutpatterityasankayannaha taddhetvityadi-

taddheturupa bhavascennanu bhava vicaratah /

tasya sukhaderheturupah karanasvabhava bhava bahyah  
patadayascenmatam, nanu bhava vicaratah / nami patadayah  
avayavirupah, napi paramanusvarupa napi trigunatmakah / evam  
bhava vicaratah nirupatah yuktatah, pratibhasamanam  
mayavannihsvabhavatvacca / tat ke ime bhava sukhadiheturupa  
bhavisyanti? api ca / vyaktasya sukhadivabhavatve patadaya eva  
sukhadijanyah syurityaha sukhadyevetyadi-

sukhadyeva ca te hetuh

patasyapi sukhadyeva ca / te tava samkhyasya / hetuh syat / vyaktasya  
sukhadyatmakatvat / tathapi-  
na ca tasmatpatadayah // bca\_9.131 //  
adisabdaccandanamaladayah //

viparyayah punaripalabhyate ityaha patadestvityadi-

patadestu sukhadi syattadabhavatsukhadyasat /

patadestu / adisabdanmaladeh / punah sukhadi syat /  
adisabdadduhkhadi bhavet / tadabhavat, tesam  
patadinamabhavat / sukhadyasat, patadikaryatvat sukhadyapi na  
syaditi tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhanat sukhadestakaryatvam /  
sattvadigunatmakataya yadapi sukhadinam nityatvamistam, tadapi na  
samyagityaha sukhadikatanam cetyadi-

sukhadinam ca nityatvam kadacinnopalabhyate // bca\_9.132 //  
sukhaduhkhamohanam ca / cakaro 'dhikadosavivaksayam / nityatvam  
dhruvasvabhavatvam kadacinnopalabhyate, na drsyate / gunanameva  
asattvat tesam nityatvadyayogat //

yadi ca sukhadinam nityatvam syat, tada nityamupalabhyerannityaha  
satyamityadi-

satyameva sukhavyaktau samvittih kim na grhyate /

yadi satyamavasthitarupah sukhadayah, tatha sarvadeti sada  
tatsamvedanam syat, tatsvabhavaparityagaditi samudayarthah /  
satyameva sukhavyaktau, ekada bhutayam sukhavyaktau sukhasya nityatve  
sati / samvittih kim na grhyate, sukhasya samvedanam sarvada kim  
na syat? na ca sarvada samvedanamasti / tasmad kadacidanupalabhyamanam  
tat tada nastiti niscitamiti katham nityatvam? syadetat- sarvada  
vyaktirupatayam syadesa dosah / yada punastadeva saktirupataya  
layagam bhavati, tada na dosa ityaha tadevetyadi-  
tadeva suksmatam yati sthulam suksmam ca tatkatham // bca\_9.133  
//

tadeva vyaktavavasthitim krtva bhavasamasrayat,  
pascadanupalambhakale suksmatam yati, diva naksatraniva  
anupalabdhasvabhavatam samasrayate, tadetadasamgamam / kutah? yad  
yasmad sthulam vyaktasvabhavam sat, suksmam tat katham?  
avyaktasvabhavam tat sukhadi katham? nitya taya nanasvabhavata ekasya  
na yukteti bhavah //

athapi syat- ekada parasparaviruddhayorekasminnayogah  
purvadarmanivrttau tu dharmantarotpatterna dosa ityaha  
sthaulyamityadi-

sthaulyam tyaktva bhavetsuksmamanitye sthaulyasuksmate /

sthaulyamavirbhavarupam tyaktva parityajya bhavet suksmam  
tirohitarupam syat / evamabhyupagame sati anitye sthaulyasuksmate  
utpadavinasalidhatvadadhruve sthaulyasuksmate syatam / bhavatam  
nama anitye, ka ksatirityaha sarvasyetyadi-  
sarvasya vastunastadvatkim nanityatvamisyate // bca\_9.134 //  
sarvasya vastunah pañcavimsatitattvalaksanasya / tadvat  
sthaulyasuksmatavat kim nanityatvamisyate? kimiti niranvayavinasah  
na svikriyate? ayamabhiprayah- sthaulyasuksmatayorapi  
niranvayavinasasadutpadamantarena navirbhavatirobhavau yuktai /  
anyatha kathamcit kenacidrupena avasthanat purvavat punarupalabdheh  
prasangah / tadvat sukhadinamapi / tasmadavasyam  
tayorniranvayavinasasadutpadau ca angikartavyau / yatha ca tayoretai  
bhavatah, tatha anyesamapi visesabhavat syatamiti //

kim ca / yadi sthaulyasuksmatayorvinasotpatti isyete, tada  
sukhadinamanityatprasangah syat / tatha hi tat sthaulyam  
sukhadbhinnamabhinnam va syat / tatra yadi bhinnam, tada tasmin nivrtte

'pi purvavat sukhamsvedanam syat / na hi pate nivrtte 'pi  
ghatasyanupalabdhiryukta / tasya taditi  
sambandhakalpanayamanavasthanaprasangat / na ca satyapi sambandhe  
akaranasya nivrttau anyasya nivrttiruyjate, gonivrttaviva  
tatsvaminah / napi sukhasya tat karanam, patadereva sukhopatteh /  
napi tadapi karanam, sukhadisamanakalatvattasya //

atha abhinnamiti paksah, atrocyate-

na sthauilyam cetsukhadanyat

yadi sthauilyam sukhadanyat bhinnam na bhavati, tada syat sukhameva tat /  
tada-

sukhasyanityata sphutam /

tatsvabhavataya sthauilyasya nivrttau sukhasya vinivrtteh sukhasya  
anityata vinasvarata sphutam niscitam //

syadetat- yadi sarvatha vinasah syat, tada sukhasya punarutpattirna  
syat / atyantasato gaganotpalavadutpadayogat, iti  
paramatamupadarsayannaha nasadityadi-

nasadutpadyate kimcidasattvaditi cenmatam /

yat sarvatha karanatmani avidyamanam tannotpadyate, yatha  
gaganambhoriham / tatha ca anyadapi yadi syat, tada notpadyate / ato  
nasadutpadyate kimcit, natyantasatsvabhavamutpadyate kimcit / kutah?  
asattvat / abhavat, iti cenmatam, evam yadi sammatam, tada  
naitadvaktavyamityaha vyaktasyetyadi-  
vyaktasyasata utpattirakamasyapi te sthita // bca\_9.135 //  
vyaktasyasatah prak saktayavasthayamavidyamanasya vyaktasya  
pascadutpattirutpadah / anabhilasino 'pi te tava sadutpattivadinah  
sthita apanna / anyatha pragapi tasya sadbhavah pascadvat purvamapi  
tadupalabdhiprasangah / yatha vyaktasyasata utpattih, tatha yadi  
anyasyapi syat, tada na virudhyate kimcit //

api ca / satkaryavadinah karanavasthayam karyasadbhavat idamapi  
dusanamaparamasankayate ityaha annada ityadi-

annado 'medhyabhaksah syat

annamattityannadah annabhaksakah amedhyabhaksah syat asucibhokta  
bhavet / katham?

phalam hetau yadi sthitam /

karyam yadi karane tatsvabhavam / tathahi- karyamamedhyamannasya,  
tacca annavasthayameva satkaryavadino vidyate, iti annabhaksanat  
tadbhaksanamamankayate bhavatah / kim ca idamapi  
satkaryavadinah prasangantaramasañjayannaha patarghenetyadi-  
patarghenaiva karpasabijam kritva nivasyatam // bca\_9.136 //  
phalam hetau yadi sthitamiti sambandhah / karpasabije karane

bhavisyatah patasya karyasya sadbhavat patasyarghena mulyena  
karpasabijam kritva grhitva nivasyatam paridhiyatam //

athapi syat- yadi nama paramarthatah karane karyamasti, tathapi  
nayam samvrtyavidyatimirophatalocanah samvyavahariko lokah  
pasyatityasankayannaha mohadityadi-

mohaccenneksate lokah

mohadajñanat sadapi vastutattvam neksate na pasyati lokah / tato  
nuktadosaprasangah / cedyadi / nanu-  
tattvajñasyapi sa sthitih // bca\_9.137 //

yadi nama na loko 'pasyamstatha vyavaharam karoti, tattvajñasya tu  
yujyate / na caivam / yatah tattvajñasyapi karane karyamastiti  
paramarthavedino 'pi samkhyasya sa sthitih, saiva  
sarvasamvyavaharikajanasadharani vyavasthitih / te 'pi drsyante  
annabhaksanadisu pravartamanah karpasabijam patarthinah  
pariharantah //

napyayamatra pariharo yujyate ityaha lokasyetyadi-

lokasyapi ca tajjñanamasti kasmanna pasyati /

lokasya samvyavaharikajanasyapi tajjñanamasti, yena karyam karane  
'stiti pratipadyate, na tattvajñasyaiva / tathahi- karyam drstva  
karane astiti niscayah ubhayorapi tattvajñasya lokasya ca  
sadharanah / ato lokah kasmaddhetorna pasyati? tatra  
lokasyadarsanakaranam vaktavyam / lokasya darsanamapramanamiti  
cedatraha loketyadi-

lokapramanatayam cet

lokasya samvyavaharikajanasya apramanatayam

tajjñanasyapramanye-

vyaktadarsanamapyasat // bca\_9.138 //

vyaktasya avirbhutasvarupasya samdarsanam / tadapyasat apramanam  
syat / na tasmad vastutattvavyavastha prapnoti / etacca asmabhirisyate  
eva / sarvasamvyavaharikapramananam paramarthato 'pramanatvat /  
tatha ca bhavato 'pi asmatpaksaniksepah //

evam ca parinisthitah kapilah siddhantavadino 'pi  
sadharanadusanamasañjayannaha pramanamityadi-

pramanamapramanam cennanu tatpramitam mrsa /

yadi pramanamapi paramarthatah pramanam na bhavatiti bhavatam  
paksah, nanu tatpramitam mrsa, pramanasyapramanye  
tatpramitam tena pramanena paricchinnam mrsa alikam prapnoti /  
kimatah syat?

tattvatah sunyata tasmadbhavanam nopapadyate // bca\_9.139 //

yadi pramanasyapramanye tatpramitam mrsa, tada yeyam  
bhavanam dharmanam tattvatah paramarthatah sunyata

sarvadarmanihsvabhavata tasmāt pramanāniscita, sāpi nopādyate,  
na saṃgacchate / sarvaprāmanopādarsitasya mrsarthatvat sāpi  
sarvadarmanihsvabhavata tadvicarakapramānopādarsitaiva iti samāno  
nyayah //

atra pariharamāha kalpitamityadi-

kalpitam bhavamasprstva tadabhavo na grhyate /

kalpanakalpitam samaropitam bhavamasprstva kalpanabuddhaya  
agrhitva tadabhavo na grhyate nalambhate / tathahi  
ghatamaropitarupena parikalpya tatsambandhitaya ghatabhavam  
pratipadyate lokah / ghatasya vicarena lokaprasiddhenaiva yada na  
kimcīt svarupamavatisthate, tada tadabhavah tadviparyayarupah  
sutaram na kascit / tadevopādarsayannāha tasmādityadi-  
tasmadbhavo mrsa yo hi tasyabhavah sphutam mrsa //  
bca\_9.140 //

yasmāt kalpitabhavavivekena abhavo grhyate, tasmadbhavo mrsa  
asatsvabhavo yah, tasyabhavah sphutam mrsa, tasya  
nihsvabhavasya bhavasya abhavo virahah sphutam niscitam mrsa  
asatyah / tasyāpi parikalpitarupatvat / evam ca bhavabhavayoh  
parikalpitarupatve sarvadarmanihsvabhavataiva avatisthate //

punaridameva upasamharavyajena vispastayannāha tasmāt svapne ityadi-  
tasmātsvapne sute naste sa nastiti vikalpana /

yasmadbhāvabhāvau kalpanopasthapitatvanmrsarthau, tasmāt svapne  
middhakrantacittavasthayamutpannavinaste sute putre sati sa putro  
nastiti vikalpana tadabhāvavikalpah / kim karoti?

tadbhāvakalpanotpadam vibadhnati

tasya sutasya bhavah tasyastitvam tasya kalpana sattvasamaropah  
tasyotpadah unmajjanam tam ni[vi?]badhnati / nisedhayati- tathāiva  
tarhi seti cenna mrsa ca sa // bca\_9.141 //

sa kalpana tadbhāvakalpanam vibadhnati āpi mrsa / alikasutasya  
svapne anutpannaniruddhatvat / athava satyabhimate eva sute svapne  
naste sarvametyojaniyam / evam sarvadarmanamutpadanīrodhau  
kalpanopādarsitau drastavyau / etaduktam bhavati- yatha  
svapnopalabdhasya vastuno 'nutpannaniruddhasyāpi kalpanopādarsitau  
bhāvabhāvau na paramarthasantau, atha ca kalpanāya  
vyavaharagocaramupagatau pratibhatah, na ca sa kalpana  
asātyarthavisayatāya aprāmanam, tadvisayasya paramarthato  
nihsvabhavatvat, tathāiva jagraddasayamupalabdhyorāpi  
bhāvabhāvayorvyavaharapathamupagatayoh kalpanapratipaditayorvyavastha  
/ iti tasya aprāmanye 'pi na sarvadarmanihsvabhavata vighatate /  
yadaha [nagarjunah catuhstave]-

utpannasca sthito nasta ukto loko 'rthatastvaya /  
kalpanamatramityasmātsarvadharmah prakasitah //

kalpanapyasati prokta yaya sunyam vikalpyate //

[catuh-3.34]

iti sarvam samañjasam //

evamahetubhutasvabhavesvarapradhanakartrtvam jagato nirakrtya  
napyahetutah ityasyartham prasadhya upasamharannaha  
tasmadevamityadi-

tasmadevam vicarena nasti kimcidahetutah /

yatah svabhavadisambhutam na kimcit karyamupapadyate, tasmadevam  
vicarena samanantaranirupanena nasti kimcidahetutah,  
svabhavaderahetuto 'karanajjatam kimcit karyam nasti na vidyate  
/ upalaksanam caitat / purusakaladikrtatvamapi nasti,  
tesamapyahetutvat / ato napyahetuta iti siddham / nanu yadi nama  
svabhavesvarapradhanaderahetuto na kimcidasti, tathapi  
paridrstakaranadeva paramarthatah utpatsyate / tat katham  
sarvadarmanam nihsvabhavata setsyatiti parasayamasankaya na  
svato napi parato na dvabhyam iti kotitrayam samarthayannaha na ca  
vyastetyadi-

na ca vyastasamastesu pratyayesu vyavasthitam // bca\_9.142 //

na ca naiva / vyastasamastesviti vyastesu samastesu ca / tatra na ca  
vyastesu, ekaikasah svatah paratasceti / napi samastesu dvabhyam  
svaparabhyam / pratyayesu karanesu / vyavasthitam utpadarupataya  
pratisthitam kimcit //

tatra na tavat svatah svabhavadbhava utpadyante / utpadat purvam  
tasya svabhavasyavidyamanatvat kuta utpadyantam? utpanne ca tasmin satyapi  
svarupe tasyapi nispannatvat kimutpadyantam? api ca / svata eva janmani  
jatasyaiva punarjanma syat / na ca tadyuktam / krtasya karanayogat /  
jatasya punarjanmani bijadinameva asamsaram pravrtteh  
nankuradayah kadacidutpattumavasaram labheran / na ca  
etadabhyupagacchato 'pi lokata eva badhamanubhavad siddhipathamupayati,  
bijaderankuradyutpattidarsanat / na ca bijankurayoraikyam,  
ubhayorapi bhinnaruparasaviryavipakatvat / svasvabhavajanyatve ca  
kasyacidutpattireva na syat, itaretarasrayatvat / tatha hi yavat  
svabhavo na bhavati, tavadutpattirna syat, yavacca utpattirna bhavati,  
tavat svabhavo na syat / tasmanna svatah kimcidutpadyate //

napi paratah / parato hi janmani isyamane salibijadapi  
kodravankurasyotpattiprasangah / salikodravayorapi ca  
kodravankurapeksaya paratvamavisistam, sarvasya va janma sarvato  
bhavet / sarvesam parasparam paratvavisesat / atha yadi nama  
paratvamavisistam, tathapi karyakaranayoranyonyajanyajanakabhavasya  
niyamakatvat na sarvasyotpattiriti cet, na / anutpanne hi karye kasmin  
punarasya saktiriti vaktavyam / na ca karyakaranayorasamanakalataya  
janyajanakabhavapratiniyamo 'pi kascit / ata eva ekasamtatipratiniyamo 'pi  
na yuktah, karyakaranamantarena samtaterabhavat / tasya ca

ekaksananavasthanat keyam samtatirnama?  
purvaparaksanapravahasya ca kalpanasamaropitvat nasti  
samtatirvastavi / etena sadrsyamapi niyamakamiha nirastam / iti na  
kimcit kenacidekasamtatipatitam sadrsam va  
janyajanakabhavaniyatam va asti, janyajanakabhavasyaiva catra  
cintyatvat, katham tenaiva pariharah? tasmāt parato 'pi na kasyacit  
sambhavah //

napi dvabhyam, pratyekapaksoktasarvadosaprasangat / pratyekam ca  
dvayorasaktayormilitayorapyasamarthyat / na hi  
ekenandhenadrstamargo bahubhirapi drastum sakyate / pratyekam  
va sikatastailadanasamartha milita api tatsamartha bhavanti /  
tasmadubhayapaksapratipaditadosaprasangat dvabhyamapi na  
kasyacidutpattisambhavah //

iti svaparobhayajanitamahetujanitam va tattvato na kimcidasti / tasmāt  
paramarthato 'nutpannaniruddhasvabhavam  
mayamaricipratibimbapratiruktasamam pratityasamutpannam  
svabhavasunyameva sarvam visvamabhasate / na tu  
punaridampratyayatamatram samvrtamiha nisidhyate / yaduktamatra  
bhagavata salistambasutre-

tatra katham pratityasamutpadam pasyati? ihoktam bhagavata- ya imam  
pratityasamutpadam satatasamitam nirjivam  
yathavadaviparitamajivamajatamabhutamakrtamasamskrtamapratighamanal  
ambanam sivamabhayamanaharyamavyayamavyupasamasvabhavam pasyati, sa  
dharmam pasyati / yastu evam satatasamitam nirjivam- ityadi purvavat  
yavat- avyupasamasvabhavam pasyati so 'nuttaradharmasariram buddham  
pasyati / [aryadharmabhisamaye samyagjñānadupanayenaiva?] /  
pratityasamutpada iti kasmaducyate? sahetukah sapratyayo nahetuko  
napratyaya ityucyate / peyalam / atha ca punarayam pratityasamutpado  
dvabhyam karanabhyamutpadyate / katamabhyam dvabhyam  
karanabhyamutpadyate? hetupanibandhatah pratyayopanibandhatah / so  
'pi dvididho drastavyah- bahyascadhyatmikasca / tatra bahyasya  
pratityasamutpadasya hetupanibandhah katamah? yadidam  
bijadankurah, ankurat patram, patrat kandam, kandannalam,  
naladgandah, gandadgarbham, garbhacchukah, sukat puspam,  
puspat phalamiti / asati bije 'nkuro na bhavati, yavadasati puspe  
phalam na bhavati / sati tu bije ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / evam  
yavat sati puspe phalasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / tatra bijasya naivam  
bhavati- ahamankuramabhinirvartayamiti / ankurasyapi naivam bhavati-  
aham bijenabhinirvartita iti / evam yavat puspasya naivam bhavati-  
aham phalamabhinirvartayamiti, phalasyapi naivam bhavati- aham  
puspenabhinirvartitamiti / atha punarbije sati  
ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati pradurbhavah / evam yavat puspe sati  
phalasyabhinirvrttirbhavati pradurbhavah / evam bahyasya  
pratityasamutpadasya hetupanibandho drastavyah //

katham bahyasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah?

sannam dhatunam samavayat / katamesam sannam  
dhatunam samavayat? yadidam  
prthivyaptejovayvakasartusamavayat bahyasya pratityasamutpadasya  
pratyayopanibandho drastavyah / tatra prthividhaturbijasya  
samdharanakrtyam karoti / abdhaturbijam snehayati /  
tejedhaturbijam paripacayati / vayudhaturbijamabhinirharati /  
akasadhaturbijasyanavaranakrtyam karoti / rturapi bijasya  
parinamanakrtyam karoti / asatsu esu pratyayesu  
bijadankurasyabhinirvrttirna bhavati / yada bahyasca  
prthividhaturavikalo bhavati, evamaptejovayvakasartudhatavasca  
avikala bhavanti, tada sarvesam (bcp 270) samavayat bje  
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / tatra  
prthividhatornaivam bhavati- aham bijasya samdharanakrtyam  
karomiti / evam yavadratorapi naivam bhavati- aham bijasya  
parinamanakrtyam karomiti / ankurasyapi naivam bhavati-  
ahamebhih pratyayairjanita iti / atha punah satsu etesu bje  
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / sa cayamankuro na  
svayamkrto na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvaranirmito na  
kalaparinamito na praktisambhuto na caikakaranadhino  
napyahetusamutpannah / prthivyaptejovayvakasartusamavayat bje  
nirudhyamane ankurasyabhinirvrttirbhavati / evam bahyasya  
pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah //

tatra bahyah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih karanairdrastavyah  
/ katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatato nocchedato na samkrantitah  
parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah tatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti  
/ katham na sasvatat iti? yasmadanyo 'nkuro 'nyadvijam, na ca yadeva  
bijam sa evankurah / athava punah- bijam nirudhyate,  
ankurascotpadyate / ato na sasvatatah / katham nocchedatah? na ca  
purvaniruddhadbijadankuro nispadyate, napyaniruddhadbijat, api ca,  
bijam ca nirudhyate, tasminneva samaye 'nkura utpadyate,  
tuladandonnamavanamavat / ato nocchedatah / katham na  
samkrantitah? visadrso bijadankura iti / ato na samkrantitah /  
katham parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah? parittabijamupyate,  
vipulaphalanyabhinirvartayatiti / atah parittahetuto  
vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah / katham tatsadrsanuprabandhatah?  
yadrsam bijamupyate tadrsam phalamabhinirvartayatiti /  
atastadsadrsanuprabandhatasceti / evam bahyah pratityasamutpadah  
pañcabhih karanairdrastavyah // iti /

adhyatmikastu pratityasamutpadah purvameva vistarena pratipaditah /  
ihapi yojayitavyah / evam paramarthavicare  
samvrtamapratissiddhameva //

nanu bhava natyantasambhavino bhavanti / api tu  
hetupratyayabaladanagatadadhvanovartamanamadhvanamagacchanti,  
vartamanat punaranityatabaladatitamadhvanam gacchanti /  
ityevamutpadasthitivinasavyapadesah / pratityasamutpado 'pi

yathavadevam samgacchate iti traikalyavadimatamasankayaha anyata  
ityadi-

anyato napi cayatam na tisthati na gacchati /

anyato desakalat / nayatam nagatam kimcit / napyagatam sat  
vartamanadadhvanah kvacidgacchati / napi tenaikasvabhavena  
kvacittisthati / tathahi- yadi anagatadadhvano vartamanamagacchet,  
vartamanadva atitam, tada samskrtamapi nityam syat, sarvada  
vidyamanatvat / nanityam namasti, sa ca dharmo na ca nityah iti  
kathametat setsyati?

atha purvaparikalayoh karitrasunyataya dharmasya adhvasu visesah  
/ tatha hi yada asampraptakaritrah krtyam na karoti, tada anagato  
'bhidhiyate, yada karoti tada pratyutpannah, yada tu  
krtyannivrttah tada atita iti visesah / etadapi na kimcit /  
tenaivatmana tasyaiva (bcp 271) tadapi sadbhavat karitramapi katham na  
syaditi vaktavyam / pratyayantarapeksapi nityamavasthitarupasya na  
sambhavati / karitrasunyasya ca vastutve asvavisanadinamapi  
tattvaprasangah / karitram va kathamatitamanagatam pratyutpannam  
ca ucyate? kim tadaparakaritrasadbhavat svayameva va? purvatra  
anavasthanam, pascaty e ca dharmasyapi svayamatitadvadyavasthayam  
na kimcit ksiyate / yadi ca / yatha vartamanam dravyato 'sti, tatha  
atitamanagatam casti, tada naivam / svabhavena sato dharmasya  
kathamanutpannavinastasvabhavata? kimasya purvam nasit  
yasyabhavadajata ityucyate? kim ca pascannasti  
yasyabhavadvinasta iti? tenaiva catmana purvaparikalayoravasthane  
vartamanavadupalabdhyadiprasangah / tasmadabhutatvadabhavanadharmato  
na samgacchate kathamcidapi adhvatrarayogah, tattvabhyupagamato  
natitadisadbhavah / tadayamatra samgrahaslokah-

svabhavah sarvada nasti bhavo nityasca nesyate /  
na ca svabhavadbhavo 'nyo vyaktamisvaracetitam //

iti //

yadapyucyate- astyatitam karma, astyanagatam phalam, iti  
sutravacanadastyatitadibhavah, tadapi hetuphalapavade  
taddustipratishedharthamuktam bhagavata- astyatitam, astyanagatam,  
iti / atitam tu yadabhutapurvamutpadya vinastam, anagatam yat sati  
hetau bhavisyati / evam hi hetvadyastityucyate, astisabdasya  
nipatatvat kalatrayavrttitvam / ittham ca etadevam  
yatparamarthasunyatayamuktam bhagavata-

caksurbhiksava utpadyamanam na kutascidagacchati, nirudhyamanam na  
kvacit samnicayam gacchati / iti hi bhiksavah caksurabhutva  
bhavati, bhutva ca pratavigacchatiti //

yadi ca anagatam caksuh syat, noktam syadabhutva bhavatiti /  
tasmannadhvasamkrantirasti / yadi caivam, na kutascidagamanam, kvacid  
gamanam va prajñayate, pratibhasamanasya ca pratyutpannasya na rupam

kimcidvicarenavatisthate, tada-  
mayatah ko viseso 'sya yanmudhaih satyatah krtam // bca\_9.143  
//

mayatah aindrajalikanirmitahastyadirupaya api nihsvabhavataya  
viseso naiva kascit asya hetupratyayopajanitasya vasturupasya  
paridrsyamanasya //

katham na visesah? punaridameva vyaktikurvannaha mayayetyadi-  
mayaya nirmitam yacca hetubhiryacca nirmitam /  
ayati tatkutah kutra yati ceti nirupyatam // bca\_9.144 //

mayasabdenatra mayanirmanahetuvijñanadivisesa ucyate karane  
karyopacarata, hetorapi mayasvabhavatapratipadanartham / taya  
nirmitam, yacca vasturupam mayahetuna mayasvabhavena yadviracitamiti  
yavat / yacca anyadvasturupam hetubhih lokaprasiddhaih  
karanairjanitam / parasparasamuccayartham cakaradvayam / ayati  
agacchati / tanmayanimirtam hetunirmitam va vasturupam (bcp 272)  
kutah kasmat? kutra yati ca, vinastam sat kva punaretad gacchati?  
ityevam nirupyatam suksmeksikaya vicaryatam, yadi tasya  
kutascidagacchati kvacid gacchati va upalabhyate //

nanu ca / yadi hetupratyayasamarthyopajanitam vasturupam, tada kathamiva  
alikalikam syat? ata eva alikamityaha yadanyetyadi-

yadanyasamnidhanena drstam na tadabhavatah /  
pratibimbame tasmin krtrime satyata katham // bca\_9.145 //

yad vasturupamanyasya hetupratyayasya samnidhanena drstamupalabdham,  
na tadabhavatah, tasya anyasya abhavatah na drstam,  
tatparadhinavrttitvat / pratibimbame pratibimbena  
adarsamandalapratibhasina mukhadisadrsyena tulye / yatha  
mukhadibimbadarsamandaladisamnidhanena pratibimbam pratibhasate,  
tatha vasturupamapi hetupratyayasamnidhanayoriti / evambhute vasturupe  
krtrime parayattavrttitaya asvabhavike satyata amrsarthata  
kutah? naiva yujyate / na hi paropanidhisvabhavanamakrtrimata yukta /  
taduktam-

hetutah sambhavo yesam tadabhavanna santi ye /  
katham nama na te spastam pratibimbame matah //

iti / [yuktisastika-]

tasmanna hetupratyayopajanitam kimcit paramarthasadasti / na ca  
hetupratyayanam samarthyam kvacidapi paramarthatah sambhavati //

tathahi- svaparobhayatmakairhetubhirvidyamano va bhavah kriyeta,  
avidyamano va, ubhayasvabhavo va? tatra na vidyamanah kriyate ityaha  
vidyamanasyetyadi-

vidyamanasya bhavasya hetuna kim prayojanam /

vidyamanasya karanavyaparatah prageva satsvabhavasya hetuna karanena

kim prayojanam? karyasya nispannatmakataya nirvartyasvabhavabhavat  
hetuvyaparasyanupayogat / dvitiam vikalpamadhikrtyaha  
athapityadi-

athapyavidyamano 'sau hetuna kim prayojanam // bca\_9.146 //  
athapiti prakarantaradyotane / avidyamano 'sau na satsvabhavah / tarhi  
hetuna kim prayojanam? tadapi na hetuna kimapi prayojanamasti,  
tatrapyasatsvabhavatvat hetuvyaparabhavat //

syadetat- yadi nama vidyamanasya nispannatvat kartavyabhavat na  
hetuna kimapi prayojanam, avidyamanasya tu kim na bhavativityaha  
nabhavasyetyadi-

nabhavasya vikaro 'sti hetukotisatairapi /

na abhavasya avidyamanasvabhavasya vikaro 'sti, anyathatvam  
bhavasvabhavata asti, nirupataya tasyapi kartavyabhavat /  
hetukotisatairapi, astam tavad hetusatairhetusahasraih, (bcp 273)  
hetunam kotisatairapi, tasya nihsvabhavataya kenacidapi  
vikarayitumasakyatvat / ma bhavatu vikarah, bhavasvabhavata  
kevalamasyastu cedatraha tadavastha iti-

tadavastha katham bhavah

tadavastho 'parityaktabhavasvabhavah naiva bhavah syat, nabhava eva  
bhavo bhavati, kevalamabhavasvabhavatanivrttau bhavasvabhavo bhavati /  
atraha-

ko vanyo bhavatam gatah // bca\_9.147 //

yadi na pragabhavo bhavasvabhavo bhavati, ko va tarhi abhavadanyah  
aparah bhavatam, abhavasvabhavatam parityajya bhavarupatam  
gatah? nanyah kascit pratiyate, karanasya karyasvabhavatayah  
purvameva pratisiddhatvat //

syadetat- nanyah kascidbhavo bhavati, kim tarhi pragabhavasya  
bhavavirodhinah sadbhavattada bhavo na bhavati, pascad  
punastasminnapagate bhavatyevetyaha-

nabhavakale bhavascetkada bhavo bhavisyati /

nabhavakale abhavasattasamaye na bhavascet, yadi bhavo na bhavati,  
kada bhavo bhavisyati? abhavakale bhavasyanutpattiscet, na  
kadacidbhavasyonmajjanam syat, abhavana virodhina sada  
krodikrtatvat / tenaivotpadyamanena bhavena abhavasya vinaso  
bhavisyatiti cedaha-

najatena hi bhavena so 'bhavo 'pagamisyati // bca\_9.148 //

yavadasau bhavo na jayate, tavadabhavasya vinaso nastyeva / hiryasmat  
/ tasmad na ajatena anutpannena bhavena so 'bhavah pragabhavarupah  
apagamisyati nivartayisyate //

athapi syat- ma apagacchatu nama abhavah, tasminnanapagate eva bhava  
utpadyate / utpanne ca bhava bhavabhavayoh parasparapariharat  
pascadabhavah svayameva apagamisyatityaha na cetyadi-

na canapagate 'bhava bhavavasarasambhavah /

bhavatyeva kramah, yadi purvam bhava eva bhavet / na caitadasti / co  
yasmāt / na caiva anapagate anivṛtte abhave bhavasyavasarah  
avakasaḥ, tasya sambhavah / bhavotpattivirodhinah abhavasyaiva  
bhavat / karanenaiva tadabhavo nivartayisyate cet, na / karanasya  
karyotpattaveva vyaparāt / karyamutpadayadeva tadabhavamapi  
nirvartayatīti cet, utpadayatyeva karyam, yadi tadvirodhino  
'bhavadutpadayitum ksamate / na ca tasmīnnapratihatāsamārthyē  
tatkarṇamutpadayitum ksamate / na ca karanena tadabhavasya  
virodhah, karanakale 'pi tatpragabhavasya bhavat sattavasthanāt /  
tasmadbhavatmani abhavatmani va karye na karanasya vyaparo yujyate  
/ ubhayanubhayapakṣe ca pratyekapakṣanīśadhēva karānavyaparasya  
nīśadhah krto bhavati drastavyam / nāpi tayoh sambhavo 'sti /  
virodhinorektra ekadā vidhipratīśadhayorbhavayogat / taduktam-

na sannutpadyate bhavo nāpyasaṅgā sadāsana ca /  
na svato nāpi parato na dvābhyam jāyate katham //  
iti / [catuḥ-2.13; 3.9]

evam tavadbhavyotpattiḥ paramārthato na kathamcidāpi samgacchate /  
nāpi kathamcidutpannasya satsvabhavasya nivṛttiryujyate ityaha  
bhavascetyadi-

bhavascābhavatam naiti dviśvabhavaprasaṅgataḥ // bca\_9.149 //  
purvapekṣasācākarah / yathā abhavo bhavatam naiti, tathā  
bhavasca abhavatam naiti, gacchati / kutah? dviśvabhavaprasaṅgataḥ  
/ bhavasya sataḥ yadā abhavasvabhavata bhavati, tadā ca ekasyaiva  
vastunah dvayoh svabhavayoh prasāṅgah syāt, ekasyaiva  
bhavabhavarūpatvat / na ca bhavatam parityajya abhavarūpatam  
yatīti vaktumucitam / tadā ca bhavasyaivābhavat ko 'bhavarūpatam  
yatīti na vidmah / na ca satsvabhavasya paramārthikatve  
nivṛttiryukta, paramārthikatvasya abhavaprasaṅgāt //

ittham bhavasyotpadavinasayoh paramārthato 'bhavam prasādhyā  
upasaṅgharānāha evamityadi-

evam na ca nirodho 'sti na ca bhavo 'sti sarvada /

evamuktakramena utpadavinasayogat / co hetau / yasmāna nirodho 'sti,  
na vinaso 'sti, [na ca bhavo 'sti,] na vastusattvamasti / caḥ samuccaye /  
sarvada sarvasmin kale / "utpadadva tathagatanamanutpadadva  
tathagatanam sthitaivaisa dharmanam dharmata dharmasamata  
dharmasthitita dharmānīyamata dharmadhatuh tathata avitathata" /  
ityādivācanāt / yata evam-

ajātamaniruddham ca tasmātsarvamīdam jagat // bca\_9.150 //  
ajātamanutpannam / aniruddham ca avinastam paramārthataḥ /  
tasmādutpadavinasābhavat purvoktāt / sarvamasesam / idam  
niśvabhavatasamanādhikāranam jagadviścam  
sattvabhajānalokasamjñītam sacāracāram va / mayotpādānirodhavad  
vyavaharavasat punarutpadānirodhau stah / etena

samvrtisatyasyapratishedha uktah / dharmasamgitau caitaduktam-

tathata tathateti kulaputra sunyataya etadadhivacanam / sa ca sunyata  
notpadyate na nirudhyate aha- yadi evam sarvadharmah sunya ukta  
bhagavata, tat sarvadharmah notpatsyante, na nirotsyante / nirarambho  
bodhisattvah / aha- evametat kulaputra, yathabhisambudhyase /  
sarvadharmah notpadyante, na nirudhyante / aha- yadetaduktam bhagavata  
samskṛta dharmah utpadyante nirudhyante ca ityasya tathagatabhasitasya  
ko 'bhiprayah? aha- utpadanirodhabhinivistah kulaputra  
lokasamnivesah / tatra tathagato mahakaruniko lokasya  
trasapadapariharartham vyavaharavasaduktavan utpadyante nirudhyante ca  
/ na catra kasyacid dharmasya utpado na nirodhah // iti //

tasmat sarvadharmah anutpannaniruddhasvabhavataya adisintah  
prakṛtiparinirvṛtah, iti jagato nihsvabhavatayam  
tadantargatanam narakadigatinamapi  
nihsvabhavataivetyupadarsayannaha svapnetyadi-  
svapnopamastu gatayo vicare kadalisah /

svapnena upama tulyam yasam tathoktah / turavadharane /  
svapnopalabdhasvabhavatayah narakapretatiryanyanusyadevanam  
sabhagatavisesah / yatha svapne desantaradigamanagamanam  
sukhaduhkhadyanubhavanam ca, tatha anadhigataparamarthatattvasya  
narakadisu veditavyam, na tu tattvatah / katham? vicare kadalisah /  
hetupadametat / sarvadharmah nihsvabhavataya vicare vimarse sati  
yasmat kadalisah kadalivannihsarah gatayah, tasmadityarthah  
/ etena yathoktam prak[4.47]

mayaiveyamato vimuñca hṛdaya trasam

ityadi, tadapi prasadyopadarsitam bhavati / yatasca  
anutpannaniruddhah sarvadharmah, ata aha nirvṛtetyadi-  
nirvṛtanirvṛtanam na viseso nasti vastutah // bca\_9.151 //  
nirvṛtah ye sarvavarana prahanaadvinirmuktasarvabandhana /  
anirvṛtah ye ragadiklesapasayattacittasamtatayah  
samsaracarakantargatah / tesamubhayesamapi viseso bhedo  
nasti, na sambhavati / kutah? vastutah paramarthatah  
sarvadharmah nihsvabhavataya prakṛtiparinirvṛtatvat /  
samvṛtya punarasti eva visesah, ityanekadha pratipaditam / ata  
evaha-

buddhanam sattvadhatosca yenabhinnatvamarthatah /  
atmanasca paresam ca samata tena te mata //  
iti // [catuh-3.40]

iti

paramarthatattvaparijñananmithyabhinivesadaropitajagajalamupakalpaya  
atmanaiva atmanamakulayati balajanah ityupadarsayannaha evamityadi-

evam sunyesu dharmesu kim labdham kim hṛtam bhavet /  
satkṛtah paribhuto va kena kah sambhavisyati // bca\_9.152 //

kutah sukham va duhkham va kim priyam va kimapriyam /  
ka trsna kutra sa trsna mrgyamana svabhavatah //  
bca\_9.153 //

vicare jivalokah kah ko namatra marisyati /  
ko bhavisyati ko bhutah ko bandhuh kasya kah suhrt // bca\_9.154 //

evam pratipaditanyayena sunyesu nihsvabhavesu dharmesu kim  
labdham, kim kutascit praptam yallabhesu prahrasyanti? kim  
hrtam, kimapahrtam kena kasyacit bhavet, yallabhapaharena  
prakupyanti? (bcp 276) satkrtah pujitah, paribhutah apakrto va  
kena kah sambhavisyati? vastusvabhavabhava na kascit  
kenacidityarthah //

kutah sukhahetorabhavat sukham va, kuto duhkham va  
dukhahetorabhavat? anyonyasamuccayartha ubhayatra vasabdah /  
yatpraptipariharathamayasah kriyate / kim priyam va kim  
vallabham va? priyarupatayah kalpitatvat / kimapriyam  
kimanabhilasaniyam? apriyamapi na paramarthatah kimcit vidyate, iti  
kimartham priyapriyasamyogaviyogartham prayatnah kriyate? ka  
trsna yaya labhadyartham trsyati janah? kutra sa  
trsna, kva punarasangasthane vastuni trsna? mrgyamana  
svabhavatah, anvisyamana svarupatah / tadvisayasyabhavat  
nirvisayataya tasya apyabhavah, yadvasat tattat karma samucciyate //

vicare paramarthasvarupanirupane sati jivalokah sattvalokah kah?  
naiva kascit / tadabhavat ko namatra marisyati? jivalokasya vicarena  
asatsvabhavatvat ko namatra jivaloke marisyati, uparatajivitendriyo  
bhavisyati? ko bhavisyati, ka utpatsyate? ko bhutah purvamutpannah?  
ityatitadivyavaharah kalpanika eva / ko bandhuh, kah svajanah?  
kasya kah suhrt, kim mitram kasya? atreti sarvatra yojaniyam /  
yadabhisvange na akusalamapi na ganyate?

evam svabhavasunyatvat kalpanasamaropitameva tattvamityaha  
sarvamityadi-

sarvamakasasamkasam parigrhntu madvidhah /  
prakupyanti prahrasyanti kalahotsavahetubhih // bca\_9.155 //

sarvametaduktam, anyacca / akasasamkasam  
samaropitatattvasunyatvadakasakalpam / parigrhntu avidyamanameva  
tu svarupamaropya madvidha iti granthakarah atmanameva nidarsanam  
karoti / madrsah aparijñatparamarthatattva balajanah  
asadvitarkakulitacetasah prakupyanti, mithyabhinivesat kopam yanti /  
prahrasyanti alikalabhayogat pramudita bhavanti / kaih?  
kalahotsavahetubhih kalahahetubhih vivadahetubhih,  
utsavahetubhiranandahetubhih yathayogam /  
tasmadanadhigatparamarthatattvah samvrtameva vasturupam  
satyatayabhinivistah sarvametanmanyante, na tu paramarthavedinah iti  
/ taduktam-

etavaccaiva jñeyam yaduta samvrtih paramarthasca / tacca bhagavata  
sunyatah sudrstam suviditam susaksatkrta / tena sarvajña  
ityucyate / tatra samvrtirlokapracaratastathagatena drsta / yah  
punah paramarthah, so 'nabhilapyah anajñeyo 'vijñeyah adesitah  
aprakasitah, yavat akriyah akarana, yavat na labho nalabho na  
duhkham na sukham na yaso nayasah na rupam narupamityadi /

tatra jinena janasya krtena samvrti desita lokahitaya /  
yena jagatsugatasya sakase samjanayiha prasadasukhaya //

samvrti prajñapayi narasimhah sangatayo bhani sattvagananam  
/  
narakagatisca tathaiva ca pretan asurakaya naramsca marumsca //  
nicakulam tatha uccakulamsca adhyakulamsca daridrakulamsca  
//

ityadi //

idamapi tattvanadhigamasya phalamityaha sokayasairityadi-

sokayasairvisadaisca mithaschedanabhedanaih /  
yapayanti sukrcchrena papairatmasukhecchavah // bca\_9.156 //

putrakalatrdiviprayogakrtah sokah /  
sukhaduhkhapriptipariharanimittaparishrama ayasah / taih  
sokayasairmadvidhah yapayanti sukrcchreneti sambandhah /  
visadaisca labhasatkaradivisadairdaurmanasyaih /  
mithaschedanabhedanaih, mithah parasparam chedanani  
karacaranasironasikakarnaprabhrtinam, bhedanani  
bahujanghoruvaksahparsvodaradinam / cakaro 'nuvartate /  
taischedanabhedanaisca yapayanti, kalakramena ayuhsamskaran  
ksayapanti / sukrcchrena mahata kastena  
kathamcillabdhasanapanavasanah / kimbhutih santah?  
papairatmasukhecchavah, papairakusalaih karmabhih, atmanah svasya  
sukhecchavah sukhabhilasanasilah //

tathavidhaisca samacaravisesaisca-

mrtah patantyapayesu dirghativravyathesu ca /

mrtah jivitendriyavimuktah / patanti gacchanti apayesu  
narakapretatiryaksu / kimbhutesu? dirghativravyathesu ca, dirgha  
cirakalabhavini, tivra atiduhshavedaniyavipakatvat, vyatha  
yesvapayesu te tathoktah, tesu ca / cakara uktasamuccaye bhinnakrame  
va / kena prakarenetyaha agatyagatyetyadi-  
agatyagatyasugatim bhutva bhutva sukhocitah // bca\_9.157 //  
sukhasamvardhita bhutva bhutva / katham? agatyagatyasugatim,  
sobhanam devamanusyagatim prapya prapya //

punarapi tathabhutanam

duhkhapamraparasagaranimajjanonmajjanamadarsayannaha bhava ityadi-

bhave bahuprapatasca tatra cattattvamidsam /  
tatranyonyavirodhasca na bhavettattvamidsam // bca\_9.158 //

bhave samsare kamaruparupyasvabhava bahuprapatasca bahutara  
upaghatasca / tatra casattvamidsam, tatra ca bhava prapate va  
atattvamidsam vyamohavijrmbhitametadsam  
sarvajanasadharanam yathavidham pratipaditam paridrsyamanam  
va / tatranyonyavirodhasca, tatra evamvidhe atattve sati (bcp 278)  
anyonyavirodhah parasparavipratipattih / kena karanena na  
bhavettattvamidsamiti /  
tasmadvasturupametadsamanekakarasamaropat //

tatra canupamastivra ananta dukkhasagarah /

tatra ca evamapi / anupamah  
tadaparasadrsadukhabhavadupamatumasakyah / tivra  
atyugravedanah / ananta anavadhikalavipakataya aparyanta va  
dukkhanamativipulataya mahayanamanadhigamya nistaritumasakyatvat,  
sagarah / tathapi kathamcit mahata viryena kusalapaksopacayat  
bhuyasa kalena sugatim prapya ksapayitum sakyante ityata aha  
tatraivamityadi-

tatraivamalpabalata tatrasyalpatvamayusah // bca\_9.159 //

tatrapi jivitarogyavyaparaih ksutklamasramaih /

nidrayopadravairbalasamsargairnisphalaistatha // bca\_9.160 //

vrthavayurvahatyasu vivekastatra durlabhah /

tatra tatharupe samavese evam paridrsyamanarupa alpabalata /  
hinaviryateti yavat / tatrasyalpatvamayusah / tatrapi evambhute  
satyapi / alpatvam stokatvam, ayusah ayuhsamskaranam /  
tatrapi jivitarogyavyaparaih snanabhyañjanaprabhrtibhih /  
arogyasya arogyaya varogopasamaya vyaparaih visesena  
katutiktabhaisajyakasayapanadibhih / kusaloparjanamantarena  
vrtha caiva ayurvahatyasu iti vaksyamanena sambandhah / tatha  
ksutklamasramaih, ksut bubhuksa, klamo glanih, sramo  
margakhedadi, taih / nidraya upadravaih, nidraya svapnena,  
upadravairhasyotprasavihethanadikrtaih  
sarisrpavyalamrgadamsamasakadikrtaih  
badhabandhanatanadilaksanaih / tatha  
balasamsargairnisphalaih, tatha balanam prthagjananam  
samsargaih samparkaih / kimbhutaih? nisphalaih  
atmotkarsadisambhinnapralapadibahulaih / tatheti na kevalam  
purvoktakramena, itthamapi vrthavayurvahatyasu, vrthaiva  
nisphalameva kusalapaksopacayarahitvat ayurvahati yati asu  
sighram, asadvayaparaprasangat tvaritameva pariksyat / evamapi  
vartamananam vivekastu sudurlabhah, vivekastu heyopadeyajñanam  
vyasangaparityago va, sudurlabhah, kathamapi atikrcchrenapi na  
labhyate / bhavatu nama evam, tathapi yadi kathamcit samadhanam  
jayate, tada kalyanam syat, tadapi nastityaha tatrapiyadi-

tatrapyabhyastaviksepanivaranagatih kutah // bca\_9.161 //

tatrapī maro yatate mahapayaprapatane /

tatrapī evamavastham gate 'pi abhyastaviksepah  
parisilitamauddhatyam tasya nivaranam nivartanam tasya  
gatiranupravesah kutah? naivasti / tatrapī evamanarthaparamparayam  
sthitanam kathamcit kusalapaksam samiksya maro yatate  
mahapayaprapatane, klesamaro devaputramaro va yatate udyacchate (bcp  
279) mahapayaprapatane prapatananimittam /  
avicyadinarakapraksepānarthamiti yavat / evamapi kadacit  
satyaratnadisu abhisampratyayavasat kathamcit kalyanamupajayate  
ityaha tatraśanmargetyadi-

tatraśanmargabahulyadvicikitsa ca durjaya // bca\_9.162 //

punaśca kśanadaurlabhyam buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah /

klesauḡho durnivarascetyaho duḡkhaparampara // bca\_9.163 //

tatra evam daśam prapnoti- samyagdrstivipaksasya aśanmargasya  
carvakamimamsakadiparidipitasya bahulyat bhuyastvat vicikitsa  
śanmarge vimatisca durjaya, kathamcidapi vicikitsa tyaktum na śakya /  
kathamcit sugatipratilambhe 'pi punaśca kśanadaurlabhyam,  
aśtakśanavinirmuktasya kśanasya daurlabhyam paramadurlabhatvam

maharṇavayugacchidrakurmagrivarpanopamam / [4.20]

kathamciditarakśanasambhave 'pi buddhotpado 'tidurlabhah,  
buddhanam [bhagavatam]samastajāgadalokakarīnam  
sarvaduḡkhanidanabhutaklesasalyapaharinamutpadah pradurbhavah  
atidurlabhah / kathamcit karhicit udumbarapuspaprayah  
śamsarasagarottaranopayabhutah / kathamcit buddhotpadasambhave  
'pi klesauḡhah [jatijaramarana] dinamoghah avicchinnaḥ  
pravahah / sa durnivarah, duḡkhenapi nivarayitumasakyah / ityaho  
duḡkhaparampara / ityevam / aho iti khede / duḡkhasya kaśtasya  
parampara, ekasmadduḡkhadvinirgame 'pi aparasmin duḡkhe prapatanat //

sampratamevam sattvan suduḡkhitan samiksya  
karuṇamreditahrdayah paraduḡkhaduḡkhi sastrakarah  
sattvanam duḡkham socayannaha aho bateti-

aho batatisocyatvamesam duḡkhaughavartinam /

nipatasamudayah khede / atisocyatvamatisayena socaniyatvam / esam  
hitahitaparijñānavikalanam sattvanam

duḡkhasagarakallolaparamparanimajjanonmajannakulacetasaḃ / ke punarami  
sattvah socaniya ityaha ye ityadi-

ye neksante svadauḡsthityamevamapyatiduhsthitah // bca\_9.164 //

ye sattva avidyandhikrtajñānalocanaḥ neksante na pasyanti

svadauḡsthityam svasya atmano duḡkhavasthitatvam /

evamapyatiduhsthitah evamuktakramena atiduhsthita atisayena

duḡkhavasthitah / duḡkhaparyapanna iti yavat //

etadanurupadrstantena spastayannaha śnatvetyadi-

snatva snatva yatha kascidvisedvahnim muhurmuuh /  
svasausthityam ca manyante evamapyatiduhsthitah // bca\_9.165 //

snatva snatva jalavagahanam krtva krtva yatha  
kascidupahatabuddhih sitartah sukhabhilasi / viset praviset /  
bahnimagnim / muhurmuuh pratiksanam punah punarva / tatha ete 'pi  
(bcp 280) sattvah svasausthityam / atmasukhasampattim ca manyante  
avabudhyante / evamapyatiduhsthitah evamanena pratipaditakramena  
atiduhsthitah duhkagnijvalakavalikrtah //

aho bata atibahulatarajñanandhakarakramanamamisam  
yadatmagatamapi pramadam na pasyantityaha ajaretyadi-

ajaramaralilanamevam viharatam satam /  
ayasyantyapado ghorah krtva maranamagratah // bca\_9.166 //

na vidyate jara jirnata yesam te ajaran / na mriyante ye te  
amarah / tesamajaranamamaranamiva lila vicesitam  
yesam te tathoktah / tesamevamanaya lilaya viharatam  
niscitam vicaratam satam / ayasyanti dhaukisyante apado  
nirantaram / sarve te duhkahetavah jaravyadhivipattayah / ghora  
ativa bhayamkarah / kathamayasyanti? krtva maranamagratah,  
maranamapratikarapariharam mrtyumagratah puratah krtva /  
etaccoktam rajavavadakasutre-

tadyatha maharaja catasrbhyo digbhyascatvarah parvata agaccheyuh,  
drdhah, saravantah, akhandah, acchidrah asusirah,  
susamvrttah ekaghanah nabhah sprsantah, prthivim  
collikhantah, sarvam  
trnakasthasakhaparnapalasadisarvasattvapranabhutan  
nirmathnantah / tebhyo na sukaram javena va palayitum, balena va  
dravyamantrausadhairva nivartayitum / evameva maharaja catvarimani  
mahabhayani agacchanti, yesam na sukaram javena va palayitum,  
balena va dravyamantrausadhairva nivartanam kartum / katamani catvari?  
jara vyadhirmaranam vipattisca / jara maharaja agacchati yauvanam  
pramathamana / vyadhirmaharaja agacchati arogyam pramathnan /  
maranam maharaja agacchati jivitam pramathanam /  
vipattirmaharaja agacchati sarvah sampattih pramathnanti / tat  
kasmaddhetoh? tadyatha maharaja simho mrgarajo rupasampanno  
jvasampannah sujatanakhadamstrakaralo mrgaganamanupravisya  
mrgam grhitva yathakamakariyam karoti / sa ca mrgarajo  
'tibalam vyalamukhamasadya vivaso bhavati / evameva maharaja viddhasya  
mrtyusalyena apagatamadasya atranasya apratisaranasya aparayanasya  
marmasu cchidyamanesu mamsasonite parisusyamane  
paritusitavihvalavadanasya karacaranaviksepabhiyuktasya akarmanyasya  
asamarthasya lalasinghanakapuyamutrapurisopalitasya  
isajjivitavasesasya karmabhavat punarbhavamalambamanasya  
yamapurusbhayabhitasya kalaratrivasagatasya  
caramasvasaprasvasesuparudhyamanesu ekakino 'dvitiyasya

asahayasya imam lokam jahatah paralokamakramatah mahapatham  
vrajatah mahakantaram pravisatah mahagahanam samavagahamanasya  
mahakantaram prapadyamanasya maharnavenohyamanasya karmavayuna  
niyamanasya nimittikrtam disam vrajato nanyat tranam nanyat  
saranam nanyat parayanamrte dharmat / dharmo hi maharaja tasmin  
samaye tranam layanam saranam bhavati / tadyatha-  
sitarasyagnipratapah, agnimadhyagatasyapi nirvapanam,  
usnartasya va saityam, adhvanam (bcp 281) pratipannasya  
susitalacchayopavanam, pipasitasya susitalam salilam, bubhuksitasya  
va pranitamannam, vyadhitasya va vaidyausadhaparicarakah,  
bhayabhitasya balavantah, sahayah sadhavah pratisarana bhavanti  
// iti vistarah //

tasmadetadbhayapariharartham kusalapaksesveva  
prajñaparisodhitesu yatnah karaniyah //

idanim jatyadidukkhadukkhinam dukkhapaharanaya  
svasayamasankayannaha evamityadi-

evam dukkhagnitaptanam santim kuryamaham kada /  
punyameghasamudbhutaih sukhopakaranaih svakaih // bca\_9.167 //

evamanantaroktaya nitya dukkhagnitaptanam, dukkhanyeva agnayah tai  
santapitanam sattvanam santim

jatyadidukkhanalatapaprasamanam / kuryamaham kada, kasmin kale  
kuryam vidadhyam / katham? sukhopakaranaih / sukhasyopakaranani  
sukhasadhanani vastrabharananulepanasayanasanaprabhrtini / kim  
taduparjिताireva? netyaha- svakaih svatmiyah / maya  
svayamuparjिताirityarthah / kim nirmanadipradarsitaih? netyaha-  
punyameghasamudbhutaih, punyanyeva meghah  
sarvaduikhasamtapartisanamasukhopakaranasitalavrstipradananim  
ittatvat / tebhyah samudbhutani nirjatani, taih //

evamabhyudayasampadi paresam ceto vidhaya nihsreyasasampadi  
pradarsayannaha kadetyadi-

kadopalambhadrstibhyo desayisyami sunyatam /  
samvrtyanupalambhena punyasambharamadarat // bca\_9.168 //

kada kasmin kale upalambhadrstibhyo bhavagrahabhinivistebhyo  
desayisyami prakasayisyami / sunyatam

sarvadarmanihsvabhavatam / katham? samvrtya vyavaharena / anyatha  
vikalpavisayataya paramarthasunyasya sunyataya

desayitumasakyatvat / evam

nihsreyasahetujñanasambharanimittamupadarsitam / tatkaranam

punyasambharanidanamupadarsayannaha- punyetyadi / punyasya

jñanadeh sambharam kada upalambhadrstibhyo desayisyamiti

sambandhah / adaraditi mahata gauravena / satkrtya na yadrcchaya

/ kena prakarena? anupalambhena,

deyadayakapratigrahakaditritayanupalambhayogena / trikotiparisuddhyeti

yavat / evamupacitah punyasambharo buddhatadhigamaya jayate /  
tadevamanena sarvena  
asesasamklesahetusarvasamaropavikalpapratipaksataya  
sarvavarana prahanopayatvat samastatathagatadhigamahetutvacca  
sarvadu khopasamopayaprajña upajayate ityupadarsitam bhavatiti //

ye gambhiranayavagahanapatuprajñanirastabhramah  
samklesavyavadanapaksavimalajñanocchritah surayah /  
te santo gunadosayorapi ca taih saram vimisradato  
grahyam sarvamakalmasam visamiva tyajyam duruktam yadi //

na yuktamuktam kimapiha yanmaya param prajatam skhalitam tadeva me /  
nanu grahisanti mamatra sadhavo matim mayanena krtena sampratam  
//

api ca-

yah samvrtya vrajati manaso gocaratvam kathamcit  
tadrsyarthe skhalati na matih kasya vai madrsasya /  
tatsukarthapravicayavatam madhyamanitibhajam  
drstva kimcidgunalavamiha syadupadeyabuddhih //

prajñaya vivrtim vidhaya visadavyakhyapadaih samvrtam  
samyagjñanavipaksadrstinibidavyamohasantya maya /  
yatpunyam samuparjitam hitaphalam tenasu sarvo jano  
mañjusririva sadgunaikavasatih prajñakaro jayatam //

iti prajñakaramativiracitayam bodhicaryavatarapañjikayam  
prajñaparamitaparicchedo navamah //

krtiriyam panditabhiksuprajñakara[mati]padanam //

\* \* \* \* [lekhakaviracita prasastih]

tikeyam parama suyantritapada suddha manohladini  
samsararnavaparagamini jane nauyanapatropama /  
asu praptikari jinasya padavim sadya likhitva maya  
praptam yatkusalam susampadi padam tenastu buddho janah //

astanavatisamyukte sate sarati vatsare /  
krsne sravanapañcabhyam vasare kujasahvayeh //

srimacchamkaradevasya rajye vijayasalinah /  
bodhicaryavatarakhyatike likhya(?)midam subham //

srilalitapure ramye srimanisvalasamjñake /  
yacchriraghavanamnasya(?) vihare sugatalaye //

dhanyah sthavirabhiksosya(?) buddhacandrasya pustakam /  
tatpunyadbodhisattvatvam labhate paramam padam //

srjatu salilam ghana yathestam  
bhavatu mahi bahusasyasamprayuktam (?) /  
avatu narapatih praja vinamrah (?) bhavatu rayanapateh

sukhativrddhih //

iti //

/ kayasthah bhuvanakara[va]rmana[na]likhitamiti //

10. parinamanaparicchedo dasamah /

bodhicaryavataram me yadvicintayatah subham /  
tena sarve janah santu bodhicaryavibhusanah // bca\_10.1 //

sarvasu diksu yavantah kayacittavyathaturah /  
te prapnuvantu matpunyaih sukhapramodyasagaran // bca\_10.2 //

asamsaram sukhajyanirma bhuttesam kadacana /  
bodhisattvasukham praptam bhavatvaviratam jagat // bca\_10.3 //

yavanto narakah kecidvidyante lokadhatusu /  
sukhavatisukhamodyairmodantam tesu dehinah // bca\_10.4 //

sitartah prapnuvantusnamusnartah santu sitalah /  
bodhisattvamahameghasambhavairjalasagaraih // bca\_10.5 //

asipatravanam tesam syannandanavanadyuti /  
kutasalmalivrksasca jayantam kalpapadapah // bca\_10.6 //

kadambakarandavacakravakahamsadikolahalaramyasobhah /  
sarobhiruddamasarojagandhairbhavantu hradya narakapradesah // bca\_10.7  
//

so 'ngararasirmanirasirastu tapta ca bhuh  
sphatikakuttimam syat /  
bhavantu samghatamahidharasca pujavimanah sugataprapurnah //  
bca\_10.8 //

angarataptopalasastravrstiradyaprabhrtyastu ca  
puspavrstih /  
tacchastrayuddham ca parasparena kridarthamadyastu ca puapayuddham //  
bca\_10.9 //

patitasakalamamsah kundavarnasthideha  
dahanasamajalayam vaitaranyam nimagnah /  
mama kusalabalena praptadiviyatmabhavah  
saha suravanitabhih santu mandakinisthah // bca\_10.10 //

trastah pasyantvakasmadiha yamapurusah kakagrdrhasca ghora  
dhvantam dhvastam samantatsukharatijanani kasya saumya prabheyam /  
ityurdhva preksamana gaganatalagatam vajrapanim jvalantam  
drstva pramodyavegadvayapagatadurita yantu tenaiva sardham //  
bca\_10.11 //

patati kamalavrstirgandhapaniyamisra-  
cchamiti (?)narakavahnim drsyate nasayanti /  
kimidamiti sukhenahvaditanamakasmad

bhavatu kamalapanerdarsanam narakanam // bca\_10.12 //

ayatayata sghram bhayamapanayata bhrataro jivitah smah  
samprapto 'smakamesa jvaladabhayakarah ko 'pi cirikumarah /  
sarva yasyanubhavadvayakanamapagatam pritivegah pravrttah  
jatam sambodhicittam sakalajanaparitranamata daya ca // bca\_10.13  
//

pasyantvenam bhavantah surasatamukutairarcyamananghripadmam  
karunyadardrdrstim sirasi nipatitanekapuspaughavrstim /  
kutagarairmanojñaih stutumukharasurastrisahastropagitair  
drstvagre mañjughosam bhavatu kalakalah sampratam  
narakanam // bca\_10.14 //

iti matkusalah samantabhadrapramukhanavrttabodhisattvameghan /  
sukhasitasugandhavatavrstinabhinandantu vilokya narakaste //  
bca\_10.15 //

samyantu vedanastivra narakanam bhayani ca /  
durgatibhyo vimucyantam sarvadurgativasinah // bca\_10.16 //

anyonyabhaksanabhayam tirascamapagacchatu /  
bhavantu sukhinah preta yathottarakurau narah // bca\_10.17 //

samtarpyantam pretah strapyantam sitala bhavantu sada /  
aryavalokitesvarakaragalitaksiradharabhih // bca\_10.18 //

andhah pasyantu rupani srnvantu badhirah sada /  
garbhinyasca prasuyantam mayadeviva nirvyathah // bca\_10.19 //

vastrabhojanapaniyam strakcandanavibhusanam /  
manobhilasitam sarvam labhantam hitasamhitam // bca\_10.20 //

mitasca nirbhayah santu sokartah pritilabhinah /  
udvigrasca nirudvega dhrtimanto bhavantu ca // bca\_10.21 //

arogyam roginamastu mucyantam sarvabandhanat /  
durbala balinah santu strigdhacittah parasparam // bca\_10.22 //

sarva disah sivah santu sarvesam pathivartinam /  
yena karyena gacchanti tadupayena sidhyatu // bca\_10.23 //

nauyanayatrarudhasca santu siddhamanorathah /  
ksemena kulamasadya ramantam saha bandhubhih // bca\_10.24 //

kantaronmargapatita labhantam sarthasamgatim /  
asramena ca gacchantu cauravyaghradinirbhayah // bca\_10.25 //

suptamattapramattanam vyadhyaranyadisamkate /  
anathabalavrddhanam raksam kurvantu devatah // bca\_10.26 //

sarvaksanavinirmuktah sraddhaprajñakrpanvitah /  
akaracarasampannah santu jatismarah sada // bca\_10.27 //

bhavantvaksayakosasca yavadgaganagañjavat /

nirdvandva nirupayasah santu svadhinavrttayah // bca\_10.28 //

alpaujasasca ye sattvaste bhavantu mahaujasah /  
bhavantu rupasampanna ye virupastapasvinah // bca\_10.29 //

yah kascana striyo loke purusatvam vrajantu tah /  
prapnuvantuccatam nica hatamana bhavantu ca // bca\_10.30 //

anena mama punyena sarvasattva asesatah /  
viramya sarvapapebhyah kurvantu kusalam sada // bca\_10.31 //

bodhicittavirahita bodhicaryaparayanah /  
buddhah parigritasca marakarmavivarjitah // bca\_10.32 //

aprimeyayusascaiva sarvasattva bhavantu te /  
nityam jivantu sukhita mrtyusabdo 'pi nasyatu // bca\_10.33 //

ramyah kalpadrumodyanairdisah sarva bhavantu ca /  
buddhabuddhatmajakirna dharmadhvanimanoharaih // bca\_10.34 //

sarkaradivypeta ca sama panitalopama /  
mrdvi ca vaiduryamayi bhumi sarvatra tisthatu // bca\_10.35 //

bodhisattvamahaparsanmandalani samantatah /  
nisidantu svasobhabhirmandayantu mahitalam // bca\_10.36 //

paksibhyah sarvavrkseshy rasmibhyo gaganadapi /  
dharmadhvaniravisramam sruyatam sarvadehibhiih // bca\_10.37 //

buddhabuddhasutairnityam labhantam te samagamam /  
pujameghairanantaisca pujayantu jagadgurum // bca\_10.38 //

devo varsatu kalena sasyasampattirastu ca /  
sphito bhavatu lokasca raja bhavatu dharmikah // bca\_10.39 //

sakta bhavantu causadhyo mantrah sidhyantu japinam /  
bhavantu karunavista dakiniraksasadayah // bca\_10.40 //

ma kasciddukhithah sattvo ma papi ma ca rogithah /  
ma hinah paribhuto va ma bhutkascicca durmanah // bca\_10.41 //

pathasvadyayakalila viharah santu susthitah /  
nityam syatsamghasamagri samghakaryam ca sidhyatu // bca\_10.42 //

vivekalabhinah santu siksakamasca bhiksavah /  
karmanyacitta dhyayantu sarvaviksepavarjitah // bca\_10.43 //

labhinyah santu bhiksunyah kalahayasavarjitah /  
bhavantyakhandasilasca sarve pravrajitastatha // bca\_10.44 //

duhsilah santu samvignah papaksayaratah sada /  
sugaterlabhinah santu tatra cakhanditavratam // bca\_10.45 //

panditah samskrtah santu labhinah paindatipakah /  
bhavantu suddhasamtanah sarvadikkhyatakirtayah // bca\_10.46 //

abhuktvapayikam duhkham vina duskaracaryaya /  
divyenaikena kayena jagaddhuddhatvamapnuyat // bca\_10.47 //

pujyantam sarvasambuddhah sarvasattvairanekadha /  
acintyabauddhasaukhyena sukhinah santu bhuyasa // bca\_10.48 //

sidhyantu bodhisattvanam jagadartham manorathah /  
yaccintayanti te nathastatsattvanam samrdhyatu // bca\_10.49 //

pratyekabuddhah sukhino bhavantu sravakastatha /  
devasuranairnityam pujyamanah sagauravaih // bca\_10.50 //

jatismaratvam pravrajyamaham ca prapnuyam sada /  
yavatpramuditabhumim mañjughosaparigrahat // bca\_10.51 //

yena tenasanenam yapayeyam balanvitha /  
vivekavasasamagrim prapnuyam sarvajatisu // bca\_10.52 //

yada ca drastukamah syam prastukamasca kimcana /  
tameva natham pasyeyam mañjunathamavighnatah // bca\_10.53 //

dasadigvyomaparyantasarvasattvarthasadhane /  
yatha carati mañjusrih saiva carya bhavenmama // bca\_10.54 //

akasasya sthityavadyavacca jagatah sthithi /  
tavanmama sthityabhuyajjagadduhkhani nighnatah // bca\_10.55 //

yatkimcijjagato duhkham tatsarvam mayi pacyatam /  
bodhisattvasubhah sarvairjagatsukhitamastu ca // bca\_10.56 //

jagadduhkhaikabhaisajyam sarvasampatsukhakaram /  
labhasatkarasahitam ciram tisthatu sasanam // bca\_10.57 //

mañjughosam namasyami yatprasadanmatih subhe /  
kalyanamitram vande 'ham yatprasadacca vardhate // bca\_10.58 //

// bodhicaryavatara parinamanaparicchedo dasamah //

// samapto 'yam bodhicaryavatah / krtiracaryasantidevasya //